

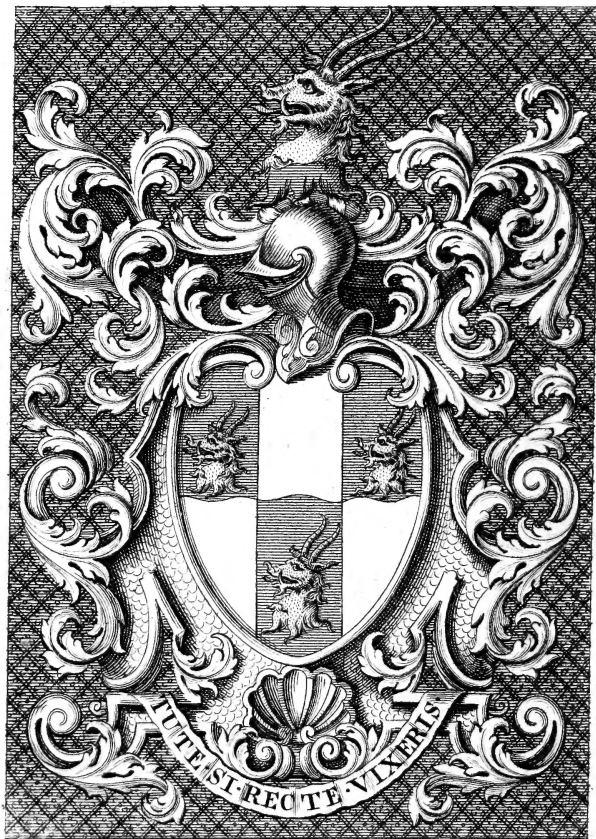
Natural History Museum Library

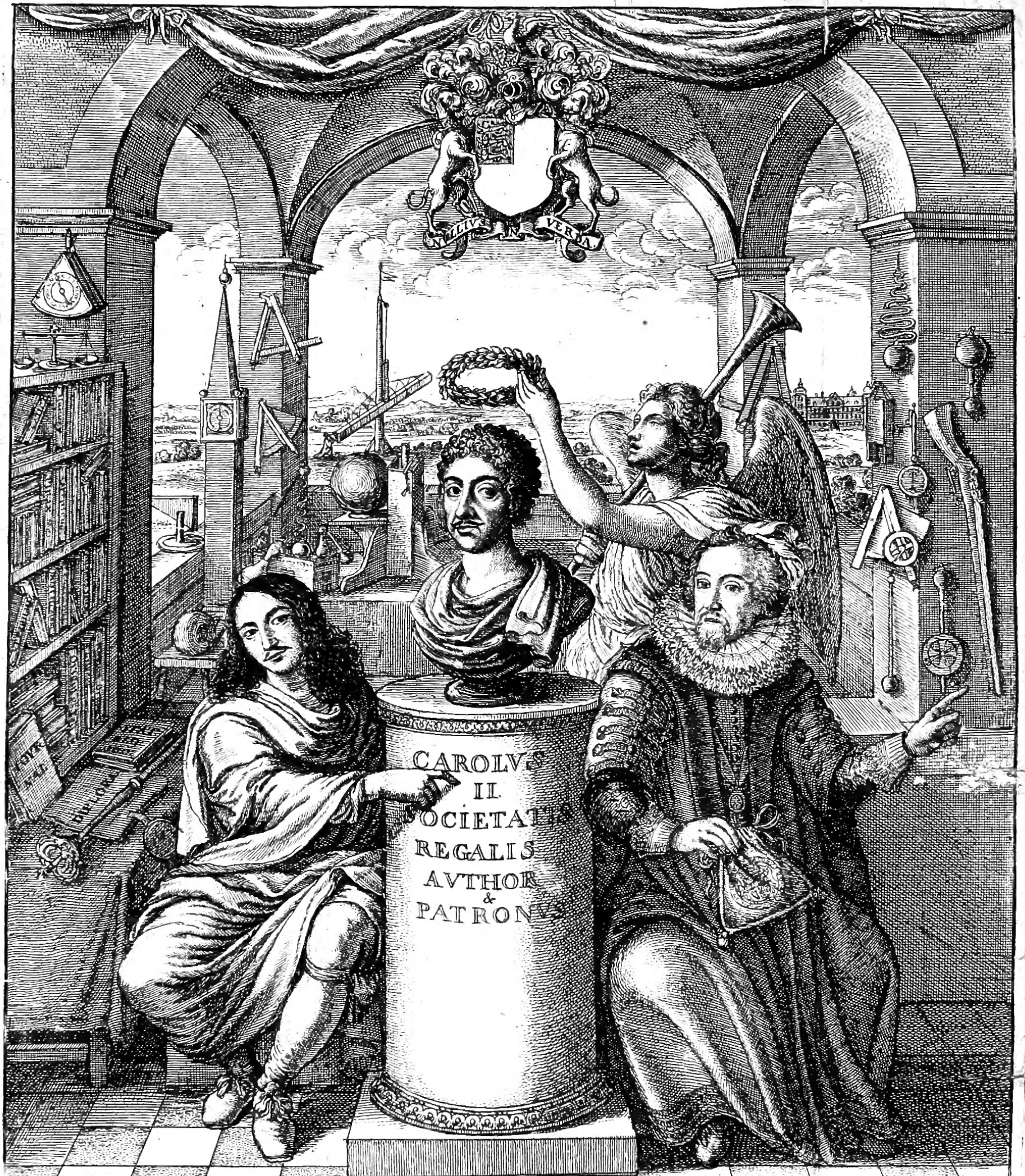


000163680

S. 3 C. 1







CAROLVS  
II.  
SOCIETATIS  
REGALIS  
AVTHOR  
&  
PATRONVS

SOCIETATIS PRESSES

ARTIVM INSTAVRATOR



PHILOSOPHICAL  
TRANSACTIONS:  
GIVING SOME  
ACCOMPT  
OF THE PRESENT  
Undertakings, Studies, and Labours  
OF THE  
INGENIOUS  
IN MANY  
CONSIDERABLE PARTS  
OF THE  
WORLD.

*Royal Society of London*

---

Vol I.

For Anno 1665, and 1666.

---

In the SAVOY,  
Printed by T. N. for John Martyn at the Bell, a little with-  
out Temple-Bar, and James Allestry in Duck-Lane,  
Printers to the Royal Society.

PHILOSOPHICAL

TRANSACTIONS

GIVING SOME

OF THE PRESENT

OF THE

IN MANY

OF THE

Vol. I.



Printed by W. Clowes and Sons, 7, St. Dunstons Hill, London, E.C. 4.

179



T O T H E  
Royal Society.



*I will not become me, to adde any Attributes to a Title, which has a Fulness of Lustre from his Majesties Denomination.*

*In these Rude Collections, which are onely the Gleanings of my private diversions in broken hours, it may appear, that many Minds and Hands are in many places industriously employed, under Your Countenance and by Your Example, in the pursuit of those Excellent Ends, which belong to Your Heroical Undertakings.*

*Some of these are but the Intimations of large Complements. And some Eminent Members of Your Society, have obliged the Learned World with Incomparable Volumes, which are not herein mention'd, because they were finisht, and in great Reputation abroad, before I entred upon this Taske. And no small Number are at present engaged for those weighty Productions, which*

## Epistle Dedicatory.

which require both Time and Assistance, for their due Maturity. So that no man can from these Glimpses of Light take any just Measure of Your Performances, or of Your Prosecutions; but every man may perhaps receive some benefit from these Parcels, which I guessed to be somewhat conformable to Your Design.

This is my Solicitude, That, as I ought not to be unfaithful to those Counsels you have committed to my Trust, so also that I may not altogether waste any minutes of the leisure you afford me. And thus have I made the best use of some of them, that I could devise; To spread abroad Encouragements, Inquiries, Directions, and Patterns, that may animate, and draw on Universal Assistances.

The Great God prosper You in the Noble Engagement of Dispersing the true Lustre of his Glorious Works, and the Happy Inventions of obliging Men all over the World, to the General Benefit of Mankind: So wishes with real Affections,

Your humble and obedient Servant

HENRY OLDENBURG.

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, March 6. 1664.

## The Contents.

*An Introduction to this Tract. An Account of the Improvement of Optick Glasses at Rome. Of the Observation made in England, of a Spot in one of the Belts of the Planet Jupiter. Of the motion of the late Comet prædicted. The Heads of many New Observations and Experiments, in order to an Experimental History of Cold; together with some Thermometrical Discourses and Experiments. A Relation of a very odd Monstrous Calf. Of a peculiar Lead-Ore in Germany, very useful for Essays. Of an Hungarian Bolus, of the same effect with the Bolus Armenus. Of the New American Whale-fishing about the Bermudas. A Narrative concerning the success of the Pendulum-watches at Sea for the Longitudes; and the Grant of a Patent thereupon. A Catalogue of the Philosophical Books publisht by Monsieur de Fermat, Counsellour at Tholouse, lately dead.*

## The Introduction.



Hereas there is nothing more necessary for promoting the improvement of Philosophical Matters, than the communicating to such, as apply their Studies and Endeavors that way, such things as are discovered or put in practice by others; It is therefore thought fit to employ the *Press*, as the most proper way to gratifie those, whose engagement in such Studies, and delight in the advancement of Learning and profitable Discoveries, doth entitle them to the knowledge of what this Kingdom, or other parts of the World, do, from time to time, afford, as well

of the Progress of the Studies, Labors, and attempts of the Curious and Learned in things of this kind, as of their complete Discoveries and Performances : To the end, that such Productions being clearly and truly communicated, desires after solide and useful knowledge may be further entertained, ingenious Endeavors and Undertakings cherished, and those, addicted to and conversant in such Matters, may be invited and encouraged to search, try, and find out new things, impart their knowledge to one another, and contribute what they can to the Grand Design of improving Natural knowledge; and perfecting all *Philosophical Arts*, and *Sciences*. All for the Glory of God, the Honor and Advantage of these Kingdoms, and the Universal Good of Mankind.

### *An Account of the improvement of Optick Glasses.*

There came lately from *Paris* a Relation, concerning the Improvement of *Optick Glasses*, not long since attempted at *Rome* by Signor *Giuseppe Campani*, and by him discoursed of, in a Book, Entituled, *Ragguaglio di nuove Osservationi*, lately printed in the said City, but not yet transmitted into these parts; wherein these following particulars, according to the Intelligence, which was sent hither, are contained.

The *First* regardeth the excellency of the long *Telescopes*, made by the said *Campani*, who pretends to have found a way to work great *Optick Glasses* with a Turne-tool, without any Mould : And whereas hitherto it hath been found by Experience, that *small Glasses* are in proportion better, to see with, upon the Earth, then the *great ones*; that Author affirms, that his are equally good for the Earth, and for making Observations in the Heavens. Besides, he useth three Eye-Glasses for his great *Telescopes*, without finding any *Iris*, or such Rain-bow colors, as do usually appear in ordinary Glasses, and prove an impediment to Observations.

The *Second*, concerns the *Circle of Saturn*, in which he hath observed nothing, but what confirms Monsieur *Christian Huygens de Zulichem* his Systeme of that Planet, published by that worthy Gentleman in the year, 1659.

The *Third*, respects *Jupiter*, wherein *Campani* affirms he hath observed by the goodnes of his Glasses, certain *protuberancies* and *inequalities*, much greater then those that have been seen therein hitherto. He addeth, that he is now observing, whether those sallies in the said *Planet* do not change their situation, which if they should be found to do, he judgeth, that *Jupiter* might then be said to turn upon his *Axe*; which, in his opinion, would serve much to confirm the opinion of *Copernicus*. Besides this, he affirms, he hath remarked in the *Belts* of *Jupiter*, the shadows of his *satellites*, and followed them, and at length seen them emerge out of his Disk.

### *A Spot in one of the Belts of Jupiter.*

The Ingenious Mr. *Hook*, did, some months since, intimate to a friend of his, that he had, with an excellent twelve foot Telescope, observed, some days before, he then spoke of it, (*videl.* on the ninth of *May*, 1664. about 9 of the Clock at night) a small Spot in the biggest of the 3 obscurer *Belts* of *Jupiter*, and that, observing it from time to time, he found, that within 2 hours after, the said Spot had moved from East to West, about half the length of the Diameter of *Jupiter*.

### *The Motion of the late Comet prædicted.*

There was lately sent, to one of the *Secretaries* of the *Royal Society* a Packet, containing some Copies of a Printed Paper, Entituled, The *Ephemerides* of the *Comet*, made by the same Person, that sent it, called *Monsieur Auzout*, a *French Gentleman* of no ordinary Merit and Learning, who desired, that a couple of them might be recommended to the said *Society*, and one to their *President*, and another to his Highness Prince *Rupert*, and the rest to some other Persons, nominated by him in a Letter that accompanied this present, and known abroad for their singular abilities and knowledge in Philosophical Matters. The end of the Communication of this Paper was, That, the motion of the *Comet*, that hath lately appeared, having been prædicted by the said *Monsieur Au-*

zout; after he had seen it (as himself affirms) but 4 or 5 times, the *Virtuosi* of *England*, among others, might compare also their Observations with his *Ephemerides*, either to confirm the *Hypothesis*, upon which the *Author* had before hand calculated the way of this Star, or to undeceive him, if he be in a mistake. The said *Author* Dedicateth these his conceptions to the most Christian King, telling him, that he presents Him with a design, which never yet was undertaken by any *Astronomer*; all the World having been hitherto perswaded, that the motions of *Comets* were so irregular, that they could not be reduced to any Laws, and men having contented themselves, to observe exactly the places, through which they *did* pass; but no man, that he knows, having been so bold as to venture to foretel the places, through which they *should* pass, and where they should cease to appear: Whereas he exhibits here the *Ephemerides*, determining day by day, in what place of the Heavens this *Comet* shall be, at what hour it shall be in its *Meridian*, and at what hour it shall set; until its too great remoteness, or the approach of the [Sun], hide it from our eyes. Descending to particulars, he saith, that this Star, being disengaged from the beams of the Sun, might have been observed, if his conjectures be good, ever since it hath been of 17 or 18 degrees *Southern Latitude*, and that about the middle of *November* last, and sooner, unless it have been too small: That however it hath been seen in *Holland* ever since the 2d. of *December* last, at which time, according to his reckoning, the Diurnal motion of the *Comet* should already amount to 17 or 18 minuts. He finds, that this Star moveth *just enough* in the Plan of a *Great Circle*, which inclineth to the *Equinoctial* about 30 degrees, and to the *Ecliptick* about 49 d. or 49  $\frac{1}{2}$ ; cutting the *Equator* at about 45 d.  $\frac{1}{2}$ , and the *Ecliptick* at the 28 d. of *Aries*, or a little more. He saith *just enough*, because he thinks, there may perhaps be some *parallaxe*; which he wisheth could be determined.

Hence, (*so he goes on*) every one who pleaseth, may see, in tracing the *Comet* upon the *Globe*, through, or by which Starrs it hath passed and shall pass; adding, that there will be *neither* cause to wonder, that having descended to about 6. degr. beneath the *Tropick* of *Capricorn*, he hath remounted afterwards, and shall go  
on

on ascending so, as to pass the *Æquinoctial*, and perhaps proceed to 15. degrees *Northern Declination*, if it do not disappear before that time, by reason of its remoteness: Nor to believe, that there have been two *Comets*, upon its being seen again the 31. of *December*; since, according to him, it ought to have been so, if it continue to move in a *Great Circle*.

Having hereupon shewed, how the motion is to be traced upon the *Globe*, he finds, that, according to his Calculation, this *Comet* was to pass the *Tropick* of *Capricorn* about the 16. of *December*, and being entred into the Sign of *Virgo* on the 20. of the same month, and having been in *Quadrat* with the *Sun*, it should still descend, until the 26. of *December* in the morning, and then enter into *Leo*; that having entred, the 28. of the same month, into *Cancer*, and been, a little after that time, in its greatest Inclination to the *Ecliptick*, vid. in the 28. degree of *Leo*, it was to repass the *Southern Tropick*, over against the *little Dogg*, on the 29. of *December* about 9. or 10. of the clock in the morning, after it had been opposite to the *Sun* 2. or 3. hours before; and that on the 29. of *December* in the evening it should be in *Gemini*; and at the very beginning of the New year, enter into *Taurus*.

After this, our Author finds, that this *Comet*, according to his account, should pass the *Æquator* on the 4. of *January* before noon, and that about 5. or 6. of the clock in the evening of that day it was to come into the Jaw of the *Whale*, and the 9. of the same, at 6. of the clock, it should come close to the small Starr of the *Whale*, which is in its way, a little below. At length, he finds that it was to enter into *Aries* on the 12. of *January*, and to cut the *Ecliptick* on the 16. of the same month about noon, at which time it was to be again in *Quadrat* with the *Sun*, whence drawing a little to above the *Northern Line* of *Pisces*, it should in his opinion cease to appear a little beyond that place, without going as far as to the middle of *Aries*, if so be that its remoteness make it not disappear sooner.

He continueth, and saith, that this *Comet* shall not arrive to the place over against the *Line* of *Pisces*, till the 10. of *February*, & that then its *Diurnal* motion shall not exceed 8. minuts; and not 5. minuts about the 20. of the same month: and that in the beginning

ginning of *March*, if we see it so long, the said motion shall not exceed 4. minuts, and so shall be still diminishing; except the *Comet* become *Retrograde*, which, as very important, he would have well observed; as also, whether its motion will be about the end more or less swift, then he hath calculated it.

He subjoyneth, that the greatest way, which this *Star* could make in 24. hours, hath been 13. *d.* 25'; and in one hour, about 34'; and thinking it probable, that about the time, when it made so much way, it should be nearest to the *Earth*, he concludeth that its motion in 24. hours must be, in its least distance from the *Earth*, as about 3. to 14, or 1. to  $4\frac{2}{3}$ , and that its motion in one hour was to be to the same least distance, as about 1. to  $102\frac{1}{2}$ .

But that, which he Judgeth most remarkable, is, that he found by his Calculation, that the said least distance should be on the 29. of *December*, when the *Comet* was opposite to the *Sun*; which he does not know whether it may not serve to decide the grand Question concerning the *Motion of the Earth*.

He taketh further notice, that the *Tayl* of the *Comet* was to turn *Westward*, with a point to the *North*, until the 29. of *December*, at which time it was to be opposite to the *Sun*, and that then the said *Tayl* was to look directly *North*; but that, after that time, the *Tayl* was to turn *Eastward*, and continue to do so, until it disappear; and that it shall draw a little towards the *North*, until the 8. or 10. of *February*, at which time the *Tayl* is to be parallel to the *Aequator*, and if the *Comet* be yet seen for some time after, the *Tayl* shall go a little lower towards the *South*, but grow smaller.

He finds by his *Hypothesis*, that on the 2. of *December*, which is the first observation, that he hath heard of, this *Star* was to be about 7. times more remote from the *Earth*, then when it was in its *Perigeum*; and that it will be again in an equal remoteness from the *Earth*, on the 27. of *January*; so that he is of opinion, that in case this *Comet* have not been seen before the 2. of *December* it will not be seen any more after the 27. of *January*.

He wishes above all things, that it might be very exactly observed, at what Angle the way of the *Comet* cuts the *Aequator*, and, most of all, the *Ecliptick*; that so it may be seen, whether there



there hath not been some *Parallaxe* in the *Circle* of his Motion; as also, that some observations could be had of its greatest descent beneath the *Tropick* of *Capricorn* in the more *Southern* parts, where he saith it would have been without *Refractions*; Moreover, of the Time, when it hath been in *Quadrat* with the *Sun* about the 20. of *December*; and that also very exact Observation might be made of the time of its being again in *Quadrat* with the *Sun*, which, according to him, was to be *Januar.* 16.

He wishes also, that some in *Madagascar* may have observed this Star; Seeing that it began to appear over the middle of that *Island*, and passed twice over their Heads; he judgeth, that they have seen it before us. And he wishes lastly, that there were some intelligent person in *Guiana* to observe it there, seeing that within a few daies, according to his reckoning, it will pass over their Heads, and will not remove from thence but 8. or 10. degrees Northward, where he saith, it will disappear; thinking it improbable, that it can still appear, after the *Sun* shall have passed it.

This Account beareth date of the 2. *January*, new stile, 1665, and the Author thereof addeth this Note, That, seeing it could not be printed nor distributed so soon as he desired, he hath had the opportunity to verifie it by some Observations, from which he affirms he hath found no sensible difference; or, if there be, that it proceeds only from thence, that the Stars have advanced, since his *Globe* was made. He concludeth, that if this continue, and the first Observations do likewise agree, or that the differences do arrive within the Times, ghesied by him, that he hopes, he shall determine both the *Distance* and the *Magnitude* of this *Comet*; and that perhaps one may be enabled to decide the Question of the *Motion of the Earth*. In the interim, he assureth, that he hath not changed the least number in his Calculations, and that *Monsieur Huygens*, & several French Gentlemen, to whom, he saith, he hath given them long since, can bear him witness that he hath done so; as also many other friends of his, who saw upon his *Globe*, several daies before, the way of the *Comet* from day to day.

Thus farr the *Parisian* Account of the *Comet*, which is here inserted at large, that the intelligent and curious in *England* may compare

compare their Observations therewith, either to verifie these *Predictions*, or to shew wherein they differ; which is (as was also hinted above) the design of this *Philosophical Prophet* in dispersing his Conceptions, who declareth himself ready, in case he be mistaken in his reckoning, to learn another *Hypothesis*, to explicate these admirable appearances by

### *An Experimental History of Cold.*

There is in the Press, a New *Treatise*, entituled, *New Observations and Experiments in order to an Experimental History of Cold*, begun by that Noble Philosopher, Mr. *Robert Boyle*, and in great part already Printed; He did lately very obligingly present several Copies of so much as was Printed, to the *Royal Society*, with a desire that some of the Members thereof might be engaged to peruse the Book, and select out of it for trial, the hints of such Experiments, as the *Author* there wisheth might be either yet made or prosecuted. The Heads thereof are,

1. Experiments touching Bodies capable of Freezing others.
2. Experiments and Observations touching Bodies Disposed to be Frozen.
3. Experiments touching Bodies, Indisposed to be Frozen.
4. Experiments and Observations touching the Degrees of Cold in several Bodies.
5. Experiments touching the Tendency of Cold Upwards or Downwards.
6. Experiments and Observations touching the Preservation and Destruction of (Eggs, Apples, and other) Bodies by Cold.
7. Experiments touching the Expansion of Water and Aqueous Liquors by Freezing.
8. Experiments touching the Contraction of Liquors by Cold.
9. Experiments in Consort, touching the Bubbles, from which the Levity of Ice is supposed to proceed.
10. Experiments about the Measure of the Expansion and the Contraction of Liquors by Cold.
11. Experiments touching the Expansive Force of Freezing Water.
12. Experiments touching a New way of estimating the Expansive

five force of Congelation, and of highly compressing Air without Engines.

13. Experiments and Observations touching the Sphere of Activity of Cold.

14. Experiments touching differing *Mediums*, through which Cold may be diffused.

15. Experiments and Observations touching Ice.

16. Experiments and Observations touching the duration of Ice and Snow, and the destroying of them by the Air, and several Liquors.

17. Considerations and Experiments touching the *Primum Frigidum*.

18. Experiments and Observations touching the Coldness and Temperature of the Air.

19. Of the strange Effects of Cold.

20. Experiments touching the weight of Bodies frozen and unfrozen.

21. Promiscuous Experiments and Observations concerning Cold.

This Treatise will be dispatched within a very short time, and would have been so, ere this, if the extremity of the late Frost had not stopt the Press. It will be accompanied with some Discourses of the same *Authour*, concerning *New Thermometrical Experiments and Thoughts*, as also, with an Exercitation about the *Doctrine of the Antiperistasis*: In the former whereof is *first* proposed this *Paradox*, That not onely our Senses, but common Weather-glasses, may mis-inform us about Cold. *Next*, there are contained in this part, New Observations about the deficiencies of Weather-glasses, together with some considerations touching the New or *Hermetical Thermometers*. *Lastly*, they deliver another *Paradox*, touching the cause of the Condensation of the Air, and Ascent of water by Cold in common Weather-glasses. The latter piece of this part contains an Examen of *Antiperistasis*, as it is wont to be *taught* and *proved*: Of all which there will, perhaps, a fuller account be given by the Next.

## *An Account of a very odd Monstrous Calf.*

By the same Noble person was lately communicated to the *Royal Society* an Account of a very Odd Monstrous Birth, produced at *Limmington* in *Hampshire*, where a Butcher, having caused a Cow (which cast her Calf the year before) to be covered, that she might the sooner be fatted, killed her when fat, and opening the Womb, which he found heavy to admiration, saw in it a Calf, which had begun to have hair, whose hinder Leggs had no Joints, and whose Tongue was, *Cerberus-like*, triple, to each side of his Mouth one, and one in the midst: Between the Fore-leggs & the Hinder-leggs was a great Stone, on which the Calf rid: The *Sternum*, or that part of the Breast, where the Ribs lye, was also perfect Stone; & the Stone, on which it rid, weighed twenty pounds and a half; the outside of the Stone was of Greenish colour, but some small parts being broken off, it appeared a perfect Freestone. The Stone, according to the Letter of Mr. *David Thomas*, who sent this Account to Mr. *Boyle*, is with Doctor *Haughteyn* of *Salisbury*, to whom he also referreth for further Information.

## *Of a Peculiar Lead-Ore of Germany, and the Use thereof.*

There was, not long since, sent hither out of *Germany* from an inquisitive Physician, a List of several *Minerals* and *Earths* of that Country, and of *Hungary*, together with a *Specimen* of each of them: among which there was a kind of *Lead-Ore*, which is more considerable than all the rest, because of its singular use for *Essays* upon the *Coppell*, seeing that there is not any other *Mettal* mixed with it. 'Tis found in the *Upper-Palatinate*, at a place called *Freyung*, and there are two sorts of it, whereof one is a kind of *CrySTALLINE Stone*, and almost all good *Lead*; the other not so rich, and more *farinaceous*. By the information, coming along with it, they are fetcht, not from under the ground, but, the Mines of that place having lain long neglected, by reason of the Wars of *Germany* and the increase of Waters, the people, living there-

thereabout, take it from what their Forefathers had thrown away, and had lain long in the open Air. The use above-mentioned being considerable, the person, who sent it, hath been intreated, to inform what quantities may be had of it, if there should be occasion to send for some.

*Of an Hungarian Bolus, of the same Effect with the Bolus Armenus.*

The same person gave notice also, that, besides the *Bolus Armenus*, and the *Terra Silesiaca*, there is an Earth to be found in Hungary about the river *Tockay*, thence called *Bolus Tockaviensis*, having as good effects in *Physick*, as either of the former two, and commended by experience in those parts, as much as it is by *Sennertus* out of *Crato*, for its goodness.

*Of the New American Whale-fishing about the Bermudas.*

Here follows a Relation, somewhat more divertising, then the precedent Accounts; which is about the new *Whale-fishing* in the *West-Indies* about the *Bermudas*, as it was delivered by an understanding & hardy Sea-man, who affirmed he had been at the killing work himself. His account, as far as remembered, was this; That though hitherto all Attempts of mastering the Whales of those Seas had been unsuccessful, by reason of the extraordinary fierceness and swiftness of these monstrous Animals; yet the enterprise being lately renewed, and such persons chosen and sent thither for the work, as were resolved not to be baffled by a Sea-monster, they did prosper so far in this undertaking, that, having been out at Sea, neer the said Isle of *Bermudas*, seventeen times, and fastned their Weapons a dozen times, they killed in these expeditions two old Female-Whales, and three Cubs, whereof one of the old ones, from the head to the extremity of the Tail, was 88. Foot in length, by measure; its Tail being 23. Foot broad, the swimming Finn 26. Foot long, and the Gills three Foot long: having great bends underneath from the Nose to the Navil; upon her after-part, a Finn on the back; being within

paved ( this was the plain Sea-mans phrase ) with fat, like the Cawl of a Hog.

The other old one, he said, was some 60. Foot long. Of the Cubs, one was 33, the other two, much about 25. or 26. Foot long.

The shape of the Fish, he said, was very sharp behind, like the ridge of a house: the head pretty bluff, and full of bumps on both sides: the back perfectly black, and the belly white.

Their celerity and force he affirmed to be wonderful, inso-much that one of those Creatures, which he struck himself, towed the boat wherein he was, after him, for the space of six or seven Leagues, in  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an hours time. Being wounded, he saith, they make a hideous roaring, at which, all of that kind that are within hearing, come towards the place, where the Animal is, yet without striking, or doing any harm to the wary.

He added, that they struck one of a prodigious bigness, and by ghes of above 100. foot long. He is of opinion, that this Fish comes neerest to that sort of Whales, which they call the *Ju-bartes*; they are without teeth, and longer then the *Greenland-Whales*, but not so thick.

He said further that they fed much upon Grass, growing at the bottom of the Sea; which, he affirmed, was seen by cutting up the great Bag or Maw, wherein he had found in one of them about two or three Hogsheds of a greenish grassy-matter.

As to the quantity and nature of the Oyl which they yield, he thought, that the largest sort of these Whales might afford seven or eight Tuns if well husbanded, although they had lost much this first time, for want of a good Cooper, having brought home but eleven Tuns. The Cubs, by his relation, do yield but little, and that is but a kind of Jelly. That which the old ones render, doth candy, like Porks-Grease, yet burneth very well. He observed, that the Oyl of the Blubber is as clear and fair as any Whey: but that which is boyled out of the Lean, interlarded, becomes as hard as Tallow, spattering in the burning; and that which is made of the Cawl, resembleth Hoggs-grease.

One, but scarce credible, quality of this Oyl, he affirms to be, that though it be boiling, yet one may run ones hand into it without scalding; to which he adds, that it hath a very healing

Vertue

Virtue for cuttings, lameness, &c. the part affected being anointed therewith. One thing more he related, not to be omitted, which is, that having told, that the time of catching these Fishes was from the beginning of *March*, to the end of *May*, after which time they appeared no more in that part of the Sea: he did, when asked, whither they then retired, give this Answer, That it was thought, they went into the Weed-beds of the Gulf of *Florida*, it having been observed, that upon their Fins and Tails they have store of Clams or Barnacles, upon which, he said, Rock-weed, or Sea-tangle did grow a hand long; many of them having been taken of them, of the bigness of great Oyster-shells, and hung upon the Governour of *Bermudas* his Pales.

### *A Narrative concerning the success of Pendulum-Watches at Sea for the Longitudes.*

The Relation lately made by Major *Holmes*, concerning the success of the *Pendulum-Watches* at Sea (two whereof were committed to his Care and Observation in his last voyage to *Guiny* by some of our Eminent *Virtuosi*, and Grand Promotors of Navigation) is as followeth;

The said *Major* having left that Coast, and being come to the Isle of *St. Thomas* under the *Line*, accompanied with four Vessels, having there adjusted his Watches, put to Sea, and sailed Westward, seven or eight hundred Leagues, without changing his course; after which, finding the Wind favourable, he steered towards the Coast of *Africk*, North-North-East. But having sailed upon that *Line* a matter of two or three hundred Leagues, the Masters of the other Ships, under his Conduct, apprehending that they should want Water, before they could reach that Coast, did propose to him to steer their Course to the *Barbadoes*, to supply themselves with Water there. Whereupon the said Major, having called the Masters and Pilots together, and caused them to produce their Journals and Calculations, it was found, that those Pilots did differ in their reckonings from that of the Major, one of them eighty Leagues, another about an hundred, and the third, more; but the Major judging by his *Pendulum-Watches*, that they were onely some thirty Leagues distant from  
the

the Isle of *Fuego*, which is one of the Isles of *Cape Verd*, and that they might reach it next day, and having a great confidence in the said Watches, resolved to steer their Course thither, and having given order so to do, they got the very next day about Noon, a sight of the said Isle of *Fuego*, finding themselves to sail directly upon it, and so arrived at it that Afternoon, as he had said. These Watches having been first Invented by the Excellent Mounseur *Christian Hugen*s of *Zulichem*, and fitted to go at Sea, by the Right Honourable, the Earl of *Kincardin*, both Fellows of the *Royal Society*, are now brought by a New addition to a wonderfull perfection. The said Monsieur *Hugen*s, having been informed of the success of the Experiment, made by Major *Holmes*, wrote to a Friend at *Paris* a Letter to this effect;

Major *Holmes*, at his return, hath made a relation concerning the usefulness of *Pendulums*, which surpasseth my expectation. I did not imagine that the Watches of this first Structure would succeed so well, and I had reserved my main hopes for the New ones. But seeing that those have already served so successfully, and that the other are yet more just and exact, I have the more reason to believe, that the Invention of *Longitudes* will come to its perfection. In the mean time, I shall tell you, that the *States* did receive my Proposition, when I desired of them a Patent for these New Watches, and the recompense set a-part for the invention in case of success; and that without any difficulty they have granted my request, commanding me to bring one of these Watches into their Assembly, to explicate unto them the Invention, and the application thereof to the *Longitudes*; which I have done to their contentment. I have this week published, that the said Watches shall be exposed to sale, together with an information necessary to use them at Sea: and thus I have broken the Ice. The same Objection, that hath been made in your parts against the exactness of these *Pendulums*, hath also been made here; to wit, that though they should agree together, they might fail both of them, by reason that the Air at one time might be thicker, then at another. But I have answered, that this difference, if there be any, will not be at all perceived in the *Penduls*, seeing that the continual Observations, made in Winter from day to day, until Summer, have shewed me, that they



they have always agreed with the Sun. As to the Printing of the *Figure* of my New Watch, I shall defer that yet a while: but it shall in time appear with all the Demonstrations thereof, together with a *Treatise of Pendulums*, written by me some days since, which is of a very subtile Speculation.

*The Character, lately published beyond the Seas, of an Eminent Person, not long since dead at Tholouse, where he was a Councillor of Parliament.*

It is the deservedly famous *Monsieur de Fermat*, who was, (saith the Author of the Letter) one of the most Excellent Men of this Age, a *Genius* so universal, and of so vast an extent, that if very knowing and learned Men had not given testimony of his extraordinary merit, what with truth can be said of him, would hardly be believed. He entertained a constant correspondence with many of the most Illustrious Mathematicians of *Europe*, and did excel in all the parts of Mathematical Science: a Testimony whereof he hath left behind him in the following Books.

A Method for the Quadrature of *Parabola's* of all degrees.

A Book *De Maximis & Minimis*, which serveth not only for the determination of Problems of *Plains* and *Solids*, but also for the invention of *Tangents* and *Curve Lines*, and of the *Centres* of Gravity in Solids; and likewise for Numerical Questions.

An Introduction to the Doctrine of *Plains* and *Solids*, which is an *Analytical* Treatise, concerning the solution of *Plains* and *Solids*, which had been seen (as the Advertiser affirms) before *Monsieur Des Cartes* had publish'd any thing upon this Subject.

A Treatise *De Contactibus Sphericis*, where he hath demonstrated in *Solids*, what *Mr. Viet*, Master of Requests, had but demonstrated in *Plains*.

Another Treatise, wherein he establisheth and demonstrateth the two Books of *Apollonius Pergæus*, of *Plains*.

And a General Method for the dimension of *Curve Lines*, &c. Besides, having a perfect knowledge in Antiquity, he was consulted from all parts upon the difficulties that did emerge therein: he hath explained abundance of obscure places, that are found

found in the Antients. There have been lately printed some of his Observations upon *Athenæus*; and he that hath interpreted *Benedetto Castelli*, of the Measure of running waters, hath thence inserted in his Work a very handsome one upon an Epistle of *Synesius*, which was so difficult, that the Jesuit *Petavius*, who hath commented upon this Author, acknowledges, that he could not understand it.

He hath also made many Observations upon *Theon of Smyrne*, and upon other Antient Authors: but most part of them are not found but scattered in his Epistles, because he did not write much upon these kinds of Subjects, but to satisfy the curiosity of his friends.

All these Mathematical Works, and all these curious searches in Antiquity, did not hinder this great *Virtuoso* from discharging the duties of his place with much assiduity, and with so much ability, that he hath had the reputation of one of the greatest *Civilians* of his Age.

But that, which is most of all surprising to many, is, that with all that strength of understanding, which was requisite to make good these rare qualities, lately mentioned, he had so polite and delicate parts, that he composed *Latin, French* and *Spanish* Verses with the same elegancy, as if he had lived in the time of *Augustus*, and passed the greatest part of his life at the Courts of *France* and *Spain*.

More particulars will perhaps be mention'd of the Works of this Rare person, when all things, that he hath publish'd, shall be recovered, and when liberty shall be obtained of his Worthy Son, to impart unto the World the rest of his Writings, hitherto unpublished.

---

Printed with Licence, For *John Martin*, and *James Allistry*,  
Printers to the *Royal Society*.



Fig:II

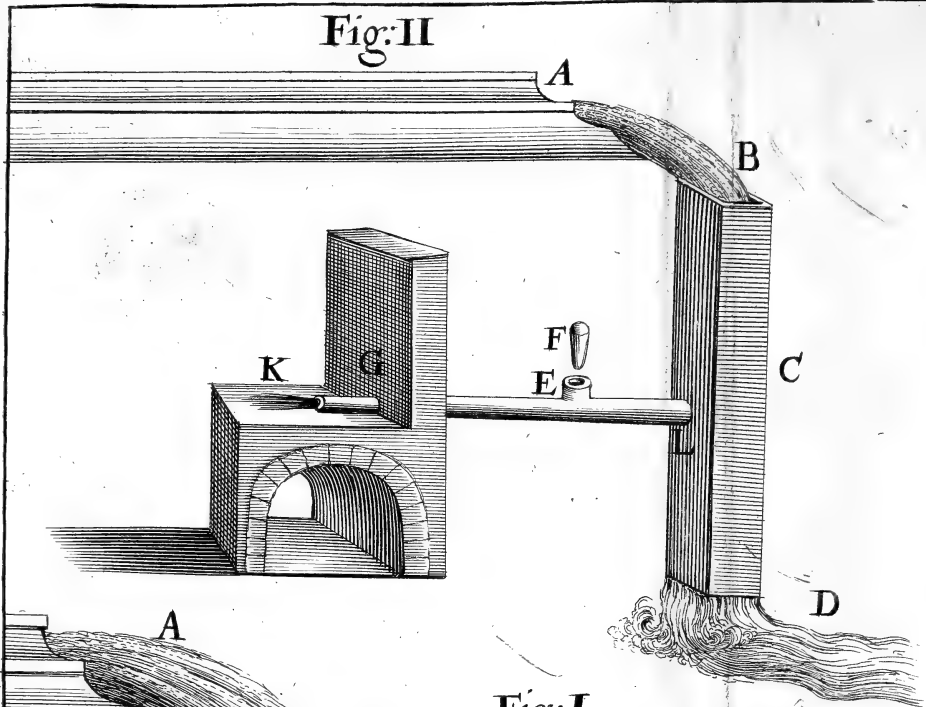
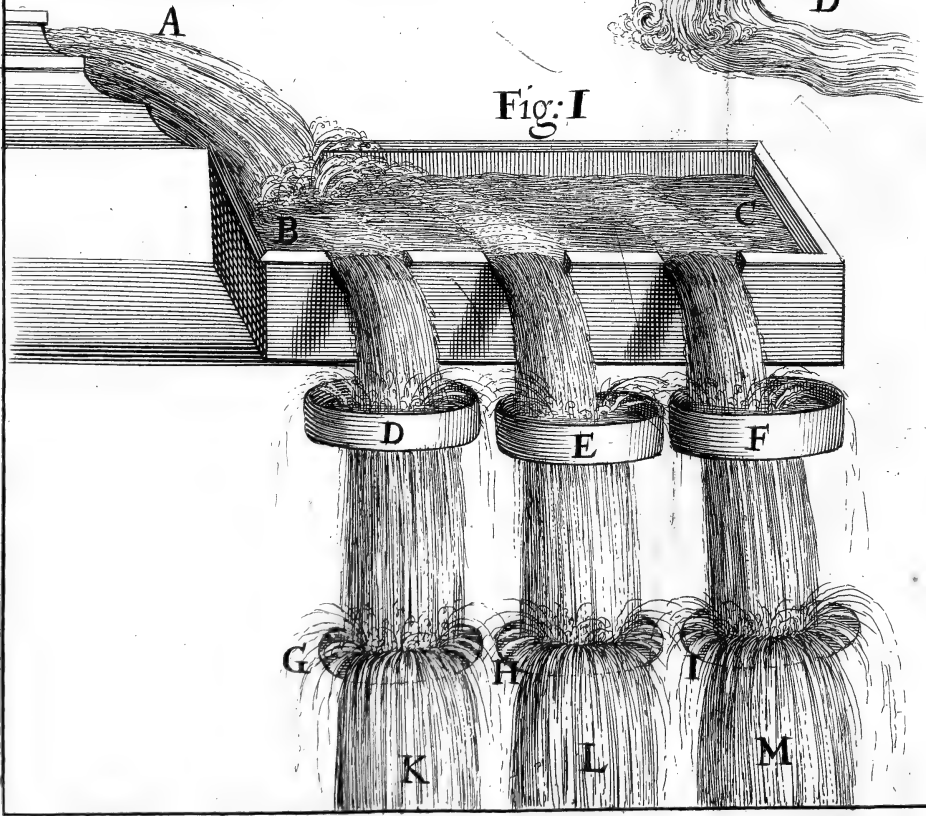


Fig:I



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

---

Munday, April 3. 1665.

---

## The Contents.

*Extract of a Letter written from Rome, concerning the late Comet, and a New one. Extract of another Letter from Paris, containing some Reflexions on the precedent Roman Letter. An Observation concerning some particulars, further considerable in the Monster, that was mention'd in the first Papers of these Philosophical Transactions. Extract of a Letter written from Venice, concerning the Mines of Mercury in Friuly. Some Observations, made in the ordering of Silk-worms. An Account of Mr. Hooks Micrographia, or the Physiological descriptions of Minute Bodies, made by Magnifying Glasses.*

---

*Extract of a Letter, lately written from Rome, touching the late Comet, and a New one.*



Cannot enough wonder at the strange agreement of the thoughts of that acute French Gentleman, Monsieur *Anzout*, in the *Hypothesis* of the Comets motion, with mine; and particularly, at that of the *Tables*. I have with the same method, whereby I find the motion of this Comet, easily found the Principle of that Author's *Ephemerides*, which he then thought not fit to declare; and 'tis this, that this Comet moves about the *Great Dog*, in so great a Circle, that that portion, which is descri-  
C
bed,

bed, is exceeding small in respect of the whole circumference thereof, and hardly distinguishable by us from a streight line.

Concerning the New Comet you mention, I saw it on the 11. of *February*, about the 24. deg. of *Aries*, with a Northern latitude of 24. deg. 40. min. The cloudy weather hath not yet permitted me to see it in *Andromeda*, as others affirm to have done.

*Extract of a Letter, written from Paris, containing some Reflections on part of the precedent Roman Letter.*

As to the *Hypothesis* of *Georg. Domenico Cassini*, touching the motion of the *Comet* about the *Great Dog* in a Circle, whose Centre is in a streight line drawn from the Earth thorough the said Star, I believe it will shortly be publish'd in print, as a thought I lighted upon in discoursing with one of my Friends, who did maintain, that it turned about a Centre, because that its *Perigee* had been over against the *Great Dog*, as I had noted in my *Ephemerides*. This particular I did long since declare to many of my acquaintance, whereof some or other will certainly do me that right, as to let the world know it by the Press. I have added an Observation, which I find not, that Signior *Cassini* hath made, *viz.* that there was ground to think, that the *Comet* of 1652. was the same with the present, seeing that, besides the parity of the swiftness of its motion, the *Perigee* thereof was also over against the *Great Dog*, if the Observations extant thereof, deceive not. But, to make it out, what ground I had for these thoughts, I said, that if they were true, the *Comet* must needs accomplish its revolution from 12. to 12. years, or thereabout. But, seeing it appears not by History, that a *Comet* hath been seen at those determinate distances of time, nor that over against the *Perigee* of all the other *Comets*, whereof particular observations are recorded, are alwaies found Stars of the first Magnitude, or such others, as are very notable, besides other reasons, that might be alleged, I shall not pursue this speculation; but rather suggest

suggest what I have taken notice of in my reflexions upon former Comets, which is, that more of them enter into our Systeme by the sign of *Libra* and about *Spica virginis*, then by all the other parts of the Heavens. For, both the present Comet, and many others registred in History, have entred that way, and consequently passed out of it by the sign *Aries*; by which also many have entred.

I did found my *Hypothesis* upon three Observations only, *viz.* those of the 22, 26, and 31. of *December*. Nor have I done, as some have fancied of me, who having been able to observe the Comet; the 27, 28, 29, 30, and 31. of *December*, and to see the diminution of its motion, have judged, that I had only determined that diminution for the time to come, conform to the augmentation thereof in time passed until the 29. of *December*. For *January* 1. (on which day I composed my *Ephemerides*) I knew not (nor any person here) that the motion of the Comet did diminish; but on the contrary, most men believed, it was not the same Comet. But Signior *Cassini* knows very well, that that was not necessary, seeing that two portions of a *Tangent* being given, and the *Angles* answering thereunto, 'tis easie to find the position and magnitude of its circle. The reason, which I think the true one, of the diminution of its Motion in Longitude, and of its Retrogradation, by me conjectured in my *Ephemerides*, I began to be assured of, *Febr.* 10. For until the sixth, the Comet had alwaies advanced, as Signior *Cassini* also hath very well noted: but after that day, I found that it returned in augmenting alwaies its Latitude. And I have constantly observed it, until *March* 8. between many Stars, which must be the same with these mention'd by *Cassini*, whereof the number was so great, that I think, I saw of them *March* 6. with one *Aperture* of my *Glass*, more then 40. or 50. and especially, above the head of *Aries*; but I did not particularly note the situation of more than 12. or 15; amongst which I have observed the position of the Comet since *January* 28. every day, when the weather did permit, *viz.* *January* 29. *February* 3, 6, 10, 17, 19, 24, 26, 27. and *March* 6

7, 8. I left it on *March 8.* at the 18. of the *Horn of Aries*, almost in the same latitude; and I am apt to believe, it will be Eclipsed; which I wish I may be able to observe this evening, if it be not already passed.

If Signior *Cassini* hath observed it on those daies that I have, he will be glad to find the conformity of our Observations. I shall only add, that on *February 3.* we were surprized, to see the Comet again much brighter then ordinary, and with a considerable Train. Some did believe, that it approach'd again to us. But having beheld it with a *Telescope*, I soon said, that it was joyned with two small Stars, whereof one was pretty bright, which I had already seen, on *February 28.* and *29:* And this conjunction gave the Comet that brightness, as it happens to most of the Stars of the fifth and sixth magnitude, where 2 or 3. or more are conjoyned, which perhaps would shew but faintly single, though by reason of their proximity to one another, they appear but one starr. Hence it was, that I assured my friends here, that the following days we should no more see it so bright, because I knew, that there were none such small bright Stars in the way, which by my former observations I conjectured it was to move.

*An Observation imparted to the Noble Mr. Boyle, by Mr. David Thomas, touching some particulars further considerable in the Monster mentioned in the first Papers of these Philosophical Transactions.*

Upon the strictest inquiry, I find by one, that saw the Monstrous Calf and stone, within four hours after it was cut out of the Cows belly, that the Breast of the Calf was not stony (as I wrote) but that the skin of the Breast and between the Legs and of the Neck (which parts lay on the smaller end of the stone) was very much thicker, then on any other part, and that the Feet of the Calf were so parted as to be like the Claws of a Dog. The stone I have since seen; it is bigger at one end then



then the other ; of no plain *superficies*, but full of little cavities. The stone, when broken, is full of small pebble stones of an Oval figure : its colour is gray like free-stone, but intermixt with veins of yellow and black. A part of it I have begg'd of Dr. *Haughten* for you, which I have sent to *Oxford*, whether a more exact account will be conveyed by the same person.

*Extract of a Letter, lately written from Venice by the Learned Doctor Walter Pope, to the Reverend Dean of Rippon, Doctor John Wilkins, concerning the Mines of Mercury in Friuli; and a way of producing Wind by the fall of Water.*

The Mines of *Mercury* in *Friuli*, a Territory belonging to the *Venetians*, are about a days Journey and a half distant from *Goritia* Northwards, at a place call'd *Idria*, situated in a Valley of the *Julian Alps*. They have been, as I am inform'd, these 160. years in the possession of the Emperor, and all the Inhabitants speak the *Sclavonian* Tongue. In going thither, we travell'd several hours in the best Wood I ever saw before or since, being very full of *Firrs*, *Oaks*, and *Beeches*, of an extraordinary thickness, straitness, and height. The Town is built, as usually Towns in the *Alps* are, all of wood, the Church onely excepted, and another House wherein the Overseer liveth. When I was there, in *August* last, the Valley, and the Mountains too, out of which the *Mercury* was dug, were of as pleasant a verdure, as if it had been in the midst of Spring, which they there attribute to the moistness of the *Mercury*; how truly, I dispute not. That Mine, which we went into, the best and greatest of them all, was dedicated to Saint *Barbara*, as the other Mines are to other Saints, the depth of it was 125. paces, every pace of that Country being, as they inform'd us, more then 5 of our Feet. There are two ways down to it; the shortest perpendicular way is that, whereby they bring up the Mineral in great Buckets, and  
by

by which oftentimes some of the workmen come up and down. The other, which is the usual way, is at the beginning not difficult, the descent not being much; the greatest trouble is, that in several places you cannot stand upright: but this holds not long, before you come to descend in earnest by perpendicular Ladders, where the weight of on's body is found very sensible. At the end of each Ladder, there are boards a cross, where we may breath a little. The Ladders, as was said, are perpendicular, but being imagined produced, do not make one Ladder, but several parallel ones. Being at the bottom, we saw no more then what we saw before, only the place, whence the Mineral came. All the way down, and the bottom, where there are several lanes cut out in the Mountain, is lined and propt with great pieces of Firr-trees, as thick as they can be set. They digg the Mineral with Pick-axes, following the veins: 'tis for the most part hard as a stone, but more weighty; of a Liver-colour, or that of *Crocus Metallorum*. I hope shortly to shew you some of it. There is also some soft Earth, in which you plainly see the *Mercury* in little particles. Besides this, there are oftentimes found in the Mines round stones like Flints, of several bignesses, very like those Globes of Hair, which I have often seen in *England*, taken out of Oxes bellys. There are also several *Marcasites* and stones, which seem to have specks of Gold in them; but upon tryal they say, they find none in them. These round stones are some of them very ponderous, and well impregnated with *Mercury*; others, light, having little or none in them. The manner of getting the *Mercury* is this: They take of the Earth, brought up in Buckets, and put it into a Sive, whose bottom is made of wires at so great a distance, that you may put your finger betwixt them: 'tis carried to a stream of running water, and wash'd as long as any thing will pass through the Sive. That Earth which passeth not, is laid aside upon an other heap: that which passeth, reserved in the hole, G. in Fig. 1. and taken up again by the second Man, and so on, to about ten or twelve sives proportionably less. It often happens in the first hole, where the second Man takes up his Earth

Earth, that there is *Mercury* at the bottom; but towards the farther end, where the intervals of the wires are less, 'tis found in very great proportion. The Earth laid aside is pounded, and the same operation repeated. The fine small Earth, that remains after this, and out of which they can wash no more *Mercury*, is put into Iron retorts and stopt, because it should not fall into the Receivers, to which they are luted. The fire forces the *Mercury* into the Receivers: The Officer unluted several of them to shew us; I observed in all of them, that he first poured out perfect *Mercury*, and after that came a black dust, which being wetted with water discover'd it self to be *Mercury*, as the other was. They take the *Caput mortuum* and pound it, and renew the operation as long as they can get any *Mercury* out of it.

This is the way of producing the *Mercury*, they call *Ordinary*, which exceeds that, which is got by washing, in a very great proportion, as you will perceive by the account annex. All the *Mercury* got without the use of Fire, whether by washing, or found in the Mines (for in the digging, some little particles get together, so that in some places you might take up two or three spoonfuls of pure *Mercury*) is call'd by them *Virgin-Mercury*, and esteem'd above the rest. I inquir'd of the Officer what vertue that had more, then the other; he told me that making an *Amalgama* of Gold and *Virgin-Mercury*, and putting it to the fire, that *Mercury* would carry away all the Gold with it, which common *Mercury* would not do.

The Engines, employed in these Mines, are admirable; the Wheels, the greatest that ever I saw in my life; one would think as great as the matter would bear: all moved by the dead force of the water, brought thither in no chargeable Aqueduct from a Mountain, 3 Miles distant: the water pumpt from the bottom of the Mine by 52 pumps, 26 on a side, is contrived to move other wheels, for several other purposes.

The Labourers work for a *Julio* a day, which is not above 6 or 7 pence, and indure not long; for, although none stay under

under ground above 6 hours; all of them in time (some later, some sooner) become *paralytick*, and dye *heſtick*.

We ſaw there a man, who had not been in the Mines for above half a year before, ſo full of *Mercury*, that putting a piece of *Brass* in his mouth, or rubbing it in his fingers, it immediately became white like Silver: I mean, he did the ſame effect, as if he had rubb'd *Mercury* upon it, and ſo *paralytick*, that he could not with both his hands carry a Glaſs, half full of Wine, to his mouth without ſpilling it, though he loved it too well to throw it away.

I have been ſince informed, that here in *Venice*, thoſe that work on the back-ſide of Looking-glaſſes, are alſo very ſubject to the *Palfey*. I did not obſerve, that they had black Teeth; it may be therefore, that we accuſe *Mercury* injuſtly for ſpoiling the Teeth, when given in *Venerreal* diſeaſes. I confeſs, I did not think of it upon the place; but, black Teeth being ſo very rare in this Country, I think I could not but have markt it, had all theirs been ſo.

They uſe exceeding great quantity of Wood, in making and repairing the Engins, and in the Furnaces (whereof there are 16. each of them carrying 24. Retorts;) but principally in the Mines, which need continual reparation, the Fir-trees laſting but a ſmall time under ground. They convey their Wood thus: About four miles from the Mines, on the ſides of two mountains, they cut down the Trees, and draw them into the interjacent Valley, higher in the ſame Valley, ſo that the Trees, according to the deſcent of the water lye betwixt it and *Idria*: with vaſt charges and quantities of Wood they make a Lock or Dam, that ſuffers not any water to paſs; they expect afterwards, till there be water enough to float theſe Trees to *Idria*; for, if there be not a ſpring, (as generally there is,) Rain, or the melting of the Snow, in a ſhort time, afford ſo much water, as is ready to run over the Dam, and which (the Flood-gates being open'd) carries all the Trees impetuoſly to *Idria*, where the Bridge is built very ſtrong, and at very oblique Angles to the ſtream, on purpoſe to ſtop them, and throw them on ſhore near the Mines. Thoſe

Those Mines cost the *Emperour* heretofore 70000. or 80000. *Florens* yearly, and yeilded less *Mercury* then at present, although it costs him but 28000. *Florens* now. You may see what his Imperial Majesty gets by the following account, of what *Mercury* the Mines of *Idria* have produced these last three years.

1 6 6 1	l.		1 6 6 2.	l.
Ordinary <i>Mercury</i>	198481		Ordinary <i>Mercury</i>	225066
Virgin <i>Mercury</i>	6194		Virgin <i>Mercury</i>	9612
	204675			234678
1 6 6 3				
	Ordinary <i>Mercury</i>	244119		l.
	Virgin <i>Mercury</i>	11862		
		255981		

There are alwaies at work 280 persons, according to the relation I received from a very civil person, who informed me also of all the other particulars above-mentioned, whose name is *Achatio Kappenjager*; his Office, *Contra-scrivano per sua Maestà Cesarea in Idria del Mercurio*.

To give some light to this Narrative, take this Diagramme: *F.* is the water, *C. B.* a vessel, into which it runs. *DG.EH.FI.* are streams, perpetually issuing from that vessel: *D. E. F.* three sives, the distance of whose wires at bottom lessen proportionably. *G.* the place, wherein the Earth, that pass'd through the sive *D.* is retained; from whence 'tis taken by the second man; and what passes through the sive *E.* is retained in *H.* and so of the rest. *K. L. M.* waft water, which is so much impregnated with *Mercury*, that it cureth Itches and sordid Ulcers. See Fig. 1.

I will trespass a little more upon you, in describing the contrivance of blowing the Fire in the *Brassworks* of *Tivoli* near *Rome* (it being new to me) where the Water blows the Fire, not by moving the Bellows, (which is common) but by affording the Wind. See Fig. II. where *A.* is the

D

River

River, *B.* the Fall of it, *C.* the Tub into which it falls, *LG.* a Pipe, *G.* the orifice of the Pipe, or Nose of the Bellows, *GK.* the Hearth, *E.* a hole in the Pipe, *F.* a stopper to that hole, *D.* a place under ground, by which the water runs away. Stopping the hole *E.*, there is a perpetual strong wind, issuing forth at *G.*: and *G.* being stopt, the wind comes out so vehemently at *E.*, that it will, I believe, make a Ball play, like that at *Frescati.*

*An Extract of a Letter, containing some Observations, made in the ordering of Silk-worms, communicated by that known Vertuoso, Mr. Dudley Palmer, from the ingenious Mr. Edward Digges.*

I herewith offer to your *Society* a small parcel of my *Virginian* silk. What I have observed in the ordering of Silk-worms, contrary to the received opinion, is:

1. That I have kept leaves 24. hours after they are gathered, and flung water upon them to keep them from withering; yet when (without wiping the leaves) I fed the worms, I observed, they did as well as those fresh gathered.

2. I never observed, that the smell of *Tobacco*, or smels that are rank, did any waies annoy the worm.

3. Our Country of *Virginia* is very much subject to Thunders: and it hath thundered exceedingly when I have had worms of all sorts, some newly hatched; some half way in their feeding; others spinning their Silk; yet I found none of them concern'd in the Thunder, but kept to their business, as if there had been no such thing.

4. I have made many bottoms of the Brooms (wherein hundreds of worms spun) of *Holly*: and the prickles were so far from hurting them, that even from those prickles they first began to make their bottoms.

I did hope with this to have given you assurance, that by retarding the hatching of seed, two crops of Silk or more might

might be made in a Summer : but my servants have been remiss in what was ordered, I must crave your patience till next year.

*An Account of Micrographia, or the Physiological Descriptions of Minute Bodies, made by Magnifying Glasses.*

The Ingenious and knowing Author of this *Treatise*, Mr. *Robert Hook*, considering with himself, of what importance a faithful *History of Nature* is to the establishing of a solid Systeme of *Natural Philosophy*, and what advantage *Experimental* and *Mechanical* knowledge hath over the Philosophy of *discourse* and *disputation*, and making it, upon that account, his constant business to bring into that vast Treasury what portion he can, hath lately published a Specimen of his abilities in this kind of study, which certainly is very welcome to the Learned and Inquisitive world, both for the *New discoveries in Nature*, and the *New Inventions of Art*.

As to the *former*, the Attentive Reader of this Book will find, that there being hardly any thing so small, as by the help of *Microscopes*, to escape our enquiry, a new visible world is discovered by this means, and the Earth shews quite a new thing to us, so that in every *little particle* of its matter, we may now behold almost as great a variety of creatures, as we were able before to reckon up in the whole *Universe* it self. Here our Author maketh it not improbable, but that, by these helps the subtilty of the composition of Bodies, the structure of their parts, the various texture of their matter, the instruments and manner of their inward motions, and all the other appearances of things, may be more fully discovered; whence may emerge many admirable advantages towards the enlargement of the *Active* and *Mechanick* part of knowledge, because we may perhaps be enabled to discern the secret

workings of *Nature*, almost in the same manner, as we do those that are the productions of *Art*, and are managed by *Wheels*, and *Engines*, and *Springs*, that were devised by Humane wit. To this end, he hath made a very curious *Survey* of all kinds of bodies, beginning with the *Point of a Needle*, and proceeding to the *Microscopical* view of the *Edges of Razors*, *Fine Lawn*, *Tabby*, *Watered Silks*, *Glass-canes*, *Glass-drops*, *Fiery Sparks*, *Fantastical Colours*, *Metal-line Colours*, the *Figures of Sand*, *Gravel in Urine*, *Diamonds in Flints*, *Frozen Figures*, the *Kettering Stone*, *Charcoal*, *Wood* and other *Bodies petrified*, the *Pores of Cork*, and of other *Substances*, *Vegetables growing on blighted Leaves*, *Blew mould* and *Mushrooms*, *Sponges*, and other *Fibrous Bodies*, *Sea-weed*, the *Surfaces of some Leaves*, the *stinging points of a Nettle*, *Cowage*, the *Beard of a wild Oate*, the *seed of the Corn-violet*, as also of *Tyme*, *Poppy* and *Purslane*. He continues to describe *Hair*, the *scales of a Soal*, the *sting of a Bee*, *Feathers* in general, and in particular those of *Peacocks*; the *feet of Flies*; & other *Insects*; the *Wings and Head of a Fly*; the *Teeth of a Snail*; the *Eggs of silk-worms*; the *Blue Fly*; a *water Insect*; the *Tufted Gnat*; a *White Moth*; the *Shepherds-spider*; the *Hunting Spider*, the *Ant*; the *wandring Mite*; the *Crab-like insect*, the *Book-worm*, the *Flea*, the *Louse*, *Mites*, *Vine-mites*. He concludeth with taking occasion to discourse of two or three very considerable subjects, viz. *The inflexion of the Rays of Lights in the Air*; *the Fixt starrs*; *the Moon*.

In representing these particulars to the Readers view, the Author hath not only given proof of his singular skil in delineating all sorts of *Bodies* (he having drawn all the *Schemes* of these 60 *Microscopical* objects with his own hand) & of his extraordinary care of having them so curiously engraven by the Masters of that Art; but he hath also suggested in the several reflexions, made upon these Objects, such conjecturs, as are likely to excite and quicken the Philosophicall heads to very noble contemplations. Here are found inquiries concerning the *Propagation of Light* through differing mediums;



diums; concerning *Gravity*; concerning the *Roundness* of Fruits, stones, and divers artificial bodies; concerning *Springiness* and *Tenacity*; concerning the *Original* of *Fountains*; concerning the *dissolution* of *Bodies* into *Liquors*; concerning *Filtration*, and the ascent of Juices in Vegetables, and the use of their *Pores*. Here an attempt is made of solving the strange *Phenomena* of *Grass-drops*; experiments are alleged to prove the *Expansion* of *Glass* by heat, and the *Contraction* of *heated-Glass* upon cooling; *Des Cartes* his *Hypothesis* of *colours* is examined: the *cause* of *Colours*, most likely to the Author, is explained: Reasons are produced, that *Reflection* is not necessary to produce *colours*, nor a *double refraction*: some considerable *Hypotheses* are offered, for the explication of *Light* by *Motion*; for the producing of all colors by *Refraction*; for reducing all sorts of colors to two only, *Yellow* and *Blew*; for making the *Air*, a dissolvent of all *Combustible Bodies*: and for the explicating of all the regular figures of *Salt*, where he alleges many notable instances of the *Mathematicks* of *Nature*, as having even in those things which we account vile, rude and coorse, shewed abundance of curiosity and excellent *Geometry* and *Mechanism*. And here he opens a large field for inquiries, and proposeth Models for prosecuting them; 1. By making a full collection of all the differing kinds of *Geometricall* figur'd bodies; 2. By getting with them an exact History of their places where they are generated or found: 3. By making store of Tryals in Dissolutions and Coagulations of severall Crystallizing Salts: 4. By making trials on metalls, Minerals and stones, by dissolving them in severall *Menstruums*, and Crystallizing them, to see what Figures will arise from those severall compositums: 5. By compounding & coagulating several Salts together into the same mass, to observe the Figure of that product: 6. By inquiring the closenes or rarity of the texture of those bodies, by examining their gravity, and their refraction, &c. 7. By examining what operations the fire hath upon several kinds of Salts, what changes it causes in their figures, Textures, or

Vertues

Vertues. 8. By examining their manner of dissolution, or acting upon those bodies dissoluble in them; and the Texture of those bodies before and after the process. 9. By considering, by what and how many means, such and such figures, actions and effects could be produced, and which of them might be the most likely, &c.

He goes on to offer his thoughts about the Pores of bodies, and a *kind of Valves* in wood; about spontaneous generation arising from the Putrefaction of bodies; about the nature of the Vegetation of mold, mushrooms, moss, sponges; to the last of which he scarce finds any Body like it in texture. He adds, from the naturall contrivance, that is found in the leaf of a Nettle, how the stinging pain is created, and thence takes occasion to discourse of the poisoning of Darts. He subjoyns a curious description of the shape, *Mechanism* and use of the *sting* of a *Bee*; and shews the admirable Providence of Nature in the contrivance and fabrick of *Feathers* for Flying. He delivers those particulars about the Figure, parts and use of the head, feet, and wings of a Fly, that are not common. He observes the various wayes of the generations of Insects, and discourses handsomely of the means, by which they seem to act so prudently. He taketh notice of the *Mechanical* reason of the *Spider's* Fabrick, and maketh pretty Observations on the hunting Spider, and other Spiders and their Webs. And what he notes of a Flea, Louse, Mites, and Vinegar-worms, cannot but exceedingly please the curious Reader.

Having dispatched these Matters, the Author offers his Thoughts for the explicating of many *Phænomena* of the Air, from the *Inflexion*, or from a *Multiplyed Refraction* of the rays of Light within the Body of the *Atmosphere*, and not from a *Refraction* caused by any terminating *superficies* of the Air above, nor from any such exactly defin'd *superficies* within the body of the *Atmosphere*: which conclusion he grounds upon this, that a *medium*, whose parts are unequally *dense*, and mov'd by various motions and transpositions as to one another, will produce all these  
visible

visible effects upon the rays of Light, without any other coefficient cause : and then, that there is in the Air or *Atmosphere*, such a variety in the constituent parts of it, both as to their *density* and *rarity*, and as to their divers mutations and positions one to another.

He concludeth with two *Celestial Observations*; whereof the *one* imports, what multitudes of Stars are discoverable by the *Telescope*, and the variety of their magnitudes : intimating with all, that the longer the Glasses are, and the bigger apertures they will indure, the more fit they are for these discoveries : the *other* affords a description of a *Vale* in the *Moon*, compared with that of *Hewelius* and *Ricciolo*; where the Reader will find several curious and pleasant Annotations, about the Pits of the *Moon*, and the Hills and Coverings of the same; as also about the variations in the *Moon*, and its *gravitating* principle, together with the use, that may be made of this Instance of a gravity in the *Moon*.

As to the *Inventions of Art*, described in this Book, the curious Reader will there find these following :

1. A *Baroscope*, or an Instrument to shew all the Minute Variations in the *Pressure of the Air*; by which he affirms, that he finds, that before and during the time of rainy weather, the *Pressure of the Air* is less; and in dry weather, but especially when an *Easterly Wind* ( which having pass over vast Tracts of Land, is heavy with earthy particles ) blows, it is much more, though these changes be varied according to very odd Laws.

2. A *Hygroscope*, or an Instrument, whereby the *Watery Steams*, volatile in the Air, are discerned, which the Nose it self is not able to find. Which is by him fully described in the Observation touching the *Beard of a wild Oate*, by the means whereof this Instrument is contrived.

3. An Instrument for *graduating Thermometers*, to make them *Standards of Heat and Cold*.

4. A *New Engin* for *Grinding Optick Glasses*, by means of which he hopes, that any Spherical Glasses, of what length soever,

soever, may be speedily made: which seems to him most easie, because, if it succeeds, with one and the same Tool may be ground an *Object Glass* of any length or breadth requisite, and that with very little or no trouble in fitting the *Engin*, and without much skill in the *Grinder*. He thinks it very exact, because to the very last stroke the *Glass* does regulate and rectifie the *Tool* to its exact Figure; and the longer or more the *Tool* and *Glass* are wrought together, the more exact will both of them be of the desired Figure. He affirms further, that the motions of the *Glass* and *Tool* do so cross each other, that there is not one point of eithers surface, but hath thousands of cross motions thwarting it, so that there can be no kind of *Rings* or *Gutters* made, either in the *Tool* or *Glass*.

5. A *New Instrument*, by which the *Refraction* of all kinds of Liquors may be exactly measured, thereby to give the Curious an opportunity of making Trials of that kind, to establish the *Laws* of *Refraction*, to wit, whether the *Sines* of the *Angles* of *Refraction* are respectively proportionable to the *Sines* of the *Angles* of *Incidence*: This Instrument being very proper to examine very accurately, and with little trouble, and in small quantities, the *Refraction* of any Liquor, not onely for *one* inclination, but for *all*; whereby he is enabled to make accurate *Tables*. By the same also he affirms to have found it true, that what *proportion* the *Sine* of the Angle of the one *inclination* has to the *Sine* of its Angle of *Refraction*, correspondent to it, the same proportion have all the other *Sines* of *Inclination* to their respective *Sines* of *Refractions*.

Lastly, this Author despairs not that there may be found many Mechanical Inventions, to improve our Senses of *Hearing*, *Smelling*, *Tasting*, *Touching*, as well as we have improved that of *Seeing* by *Optick Glasses*.

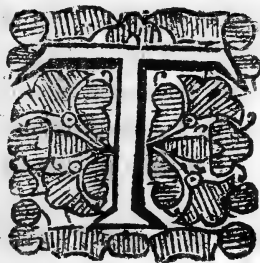
# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

*Munday, May 8. 1665.*

## The Contents.

*Some Observations and Experiments upon May-Dew. The Motion of the Second Comet predicted, by the same person, who predicted that of the former. A Relation of the Advice, given by a French Gentleman, touching the Conjunction of the Ocean and the Mediterranean. Of the way of killing Rattle-snakes, used in Virginia. A Relation of Persons kill'd with Subterraneous Damps. Of the Mineral of Liege, yielding both Brimstone, and Vitriol, and the way of extracting them out of it, used at Liege. An Account of Mr. Boyle's Experimental History of Cold.*

## *Some Observations and Experiments upon May-Dew.*



**T**HAT ingenious and inquisitive Gentleman, Master *Thomas Henshaw*, having had occasion to make use of a great quantity of *May-dew*, did, by several casual Effayes on that Subject, make the following Observations and Tryals, and present them to the *Royal Society*.

That *Dew* newly gathered and filtered through a clean Linnen cloth, though it be not very clear, is of a yellowish Colour, somewhat approaching to that of Urine.

That having endeavoured to putrefy it by putting several proportions into Glass bodies with blind heads, and setting them in several heats, as of dung, and gentle baths, he quite failed of his intention: for heat, though never so gentle, did rather clarify, and preserve it sweet, though continued for two months together, then cause any putrefaction or separation of parts.

That exposing of it to the Sun for a whole Summer in Glasses, that hold about two Gallons, with narrow mouths, that might be stopp'd with Cork, the only considerable alteration, he observed to be produced in it, was, that Store of green stuff (such as is seen in Summer in ditches and standing waters) floated on the top, and, in some places, grew to the sides of the Glass.

That putting four or five Gallons of it into a half Tub, as they call it, of Wood, and straining a Canvas over it, to keep out Dust and Insects, and letting it stand in some shady room for three weeks or a month, it did of it self putrefy and stink exceedingly, and let fall to the bottom a black sediment like Mudd.

That, coming often to see, what Alterations appeared in the putrefaction, He observed, that at the beginning, within twenty four hours, a slimy film floated on the top of the water, which after a while falling to the bottom, there came another such film in its place.

That if *Dew* were put into a long narrow Vessel of Glass, such as formerly were used for Receivers in distilling of *Aqua Fortis*, the slime would rise to that height, that He could take it off with a Spoon; and when he had put a pretty quantity of it into a drinking Glass, and that it had stood all night, and the water drained from it, if He had turned it out of his hand, it would stand upright in figure of the Glass, in substance like boyled white Starch, though something more transparent, if his memory (*sith he*) fail him not.

That having once gotten a pretty quantity of this gelly, and put it into a Glass-body and Blind-head, He set it into a gentle Bath,

Bath,

Bath, with an intention to have putrefied it, but after a few days He found, the head had not been well luted on, and that some moisture exhaling, the gelly was grown almost dry, and a large *Mushrom* grown out of it within the Glafs. It was of a loose watrish contexture, such an one, as he had seen growing out of rotten wood.

That having several Tubs with good quantity of *Dew* in them, set to putrefy in the manner abovesaid, and coming to pour out of one of them to make use of it, He found in the water a great bunch, bigger then his fist, of those Insects, commonly called *Hoglice* or *Millepedes*, tangled together by their long tails, one of which came out of every one of their bodies, about the bigness of a Horsehair: The Insects did all live and move, after they were taken out.

That emptying another Tub, whereon the Sun, it seems, had used sometimes to shine, and finding, upon the straining it through a clean linnen cloth, two or three spoonfulls of green stuff, though not so thick nor so green as that above mentioned, found in the Glasses *purposely* exposed to the Sun, He put this green stuff in a Glafs, and tyed a paper over it, and coming some dayes after to view it, He found the Glafs almost filled with an innumerable Company of small Flyes, almost all wings, such as are usually seen in great Swarms in the Aire in Summer Evenings.

That setting about a Gallon of this *Dew* ( which, he saith, if he misremember not, had been first putrefied and strained ) in an open Jarre-Glafs with a wide mouth, and leaving it for many weeks standing in a South-window, on which the Sun lay very much, but the Casements were kept close shut; after some time coming to take account of his *Dew*, He found it very full of little Insects with great Heads and small tapering Bodies, somewhat resembling Tadpoles, but very much less. These, on his approach to the Glafs, would sink down to the bottom, as it were to hide themselves, and upon his retreat wriggle themselves up to the top of the water again. Leaving it thus for some time longer, He afterwards found the room very full of Gnats, though the Door and Windows were kept shut. He adds, that He did not at first suspect, that those Gnats had any

relation to the *Dew*, but after finding the Gnats to be multiplied and the little watry Animals to be much lessened in quantity, and finding great numbers of their empty skins floating on the face of his *Dew*, He thought, he had just reason to perswade himself, the Gnats were by a second Birth produced of those little Animals.

That vapouring away great quantities of his putrefied *Dew* in Glass Basons, and other Earthen glazed Vessels, He did at last obtain, as he remembers, above two pound of *Grayish Earth*, which when he had washed with more of the same *Dew* out of all his Basons into one, and vapoured to siccity, lay in leaves one above another, not unlike to some kind of brown Paper, but very friable.

That taking this Earth out, and after he had well ground it on a Marble, and given it a smart Fire, in a coated Retort of Glass, it soon melted and became a Cake in the bottom, when it was cold, and looked as if it had been Salt and Brimstone in a certain proportion melted together; but, as he remembers, was not at all inflamable. This ground again on a Marble, *he saith*, did turn Spring water of a reddish purple Colour.

That by often calcining and filtering this Earth, He did at last extract about two ounces of a fine small *white Salt*, which, look'd on through a good *Microscope*, seemed to have Sides and Angles in the same number and figure, as *Rochepeeter*.

*The Motion of the Second Comet predicted, by the same Gentleman, who predicted that of the former.*

Monfieur *Auzout*, the same Person, that not long since communicated to the World his *Ephemerides* touching the course of the former *Comet*, and recommended several Copies of them to the *Royal Society*, to compare their Observations with his Account, and thereby, either to verifie his Predictions, or to shew, wherein they differ, hath lately sent another *Ephemerides* concerning the Motion of the *Second Comet*, to the same end, that invited him to send the other. In



In that Tract he observes, first in *General*, that this second *Comet* is contrary to the precedent, almost in all particulars: seeing that the *former* moved very swift, *this*, pretty slow; *that*, against the Order of the signs from East to West, *this*, following them, from West to East: *that*, from South to North, *this*, from North to South, as far as it hath been hitherto, that we hear off, observed: *that*, on the side opposite to the Sun, *this*, on the same side: *that*, having been in its *Perigee* at the time of its Opposition, *this*, having been there, out of the time of its Conjunction: where he taketh also notice, that this *Comet* differs in brightness from the other, as well in its Body, which is far more vivid and distinct, as in its *Train*, whose splendor is much greater, since it may be seen even with great *Telescopes*, which were useless in the former, by reason of its dimness. After this he descends to particulars, and informs us, that he began to observe this *Comet* *April* the second, and continued for some days following, and that as soon as he had made three or four Observations, he resolved to try again an *Ephemerides*; but that, having no instruments exact enough, and the *Comet* being in a place, destitute of Stars, and subject to Refractions, he feared to venture too much upon Observations so near one another, since in such matters a perfect exactness is necessary, and wished to see some precedent Observations to direct him: which having obtained, he thereby verified what he had begun, and resolved to carry on his intended *Ephemerides*, especially being urged by his Friends, and engaged by his former undertaking, that so it might not be thought a meer hazard, that made him hit in the former; as also, that he might try, whether his Method would succeed as well in slower, as in swifter *Comets*, and in those, that are near the Sun; as in such as are opposite thereunto, to the end, that men might be advertised of the determination of its use, if it could not serve but in certain particular Cases.

He relateth therefore, that he had finish'd this *New Ephemerides* *April* the sixth, and put it presently to the Press; in doing of which, he hopes, he hath not disobliged the Publick: seeing that, though we should loose the sight of this Star within a few days, by reason of its approach to the Sun, yet having found, that

that it is always to rise before the Sun, and that we may again see it better, when it shall rise betimes, towards the end of *May*, and in the beginning of *June*, if the cleerness of the Day-break hinder us not; he thought it worth the while to try, whether the truth of this *Ephemerides* could be proved.

He affirms then, that the *Line* described by this Star resembles hitherto a *Great Circle*, as it is found in all other Comets in the midst of their Course. He finds the said Circle inclined to the *Ecliptique* about 26. d. 30'. and the *Nodes*, where it cuts it, towards the beginning of *Gemini* and *Sagittary*: that it declines from the *Equator* about 26. d. and cuts it towards the 11. d. and consequently, that its greatest *Latitude* hath been towards *Pisces*, where it must have been *March 24.* and its greatest *Declination*, towards the 25. d. of the *Equator*, where it was to have been *April 11.*

He puts it in its *Perigee March 27.* about three of the Clock in the Afternoon, when it was about the 15. degrees of *Pisces*, a little more *Westerly* then *Marchab*, or the *Wing of Pegasus*, and that it was to be in *Conjunction* with the *Sun*, *April 9.* Where yet he noteth, that according to another Calculation, the *Perigee* was *March 27.* more towards *Night*, so that the Comet advances a little more towards the *East*, and retards towards the *West*; which not being very sensible in the first days, differs more about the end, and in the beginning; which he leaves to Observation.

He calculateth, that the greatest Motion it could make in one day, hath been 4. d. and 8'. or 9'; in one hour, about 10'. and 25". so that its *Diurnal Motion* is to its left distance from the Earth a little more than as 1. to 14. and its *Hourly Motion*, as 1. to 330.

He wonders, that it hath not been seen sooner; the first Observations that he hath seen, but made by others, being of *March 17.* Whereas he finds, that it might have been seen since *January*, at least in the Months of *February* and *March*, when it rose at 2 of the Clock and before: because it is very likely, that, considering its bigness and brightness, when it was towards its *Perigee*, it was visible, since that towards the end of *February* it was not three times as much remote from the Earth, than when it was in its *Perigee*, and that towards the end of *January* it was not five times as much.

In the interim, *saiſt* he, the other *Comet* could be ſeen with the naked eye until *January 31.* when it was more than ten times further remote, than in its *Perigee*, although it was not by far ſo bright, nor its ſtreamer ſhining as this hath appeared.

He wiſhes, that all the changes that ſhall fall out in this *Comet*, might be exactly obſerv'd; becauſe of its not being ſwift, and the Motion of the Earth very ſenſible, unleſs the *Comet* be extreamly remote; we ſhould find much more light from 'his, than the former Star, about the Grand Queſtion, whether the *Earth* moves or not: this Author having all along entertained himſelf with the hopes, that the Motion of *Comets* would evince, whether the *Earth* did move or not; and this very *Comet* ſeemed to him to have by deſign appeared for that end, if it had had more *Latitude*, and that conſequently we might have ſeen it before Day-break. He wiſhes alſo, that, if poſſible, it may be accurately obſerved, whether it will not a little decline from its great Circle towards the *South*; Judging, that ſome important truth may be thence deduced, as well as if its motion retarded more, than the place of its *Perigee* (which will be more exactly known when all the paſſed Obſervations ſhall have been obtained) and its greateſt Motion doe require.

He fears only, that it being then to riſe at Break of Day, exact Obſervations cannot be made of it: but he would, at leaſt have it ſought with *Telescopes*, his *Ephemerides* directing where about it is to be.

*April 10.* it was to be over againſt the point of the *Triangle*, and from thence more *Southerly* by more than two degrees; and *April 11.* over againſt the bright Star of *Aries*: *April 17.* over againſt the Stars of the *Fly*, a little more *Southerly*, and *May 4.* it is to be over againſt the *Pleiades*, and about the fourth or fifth of the ſame Month, it is to be once more in *Conjunction* with the *Sun*; after which time, the *Sun* will move from it  *Eaſtward*, and leave it towards the *West*; which will enable us to ſee it again at a better hour, provided the cleerneſs of the Day-break be no impediment to us. He addeth, that this Star muſt have been the third time in *Conjunction* with the *Sun*, about the time when it firſt began to appear: and foreſees, that from all theſe particulars many conſiderable conſequences may be deduced.

It will cut the *Ecliptick* about the end of *July*, new Style, a little more *Eastwards* than the *Eye* of *Taurus*: at which time there will be no seeing of it, except it be with a *Telescope*.

It will be towards the *End* of *April*, new style, twice as far distant as it was in its *Perigee*, thrice as far, *May* the fourth, four times, *May* the eighteenth, and five times, *June* the first, &c.

He would not have Men surpris'd, that there have been two *Comets* within so short a time; seeing, saith he, there were four, at least, three, in the Year 1618. and in other Years there have been two and more at the same time. What he adds about their signification, we leave to *Astrologers* to dispute it with him. He concludeth with asking pardon, if he have committed mistakes, which he hopeth he shall obtain the sooner, because of the small time he hath had for these calculations: and he wishes that he could have made all the Observations himself, seeing that it is easie to fail, when one must trust to the Observations of others, whereof we know not the exactness: where he instanceth, that, according to his Observations, the way of the *Comet* should go neerer the *Ecliptick* than he hath marked it, even without having any great regard to the *Refractions*: but since he would subject himself to others, he hath made it pass a little higher, which, he saith, was almost insensibly so, in those few days that he was observing and writing, but that this may perhaps become sensible hereafter: which if it be so, he affirms that it will cut the *Ecliptick* and *Equator* sooner, than he hath marked it, &c. However, he thinks it convenient, to have given aforehand a common Notion of what will become of a *Comet*, to prepare men for all the Changes that may fall out concerning it: which he affirms he hath endeavoured to do; the rest being easie to correct, as soon as any good Observations, somewhat distant, have been obtained, considering, that there need but two very exact ones, a little distant when the Star is not swift, to trace its Way; although there must be at least three, to find out all the rest. But, then would he have it considered, that although his Method should be very exact, if there be not at hand Instruments big enough, and Globes good enough to trust to, nothing can be done perfectly in these kind of Predictions.

*A Relation of the advice given by Monsieur Petit, Intendant of the Fortifications of Normandy, touching the Conjunction of the Ocean and Mediterranean.*

This Intelligent Gentleman, Monsieur *Petit*, having been consulted with, touching the Conjunction of the *Ocean* and *Mediterranean*, delivers first the Proposition, and then giveth his thoughts upon it.

The Proposition is, That there being about two Leagues below *Castres* in *Languedoc* a Rivolet, called *Sor*, passing to *Revel*, there may by the means thereof be made a Communication of the two Seas, by joyning the Waters of this Rivolet by a Channel (to be kept full all the year long) With those of *St. Papoul*, and others, which fall into *Fresqueil* (another small River) that runs into the *Aude* below *Carcaffone*, and go together to *Narbonne*, situated upon the *Mediterranean*.

Having given the Proposition, he adds some particulars, to illustrate the same, before he declares his judgment upon it. For he relateth, that there is but one way, after the division of the Waters, to pass to the *Mediterranean*, which is by a Rivolet, called *Fresqueil*, that is conjoyn'd with the *Aude*: But, to pass to the *Ocean*, there are three: One, by *Riege*, entring into the *Garonne* above *Tholouse*; the other, by *Lers*, passing on the side, and below the same Town; and the third, by *Sor*, falling into the River *Agoust* under *Castres*, afterwards into the *Tarne*, and thence to *Montauban*, and lastly into the *Garonne*. And that, to compass this design, all these Rivers and Rivolets are first to be made Navigable unto their *Sluces*; that of *Aude* and *Fresqueil* for the *Mediterranean*, and one of the others, such as shall be chosen, for the *Ocean*. He addeth, that, as to the several Ways passing to the *Ocean*, all of them commended as proper and convenient, and the three Countries concerned therein, speaking every one for their advantage: Those of *Castres* and

*Montauban*, are for the River *Agouft*; those of *Tholoufe*, for *Riege*; and the rest, for *Lers*.

Now concerning his Opinion upon this Proposition, he thinks, that all that hath been represented touching this matter, can signify very little, seeing that the main thing is wanting, which is the assurance, and certain and positive mensuration of the height and quantity of the Waters, necessary to fall into both the Channels of the *Aude* and *Garonne*: that there must be plenty of that, to furnish at all times and alwaies the highest and first *Sluces*, since what once issues thence, doth never enter again into them; and after some Boats are passed, if there should not be a sufficient supply for those that come after, either to go up, or to go down, all would stand dry, and Merchants and their Commodities would stay long enough expecting the supply of Rains, to their great detriment. He concludeth therefore, that no knowing and discreet Person is able, in matters of this nature, to give a positive answer, without having before him a large and exact Topographical Map of those places, and of the sources of all the Rivolets, that are to supply the Water to the Head of the pretended Channel, together with a full account of the survey and mensuration of all the places, through which it is to pass; of the Nature of the Ground, whether it be stony, sandy, rocky, &c. of the exact level of all the places, where it is to be made, and of the several risings and depressions thereof, to be assured that the Water may be conveyed to the greatest rising, and to the highest *Sluce*; and lastly, of the quantity, that may be had at high, middle, and low Water, to have enough for all times; that all these things being first made out, 'tis then time enough to judge of the possibility of the thing, and to calculate the Charges necessary for Execution.

This Artift having thus prudently waved this Proposition, diverts himself with reflecting upon several others of the like nature, among which he insists chiefly upon two, whereof one is that so much celebrated in *Egypt*,; the other, of *Germany*. And he is of Opinion, that the most important of all is that, of conjoyning the *Red sea* by the *Nile* with the *Mediterranean*, which he looks upon as the most excellent conveniency to go into the *East-Indies* without doubling the *Cape of Good-Hope*; and yet it could

could not be executed by those great Kings of *Egypt*, that raised so many stupendious *Pyramids*; although in his Opinion the reasons alleged by *Historians* to justify them for having abandoned that undertaking, are of no validity, and that the *Red Sea* cannot be, as they feared, higher than the *Nile*, and therefore not indanger the inundation of *Egypt*.

The other Proposition was made to *Charles Magne, Anno 793.* for joyning the *Euxine Sea* and the *Ocean* together, by a Channel, which was begun for that end, and designed to be 2000. paces long, and 100. paces broad, betwixt the River *Altmull*, falling into the *Danube* above *Ratisbone*, and the River *Rott*, passing at *Nurenberg*, and thence running into the *Main*, and so into the *Rhine*. But yet this also proved abortive, though there was great appearance of success at first.

### *Of the Way of killing Rattle-Snakes.*

There being not long since occasion given at a meeting of the *Royal Society* to discourse of *Rattle-Snakes*, that worthy and inquisitive Gentleman, Captain *Silas Taylor*, related the manner, how they were killed in *Virginia*, which he afterwards was pleased to give in writing, attested by two credible persons in whose presence it was done; which is, as follows.

The Wild *Penny-royal* or *Ditany* of *Virginia*, groweth streight up about one foot high, with the leaves like *Penny-royal*, with little blue tufts at the joyning of the branches to the Plant, the colour of the Leaves being a reddish green, but the Water distilled, of the colour of Brandy, of a fair Yellow: the Leaves of it bruised are very hot and biting upon the Tongue: and of these, so bruised, they took some, and having tyed them in the cleft of a long stick, they held them to the Nose of the *Rattle-Snake*, who by turning and wriggling laboured as much as she could to avoid it: but she was killed with it, in less than half an hour's time, and, as was supposed, by the scent thereof; which was done *Anno 1657.* in the Month of *July*, at which season, they repute those creatures to be in the greatest vigour for their poison.

## *A Relation of Persons killed with subterraneous Damps.*

This Relation was likewise made to the *Royal Society*, by that Eminent *Virtuoso* Sir *R. Moray*, who was pleased, upon their desire, to give it them in writings: as followeth,

In a Coal-pit, belonging to the Lord *Sinclair* in *Scotland*, where the Coal is some 18 or 20 foot thick, and antiently wasted to a great depth: The Colliers, some Weeks agoe, having wrought as deep as they could, and being to remove into new Rooms (as they call them) did, by taking off, as they retired, part of the Coal that was left as Pillars to support the Roof and Earth over it, so much weaken them, that within a short space, after they were gone out of the Pitt, the Pillars falling, the Earth above them filled up the whole Space, where the Colliers had lately wrought, with its ruins. The Colliers being here-by out of work, some of them adventured to work upon old remains of Walls, so near the old wastes, that striking through the slender partition of the Coal-wall, that separated between them and the place, where they used to work, they quickly perceived their Error, and fearing to be stifled by the bad Air, that they knew, possessed these old wastes, in regard not onely of the Damps, which such wastes do usually afford, but because there having for many years been a Fire in those wastes, that filled them with stifling fumes and vapours, retired immediately and saved themselves from the eruptions of the Damp. But next day some seven or eight of them came no sooner so farr down the staires, that led them to the place, where they had been the day before, as they intended, but upon their stepping into the place, where the Air was infected, they fell down dead, as if they had been shott: And there being amongst them one, whose Wife was informed he was stifled in that place, she went down so far without inconvenience, that seeing her Husband near her, ventured to go to him, but being choaked by the Damp, as soon as she came near him, she fell down dead by him.

This



This Story Sir *R. Moray* affirmed to have received from the *Earl of Weymes*, Brother in Law to the *Lord Sinclair*, as it was written to him from *Scotland*.

*Of the Mineral of Liege, yielding both Brimstone and Vitriol, and the way of extracting them out of it, used at Liege.*

The Account of this *Mineral*, and of the way of extracting both *Brimstone* and *Vitriol* out of it, was procured from *Liege*, by the lately mentioned Sir *Robert Moray*, and by him communicated to the *Royal Society*, as follows.

The *Mineral*, out of which *Brimstone* and *Vitriol* are extracted, is one and the same, not much unlike Lead-ore, having also oft times much Lead mingled with it, which is separated from it by picking it out of the rest. The Mines resemble our *English* Coal-Mines, dugg according to the depth of the *Mineral*, 15, 20, or more fathoms, as the Vein leads the Workmen, or the subterranean waters will give them leave, which in Summer so overflow the Mines, that the upper waters, by reason of the drought, not sufficing to make the Pumps goe, the Work ceases.

To make *Brimstone*, they break the Stone or Ore into small pieces, which they put into Crucibles made of Earth, five foot long, square and Pyramid-wise. The Entry is near a foot square. These Crucibles are laid sloaping, eight undermost, and seven above them, as it were betwixt them, that the Fire may come at them all, each having its particular Furnace or Oven. The *Brimstone* being dissolved by the violence of the heat, drops out at the small end of the Crucible, and falls into a Leaden-Trough or Receptacle, common to all the said Crucibles, through which there runs a continual Rivolet of cold water, conveyed thither by Pipes for the cooling of the dissolved Sulphur, which is ordinarily four hours in melting. This done, the Ashes are drawn out with a crooked Iron, and being put into an Iron Wheel-barrow, are carried out of the Hutt, and being

being laid in a heap, are covered with other elixed or drained Ashes, the better to keep them warm; which is reiterated, as long as they make *Brimstone*.

To make *Coperas* or *Vitriol*, they take a quantity of the said Ashes, and throwing them into a square planked pit in the Earth, some four foot deep, and eight foot square, they cover the same with ordinary water, and let it lye twenty four hours, or untill an Egge will swim upon the liquor, which is a sign, that it is strong enough. When they will boyl this, they let it run through Pipes into the Kettles, adding to it half as much Mother-water, which is that water, that remains after boyling of the hardned *Coperas*. The Kettles are made of Lead,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  foot high, 6 foot long, and 3 foot broad, standing upon thick Iron Bars or Grates. In these the Liquor is boyled with a strong Coal-fire, twenty four hours or more, according to the strength or weakness of the Lee or Water. When it is come to a just consistence, the fire is taken away, and the boyled liquor suffered to cool somewhat, and then it is tapp'd out of the said Kettles, through holes beneath in the sides of them, and conveyed through wooden Conduits into several Receptacles, three foot deep and four foot long (made and ranged not unlike our Tan-pits) where it remains fourteen or fifteen dayes, or so long till the *Coperas* separate it self from the water, and becomes icy and hard. The remaining water is the above-mentioned Mother-water; and the elixed or drained Ashes are the Dreggs, or *Caput mortuum*, which the Lee, whereof the *Vitriol* is made, leaves behind it in the planked Pitts.

## *A further Account of Mr. Boyle's Experimental History of Cold.*

In the first Papers of these *Philosophical Transactions*, some promise was made of a fuller account, to be given by the next, of the *Experimental History of Cold*, composed by the Honourable Mr. Robert Boyle; it being then supposed, that this *History* would have been altogether printed off at the time of publishing the *second* Papers

Papers of these *Transactions*; but the Press, employed upon this Treatise, having been retarded somewhat longer than was expected, the said promise could not be performed before this time: wherein it now concerns the inquiring World to take notice, that this subject, as it hath hitherto bin almost totally neglected, so it is now, by this Excellent Author, in such a manner handled, and improved by near *Two hundred* choice *Experiments* and *Observations*, that certainly the *Curious* and *Intelligent* Reader will in the perusal thereof find cause to admire both the Fertility of a Subject, seemingly so barren, and the Author's Abilities of improving the same to so high a Degree.

But to take a short view of some of the particulars of this *History*, and thereby to give occasion to *Philosophical* men, to take this Subject more into their consideration, than hitherto hath been done; the Ingenious Readers will here see,

1, That not only all sorts of *Acid* and *Alcalizate* Salts, and Spirits, even Spirit of Wine; but also Sugar, and Sugar of Lead mixed with Snow, are capable of freezing other Bodies, and upon what account they are so.

2, That among the Substances capable of being frozen, there are not only all gross sorts of Saline Bodies, but such also as are freed from their grosser parts, not excepting Spirit of Urine, the *Lixivium* of Pot-ashes, nor Oyl of Tartar, *per deliquium*, it self.

3, That many very spirituous liquors, freed from their aqueous parts, cannot be brought to freeze, neither naturally, nor artificially: And here is occasionally mentioned a way of keeping *Moats* unpassable in very cold Countries, recorded by *Olaus Magnus*.

4, What are the wayes proper to estimate the greater or lesser Coldness of Bodies; and by what means we can measure the intenseness of Cold produced by Art, beyond that, which Nature needs to employ for the freezing of Water; as also, in what proportion water of a moderate degree of Coldness will be

be made to *shrink* by Snow and Salt, before it begin by Congelation to *expand* it self; and then, how to measure by the differing Weight and Density of the same portion of Water, what change was produced in it, betwixt the hottest time of Summer, and first glaciating degree of Cold, and then the highest, which our Author could produce by *Art*: Where an Inquiry is annex'd, whether the making of these kind of Tryals with the waters of the particular Rivers and Seas, men are to sail on, may afford any useful estimate, whether or not, and how much, ships may on those waters be safely loaden more in Winter, than in Summer. To which is added the way of making exact Discoveries of the differing degrees of Coldness in differing Regions, by such Thermometers, as are not subject to the alterations of the *Atmosphere's* gravitation, nor to be frozen.

5. Whether in Cold, the diffusion from Cold Bodies be made more strongly downwards, contrary to that of Hot Bodies: Where is delivered a way of freezing Liquors without danger of breaking the Vessel, by making them begin to freeze at the bottom, not the top.

6. Whether that Tradition be true, that if frozen Apples or Eggs be thaw'd neer the Fire, they will be thereby spoil'd, but if immersed in cold water, the Internal Cold will be drawn out, as is supposed, by the External Cold; and the frozen Bodies will be harmlesly thawed? *Item*, Whether Iron, or other Metals, Glas, Stone, Cheese, &c. expos'd to the freezing Air, or kept in Snow or Salt, upon the immerging them in Water will produce any Ice? *Item*, What use may be made of what happens in the different waies of thawing Eggs and Apples, by applying the Observation to other Bodies, and even to Men, dangerously nipp'd by excessive Cold. Where is added not only a memorable Relation, how the whole Body of a Man was succesfully thawed and cas'd all over with Ice, by being handled, as frozen Eggs and Apples are; but also the Luciferousness of such Experiments as these: and likewise, what the effects of Cold may be, as to the Conservation or Destruction of the Textures of Bodies: and in particular, how Meat and Drink may

may be kept good, in very Cold Countries, by keeping it under Water, without glaciation? as also, how in extreme Cold Countries, the Bodies of Dead Men and other Animals may be preserved very many years entire and unputrefied? And yet, how such Bodies, when unfrozen, will appear quite vitiated by the excessive Cold? Where it is further inquired into, whether some Plants, and other Medicinal things, that have specific Vertues, will loose them by being throughly congealed and (several wayes) thawed? And also, whether frozen and thawed Harts-horn will yield the same quantity and strength of Salt and saline Spirit, as when unfrozen? *Item*, Whether the *Electrical* faculty of *Amber*, and the *Attractive* or *Directive* Virtue of *Loadstones* will be either impaired, or any wayes altered by intense Cold? This Head is concluded by some considerable remarks touching the operation of Cold upon Bones, Steel, Brags, Wood, Bricks.

7, What Bodies are expanded by being frozen, and how that expansion is evinced? And whether it is caused by the intrusion of Air? As also, whether, what is contained in icy bubbles, is true and Springy Air, or not.

8, What Bodies they are, that are contracted by Cold; and how that Contraction is evinced? Where 'tis inquired, whether *Chymical Oyles* will, by Congelation, be, like expressed Oyles, contracted, or, like aqueous Liquors, expanded?

9, What are the wayes of *Measuring* the *Quantity* of the Expansion and Contraction of Liquors by Cold? And how the Author's account of this matter agrees with what Navigators into cold Climats, mention from experience, touching pieces of Ice as high as the Masts of their Ships, and yet the Depth of these pieces seems not at all answerable to what it may be supposed to be.

10, How strong the Expansion of freezing water is? Where are enumerated the several sorts of Vessels, which being filled

with water, and exposed to the cold Air, do burst; and where also the weight is expressed, that will be removed by the expansive force of Freezing? Whereunto an Inquiry is subjoined, whence the prodigious force, observed in water, expanded by Glaciation, should proceed? And whether this *Phenomenon* may be solved, either by the *Cartesian*, or *Epicurean Hypothesis*?

II, What is the *Sphere of Activity* of Cold, or the Space, to whose extremities every way the Action of a cold Body is able to reach: where the difficulty of determining these limits, together with the causes thereof, being with much circumspection mentioned, it is observed, that the *Sphere of Activity* of Cold is exceeding narrow, not onely in comparison of that of Heat in Fire, but in comparison of, as it were, the *Atmosphere* of many odorous Bodies; and even in comparison of the *Sphere of Activity* of the more vigorous Loadstones, insomuch, that the Author hath doubted, whether the Sense could discern a Cold Body, otherwise then by immediate Contract. Where several Experiments are delivered for the examining of this matter, together with a curious relation of the way used in *Persia*, though a very hot Climate, to furnish their *Conservatories* with solid pieces of Ice of a considerable thickness: To which is added an Observation, how far in Earth and Water the Frost will pierce downwards, and upon what accounts the deepness of the Frost may vary. After which, the care is inculcated, that must be had, in examining, whether Cold may be diffused through all *Mediums* indefinitely, not to make the Trials with *Mediums* of two great thickness: where it is made to appear, that Cold is able to operate through Metalline Vessels, which is confirmed by a very pretty Experiment of making *Icy Cups* to drink in; whereof the way is accurately set down. Then are related the Trials, whether, or how, Cold will be diffused through a *Medium*, that some would think a *Vacuum*, and which to others would seem much less disposed to assist the diffusion of Cold, than Common Air it self. After which follows a curious Experiment, shewing whether a Cold Body can operate through

a *Medium* actually hot, and having its heat continually renewed by a fountain of heat.

12, How to estimate the solidity of the Body of Ice, or how strong is the mutual adhesion of its parts? and whether differing Degrees of Cold may not vary the Degree of the compactness of Ice. And our Author having proceeded as far as he was able towards the bringing the strength of Ice to some Estimate by several experiments, he communicateth the information, he could get about this matter among the Descriptions that are given us of Cold Regions: And then he relateth out of Sea-mens *Journals*, their Observations touching the insipidness of resolved Ice made of Sea-water; and the prodigious bigness of it, extending even to the height of two hundred and fourty Foot above water, and the length of above eight Leagues. To which he adds some promiscuous but very notable Observations concerning Ice, not so readily reducible to the foregoing Heads: *videlicet*, Of the blew Color of Rocky pieces of Ice; and the horrid noise made by the breaking of Ice, like that of Thunder and Earthquakes, together with a Consideration of the Cause, whence those loud Ruptures may proceed.

13, How Ice and Snow may be made to last long; and what Liquor dissolves Ice sooner than others, and in what proportion of quickness the solutions in the several Liquors are made, where occasion is offered to the Author, to examine, whether Motion will impart a heat to Ice? After which, he relates an Experiment of *Heating* a Cold Liquor with Ice, made by himself in the presence of a Great and Learned Nobleman, and his Lady, who found the Glass wherein the Liquor was, so hot that they could not endure to hold it in their Hands. Next, it is examined, whether the effects of Cold do continually depend upon the actual presence and influence of the manifest Efficient Causes, as the Light of the Air depends upon the Sun or Fire, or other Luminous Bodies. To this is annexed an Account of the *Italian* way of making *Conservatories* of Ice and Snow, as the Author had received it from that Ingenious and Polite Gentleman, Master J. Evelyn. But

But want of time prohibiting the accomplishment of the intended account of this Rich Piece: what remains, must be referred to the next Occasion. It shall only be intimated for a Conclusion, that the *Author* hath annexed to this *Treatise*, an Examen of Master *Hobs's* Doctrine touching *Cold*; wherein the *Grand Cause* of *Cold* and its *Effects* is assigned to *Wind*, in so much that 'tis affirmed, that almost any Ventilation and stirring of the Air doth refrigerate.

---

L O N D O N,

Printed with License, By *John Martyn*, and *James Allestry*, Printers to the *Royal-Society*. 1665.

---



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

*Munday, June 5. 1665.*

## The Contents.

*A Relation of some extraordinary Tydes in the West-Isles of Scotland, by Sr. Robert Moray. The judgment of Monsieur Auzout, touching the Apertures of Object-glasses, and their proportions in respect of the severall lengths of Telescopes; together with a Table thereof. Considerations of the same Person upon Mr. Hook's New Engine for grinding of Optick-glasses. Mr. Hook's Thoughts thereupon. Of a means to illuminate an Object in what proportion one pleaseth; and of the distances, that are requisite to burn Bodies by the Sun. A further account by Monsieur Auzout of Signior Campani's Book, and Performances about Optick-Glasses. Campani's Answer thereunto; and Mr. Auzout's Animadversions upon that Answer. An account of Mr. Lower's newly published Vindication of Dr. Willis's Diatriba de Febribus.*

*A Relation of some extraordinary Tydes in the West-Isles of Scotland, as it was communicated by Sr. Robert Moray.*

**I**N that Tract of *Isles*, on the West of *Scotland*, called by the Inhabitants, the *Long-Island*, as being about 100. miles long from *North* to *South*, there is a multitude of small *Islands*, situated in a *Fretum*, or *Friith*, that passes between the Island of *Eust*, and the *Herris*; amongst which, there is one called *Berneray*, some three miles long, and

H

more.

more than a mile broad, the length running from *East* to *West*, as the *Fritb* lyes. At the *East* end of this *Island*, where I stayed some 16. or 17. dayes, I observed a very strange Reciprocation of the Flux and Re-flux of the Sea, and heard of another, no less remarkable.

Upon the *West* side of the *Long Island*, the Tides, which came from the *South-west*, run along the Coast, *Northward*; so that during the ordinary course of the Tides, the Flood runs *East* in the *Fritb*, where *Berneray* lyes, and the Ebb *West*. And thus the Sea ebbs and flows orderly, some 4. days before the *full Moon*, and *change*, and as long after (the ordinary Spring-tides rising some 14. or 15. foot upright, and all the rest proportionably, as in other places) But afterwards, some 4. days before the *Quarter-moons*, and as long after, there is constantly a great and singular *variation*. For then, (a *Southerly* Moon making there the full Sea) the course of the Tide being *Eastward*, when it begins to flow, which is about  $9\frac{1}{2}$  of the Clock, not onely continues so till about  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in the afternoon, that it be high water, but, after it begins to ebb, the Current runs on still *Eastward*, during the whole Ebb; so that it runs *Eastward* 12 hours together, that is, all day long, from about  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in the morning, til about  $9\frac{1}{2}$  at night. But then, when the night-Tide begins to flow, the Current turns, and runs *Westward* all night, during both Flood & Ebb, for some 12. hours more, as it did *Eastward* the day before. And thus the Reciprocations continue, one Flood and Ebb, running 12. hours *Eastward*, and another twelve hours *Westward*, till 4. days before the *New* and *Full Moon*; and then they resume their ordinary regular course as before, running *East*, during the six hours of Flood, and *West*, during the six of Ebb. And this I observed curiously, during my abode upon the place, which was in the Moneth of *August*, as I remember.

But the Gentleman, to whom the *Island* belongs at present, and divers of his Brothers and Friends, knowing and discreet persons, and expert in all such parts of Sea-matters, as other *Islanders* commonly are, though I shrewdly suspected their skill in Tides, when I had not yet seen what they told me, and I have now related of these irregular Courses of the Tides, did most confidently assure me, and so did every body I spake with  
about

about it, that there is yet another irregularity in the Tides, which never fails, and is no less extraordinary, than what I have been mentioning: which is, That, whereas between the *Vernal* and *Autumnal Equinoxes*, that is, for six Moneths together, the Courle of irregular Tides about the Quartermoons, is, to run all day, that is, twelve hours, as from about  $9\frac{1}{2}$  to  $9\frac{1}{2}$ ,  $10\frac{1}{4}$  to  $10\frac{1}{4}$  &c. *Eastward*, and all night, that is, twelve hours more, *Westward*: during the other six Moneths, from the *Autumnal* to the *Vernal Equinox*, the Current runs all day *Westward*, and all Night *Eastward*.

Of this, though I had not the opportunity to be an Eye-witness, as of the other, yet I do not at all doubt, having received so credible Information of it.

To penetrate into the *Causes* of these strange Reciprocations of the Tides, would require exact descriptions of the Situation, Shape, and Extent of every piece of the adjacent Coasts of *Eust* and *Herris*; the Rocks, Sands, Shelves, Promontorys, Bays, Lakes, Depths, and other Circumstances, which I cannot now set down with any certainty, or accurateness; seeing, they are to be found in no *Map*, neither had I any opportunity to survey them; nor do they now occur to my Memory, as they did some years ago, when upon occasion I ventured to make a *Map* of this whole *Frith* of *Berneray*, which not having copied, I cannot adventure to beat it out again.

## Monfieur Auzout's Judgment touching the Apertures of Object-Glasses, and their Proportions, in respect of the several Lengths of Telescopes.

This Author, observing in a small *French Treat* lately written by him to a Countryman of his, Monsieur *L' Abbe Charles*; That great *Optick-Glasses* have almost never as great an *Aperture* as the small ones, in proportion to what they Magnifie, and that therefore they must be more dim; takes occasion to inform

the *Reader*, that he hath found, that the *Apertures*, which *Optick-Glasses* can bear with distinctness, are in about a *subduplicate proportion* to their *Lengths*; whereof he tells us he intends to give the reason and demonstration in his *Diopticks*, which he is now writing, and intends to finish, as soon as his Health will permit. In the mean time, he presents the *Reader* with a *Table* of such *Apertures*; which is here exhibited to the Consideration of the Ingenious, there being of this *French Book* but one Copy, that is known, in *England*.

A TABLE of the *Apertures* of *Object-Glasses*.

The Points put to some of these Numbers denote Fractions.

Lengths of Glasses. Feet, Inches.	For excellent ones.		For good ones.		For ordinary ones.		Lengths of Glasses. Feet, Inches.	For excellent ones.		For good ones.		For ordinary ones.	
	Inch.	Lines.	Inch.	Lines.	Inch.	Lines.		Inch.	Lines.	Inch.	Lines.	Inch.	Lines.
4	4		4		3	25	3	4	2	10	2	4	
6	5		5		4	30	3	8	3	2	2	7	
9	7		6		5	35	4	0	3	4	2	10	
1	0	8	7		6	40	4	3	3	7	3		
1	6		9		8		7	4	6	3	10	3	2
2	0	11	10		8	50	8	9	4	0	3	4	
2	6	1	0		9	55	9	0	4	3	3	6	
3	0	1	1	0	10	60	10	2	4	6	3	8	
3	6	1	2	1	1	11	11	6	4	4	8	3	10
4	0	1	4	1	2	1	0	7	7	4	10	4	
4	6	1	5	1	3	1		7	9	5	0	4	2
5	0	1	6	1	4	1	1	8	11	5	2	4	5
6		1	7	1	5	1	2	9	4	5	6	4	7
7		1	9	1	6	1	3	10	6	8	5	9	4
8		1	10	1	8	1	4	12	7	5	6	5	5
9		1	11	1	9	1	5	15	8	0	7	0	5
10	2		11		10	1	6	20	9	6	8	0	6
12	2		4	2	0	1	8	25	10	6	9	2	7
14	2		6	2	2	1	9	30	11	6	10	0	8
16	2		8	2	4	1	11	35	12	6	10	9	9
18	2		10	2	6	2	1	40	13	4	11	6	9
20	3		0	2	7	2	2						

*Considerations of Monsieur Auzout upon Mr. Hook's New Instrument for Grinding of Optick-Glasses.*

In the above-mentioned *French Tract*, there are, besides several other particulars, to be represented in due place, contained some *Considerations* of Monsieur *Auzout* upon Mr. *Hook's* New Engine for grinding *Optick-Glasses*. Where he premises in *General* his thoughts touching the working of *Great Optick-Glasses*, and that by the help of a *Turn lathe*; affirming first of all, that not only the *Engin* is to be considered for giving the *Figure*, but the *Matter* also, which ought to be brought to greater perfection, than it hath been hitherto. For, he finds it not so easie (at least, *where he is*) to procure *Great* pieces of *Glass* without *Veins*, and other faults, nor to get such, as are thick enough without *Blebbs*; which, if they be not, they will yield to the pressure and weight, either when they are fitted to the *Cement*, or wrought.

Secondly, He finds it difficult to work these *Great Glasses* of the *same* thickness, which yet is very necessary, because, that the least difference in *Figures* so little *convex*, can put the *Center* out of the *Middle*, 2 or 3 *Inches*; and if they be wrought in *Moulds*, the length of time, which is required to wear and to smooth them, may spoil the best *Mould*, before they be finished. Besides, that the strength of Man is so limited, that he is unable to work *Glasses* beyond a certain bigness, so as to finish and polish them all over so well, as *small Glasses*; whereas yet, the bigger they are, the more compleat they ought to be: And if any weight or Engine be used to supply strength, there is then danger of an unequal pressure, and of wearing away the Engine: In the mean time, the preciseness and delicateness is  
greater,

greater than can easily be imagined. Wherefore he could never, having some experience of this preciseness, conceive, that a *Turn-lathe*, wherein must be two different, and in some manner contrary motions, can move with that exactness and steadiness, that is required, especially, for any considerable length of time.

Having premised this, he discourses upon Mr. *Hook*'s *Turne*, intimating first of all, that he was impatient to know what kind of *Turne* this was, imagining, that it had been tried, and had succeeded, as coming from a Society that professeth, they publish nothing but what hath been maturely examin'd. But that he was much surpris'd when he saw the *Micrography* of Mr. *Hook*, and found there, that his *Engine* was published upon a *meer Theory*, without having made any Experiment, though that might have been made with little charge and great speed; expence of Money and Time being the onely thing, that can excuse those who in matter of *Engines* impart their inventions to the publick, without having tried them, to excite others to make trial thereof.

Whereupon he proposes some difficulties, to give the *Inventor* occasion to find a way to remove them. He affirms therefore, that though it be true in the *Theory*, that a *Circle*, whose *Plain* is inclined to the *Axis* of the *Sphere* by an *Angle*, whereof half the *Diameter* is the *Sine*, and which touches the *Sphere* in its *Pole*, will touch in all its parts a *spherical Surface*, that shall turn upon that *Axe*. But that it is true also, that that must be but a *Mathematical Circle*, and without *Breadth*, and which precisely touches the *Body* in its middle: Whereas in the practice, a *Circle* capable to keep Sand and Putty, must be of some *breadth*; and he knows not whether we can find such a dexterity of keeping so much of it, and for so long a time, as needs, upon the *Brim* of a *Ring* that is half an Inch broad. He adds, that it is very difficult to contrive, that the middle of the *Glass* do always precisely answer to the *Brim* of this *Ring*, seeing that the position of the *Glass* does always change a little in respect of the *Ring*, in proportion as 'tis worn, and as it must be pressed because of its inclination. He believes it also very hard, to give to the *Axis* or to the *Mandril*, which holds the *Glass*, that little  
*Inclination,*

*Inclination*, that would be necessary for great Glasses, and to make the two *Mandrils* to have one and the same *Plain*, as is necessary. And, having done all this, he persuades himself, that it is exceeding difficult, if not impossible, for two contrary motions, where so many pieces are, to rest for a long time steady and firm, as is requisite for the not swarving from it a hair's thickness, since less than that can change all.

He goes on, and, seeing that this *Inventor* speaks of Glasses of a thousand, & ten thousand foot, which he supposed not impossible to be made by this *Engine*, discourses of what is necessary for the making Glasses of such bigness; which he believes this *Inventor* may perhaps not have thought of. Wherefore he affirms, that if the *Table*, made by himself for the *Apertures* of Glasses (which is that, that is above delivered) be continued unto a thousand feet, by taking always the *Subduplicate proportion* of *Lengths*, it will be found, that for pretty good ones, the *Aperture* must be of 15. Inches; for good ones, more than 18. and for such as are excellent, more than 21. Inches: whence it may be judged, what piece of Glass, and of what thickness it must be, to resist the working. But he proceeds to speak of the *Inclination*, which the *Mandrill* must have upon the *Plain* of the *Ring*, when the *Ring* should have 10. or 12. Inches; and finds, that it would make but 6. or 7. minutes of inclination, and that a Glass would have less *Convexity*, and consequently, less difference from a Glass perfectly plain, than the 7. or 8. part of a Line. And then he leaveth it to be judged, whether a Glass of such a Length being found, we ought to hope, that a *Turn* can be firm enough to keep such a piece of Glass in the same Inclination, so that a *Mandrill* do not recede some Minutes from it: and, though even the Glass could be fastned perfectly perpendicular to the *Mandrill*, that these two *Mandrills* could be put in one and the same place, & that that little Inclination, which is requisite, could be given, and the *Mandrill* be continued to be pressed in that same *Inclination*, according as the Glass is worn. All which particulars, he conceives to be very hard in the practice; not to mention, that the weight of the Glass, that should be inclined to the *Horizon*, as 'tis represented by Mr. *Hook*, would make it slide upon the *Cement*, and so chance

change the *Center*; and that the *Glass* is not pressed at the same time by the *Ring* but in one part on the side, *vid.* about a fourth; and that the parts of the *Glass* are not equally worn away, &c. What then, *saith he*, would becom of a *Glass* of 10000 feet, which, according to the said *Table*, would have more than four feet, or four feet and nine inches, or five feet, seven inches *Aperture*, and of which the *Ring*, though it were two feet nine inches, would have but one minut of *Inclination*, and the *Glass* of 5 feet *Aperture* would have but 4 minuts, and the curvity of it would be less than the hundred part of a *Line*.

But, *saith he*, let us consider, only a *Glass* of 300 foot, to see, what is to be hoped of that, and to know at least the difficulty, to be met with in making a *Glass* only of that Length. A *Glass* then of 300 foot, according to his *Table*, must have more than 8 inches *Aperture*, which maketh but 16 minuts of its *Circle*, and it should have more than 11 inches, if it be an excellent one. If Mr. *Hook* ( adds he ) did use but his *Ring* of 6 inches, which he would use from twelve to an hundred foot *Glass*, the *Inclination*, which the *Axis*, or *Mandril*, that bears his *Glass*, should have, should be but 16 minuts, and the *Curvity* of the *Glass* would be less than the eighth part of a *Line*, and if he should use a bigger, the *Inclination* would be proportionable.

Whence it may be judged ( continues he ) that we are yet very far from seeing *Animals* &c. in the *Moon*, as Monsieur *Des Cartes* gave hope, and Mr. *Hook* despairs not of. For, he believes by what he knows of *Telescopes*, that we are not to look for any above 300 or 400 foot at most; and he fears, that neither *Matter* nor *Art* will go even so far.

When therefore ( *saith he* ) a *Glass* of 300 foot should bear an *Eye-glass* of 6 inches ( which would appear wonderful ) it would magnifie but 600. times in *Diameter*, that is, 360000 times in *Surface*: but suppose, that such could be made, as would magnifie a 1000 times in *Diameter*, and 1000000. of times in *Surface*, admitting there were but 60000 leagues from the *Earth* to the *Moon*, and that the smalness of the *Aperture* of the *Glasses* ( which yet would diminish the *Light* more than 36 times ) and the obstacle of the *Air* were not considered, we should not see.



See the *Moon*, but as if we were a 100, or at least, 60. leagues distant from her without a *Glass*. He here wishes, that those, that promise to make us see *Animals* and *Plants* in the *Moon*, had thought on what our naked *Eyes* can make us discern of such *Objects*, only at 10 or 12 leagues distance.

But this he would not have understood as a discouragement from searching with all care and earnestness after the means of making long *Telescopes*, or of facilitating the working thereof; but only as an Advertisement to those, who light upon the *Theory* of any *Engine*, not to expose it presently as possible and useful, before they have tried it, or if it have succeeded in small, not to endeavour to persuade, that it will also succeed in great.

As it may happen (*saiib he*) that the *Engin* of Mr. *Hook* may, by using all necessary precautions, succeed in the making of *Eye-Glasses*, or *small* *Optick-Glasses*, but not in making *great* ones; as we see, that an instrument composed of two *Rulers*, where-with are traced *Portions* of *Circles*, succeeds well enough in *small*, but when there is no more than half a *Line*, a quarter of a *Line*, or less convexity, it will be no longer just at all, as he tells us to have made the proof of it in *Circles* drawn by the means of one of these *Instruments*, made by one of the best *Workmen* in his time, who, whilst he lived, esteemed them above price, although they be not just; as others and my self (*saiib he*) have by trial found, when we endeavoured to make *Moulds* by their means, & as those, who by the like *Instrument* laboured to trace *portions* of *Circles* of 80 or 100 foot, &c. *Diameter*, can attest.

But, notwithstanding all this, he hath thought upon two or three things, which he thinks may remedy some inconveniences of Mr. *Hook* his *Turn*. The *first* is, to invert the *Glass*, and to put it under the *Ring*, that so not only the *Glass* may be placed more *Horizontally*, and not slide upon the *Cement*, but that the *Sand* also, and the *Putty* may stay upon the *Glass*.

The *other* is, that there must be two *Poppetheads*, into which the *Mandril* must pass, where the *Ring* is to be fastned; and the *Mandril* must be perfectly *Cylindrical*, that so it may advance upon the *Glass* as it wears away by the means of its weight, or by the means of a spring, pressing it, without wrigling from one place to another, as it would presently happen in the fashion,

as the *Turn* is compos'd. For, when the *Glasses* do wear, especially when they are very *convex*, it cannot be otherwise, but the *Mandril* will play and wrigle, before the *Scruw* be made firm.

But he doubts, whether all can be remedied, which he leaveth to the industry of Mr. *Hook*, considering what he saith in the *Preface* of his *Micrography*, touching a Method, he knows, of finding out as much in *Mechanicks*, as can be found in *Geometry* by *Algebra*.

Besides this, he taketh notice, that most of those that meddle with *Optick-Glasses*, give them not as much *Aperture*, nor charge them so deep as they ought. And he instances in the *Telescope*, which His Majesty of Great Britain presented the Duke of Orleans with, *videl.* that it did bear but 2 inches, and 9 lines *French*, for its greatest *Aperture*, though there be 5 or 6 lesser *Apertures*, of which it seems (saith he) the Artificer would have those, that use it, serve themselves more ordinarily, than of the greatest; which conveys but almost half as many Rays as it should do, according to his Calculation, which is, as 9 to 16; Whereas, according to his *Table* of *Apertures*, an excellent 35 foot *Telescope* should bear 4 inches *Aperture* in proportion to excellent small ones. He notes also, that the Eye-glass of the said *Telescope*, compos'd of 2 *Glasses*, hath no more effect, when it is most charged, than a *Glass* of  $4\frac{1}{2}$  inches; which makes it magnifie not a 100 times. And he finds by Mr. *Hook*, that he esteems a *Telescope* made in London of 60 feet, (which amount to about 57 feet of *France*, the foot of *France* being to that of *England* as about 15 to 16) because it can bear at least 3 *English* inches *Aperture*, and that there are few of 30 feet, that can bear more than 2 inches, (which is but  $22\frac{1}{2}$  Lines *French*) although he (Mr. *Auzout*) gives no less *Aperture*: than so, to a 15 foot *Telescope*, and his of 21 feet hath ordinarily 2 Inches, 4 Lines, or 2 inches, 6 Lines *Aperture*.

This Discourse he Concludeth with exhorting those, that work *Optick Glasses*, to endeavor to make them such, that they may bear great *Apertures* and deep Eye-glasses; seeing it is not the length that gives esteem to *Telescopes*; but on the contrary renders them less estimable, by reason of the trouble accompanying

panying them, if they perform no more, than shorter ones. Where, by the by, he takes notice, that he knows not yet, what *Aperture* Signor *Campani* gives to his Glasses, seeing he hath as yet signified nothing of it; but that the small one, sent by him to Cardinal *Antonio*, hath no more *Aperture*, than ordinary ones ought to have.

He promises withall, that he will explicate this way in his *Treatise of the usefulness of Telescopes*, where he intends to assign the Bigness of the *Diameter* of all the *Planets*, and their proportion to that of the *Sun*; as also, that of the *Stars*, which he esteems yet much less, than all those have done, that have written of it hitherto; not believing, that the *Great Dog*, which appears to be the fairest Star of the *Firmament*, hath 2 *Seconds* in *Diameter*, nor that those, which are counted of the sixth Magnitude, have 20 *thirds*; nor thinking, that all the Stars, that are in the *Firmament*. do enlighten the Earth as much as a Luminous Body of 20 *seconds* in *Diameter* would do, or, because there is but one half of them at the same time above our *Horizon*, as a Body of 14 *seconds* in *Diameter*; and as the 18432<sup>th</sup> part of the *Sun* would enlighten us, or as the *Sun* would do, if we were 14 times more distant from it, than *Saturn*, and 137 times further, than the Earth: Which, he saith, would not be credible, if he did not endeavor to evince it both by *Experience* and *Reason*. And he doubts not, but that *Venus*, although she sends us no Light but what is reflected, does sometimes enlighten the *Earth* more, than all the Stars together. Yet he would not have us imagine, from what he hath spoken of the smallness of the Stars, that *Telescopes* do not magnifie them by reason of their great distance, as they do *Planets*; for this he judgeth a *Vulgar Error*, to be renounced. *Telescopes* magnifie the *Stars* (saith he) as much in proportion, as they do all other Bodies, seeing that the demonstration of their magnifying is made even upon *Parallel* rays, which do suppose an infinite distance, though the Stars have none such: And if the *Telescopes* did not magnifie the Stars, how could they make us see some of the *fiftieth*, and it may be some of the *hundreth*, and *twobundreth* Magnitude, as they do, and as they would shew yet much lesser ones, if they did magnifie more?

Mr. Hook's Answer to Monsieur Auzout's  
 Considerations, in a Letter to the Publisher  
 of these Transactions.

SIR,

Together with my most hearty thanks for the favour you were pleased to do me, in sending me an *Epitome* of what had been by the ingenious Monsieur *Auzout* animadverted on a description, I had made of an *Engine* for grinding *spherical Glasses*, I thought my self obliged, both for your satisfaction, and my own Vindication, to return you my present thoughts upon those Objections. The chief of which seems to be against the very *Proposition* it self: For it appears, that the *Objector* is somewhat unsatisfied, that I should propound a thing in *Theory*, without having first tried the *Practicableness* of it. But first, I could wish that this worthy Person had rectified my mistakes, not by speculation, but by experiments. Next, I have this to answer, that (though I did not tell the *Reader* so much, to the end that he might have the more freedom to examine and judge of the contrivance, yet) it was not meer *Theory* I propounded, but somewhat of *History* and *matter of Fact*: For, I had made trials, as many as my leisure would permit, not without some good success; but not having time and opportunity enough to prosecute them, I thought it would not be unacceptable to such, as enjoyed both, to have a description of a way altogether *New*, and *Geometrically* true, and seemingly, not unpracticable, whereof they might make use, or not, as they should see reason. But nothing surpris'd me so much, as, that he is pleas'd (after he had declared it a fault, to write this *Theory*, without having reduced it to practice) to lay it, as he seems to do, in one place of his book, p. 22 upon the *Royal Society*. Truly, *Sir*, I should think my self most injurious to that *Noble Company*, had I not endeavour'd, even in the beginning of my Book, to prevent such a misconstruction. And therefore I cannot but make this interpretation of what Monsieur *Auzout* saith in this particular, that either he had not so much

much of the Language wherein I have written, as to understand all what was said by me, or, that he had not read my *Dedication* to the *Royal Society*, which if he had done, he would have found, how careful I was, that that *Illustrious Society* should not be prejudiced by my *Errors*, that could be so little advantaged by my *Actions*. And indeed, for any man to look upon the matters published by their Order or Licence, as if they were *Their Sense*, and had *Their Approbation*, as certain and true, 'tis extremely wide of their intentions, seeing they, in giving way to, or encouraging such publications, aim chiefly at this, that *ingenious conceptions*, and important *philosophical matter of Fact* may be communicated to the learned and enquiring World, thereby to excite the minds of men to the examination and improvement thereof. But, to return; As to his *Objections* against the *Matter*, I do find that they are no more against mine, than any other way of *Grinding Glasses*; nor is it more than I have taken notice of my self in this *Passage* of the same *Paragraph*, of which sort are also those difficulties he raises about *Long Glasses*, which are commonly known to such, as are conversant in making them. *It would be convenient also* (these are my words) *and not very chargeable, to have four or five several Tools: One, &c.* And, *if curiosity shall ever proceed so farr, one for all lengths, between 1000. and 10000. foot long; for indeed, the Principle is such, that supposing the Mandrils well made, and of a good length, and supposing great care be used in working and polishing them, I see no reason, but that a Glass of 1000. nay, 10000. foot long may be made, as well as one of 10.* For, *the reason is the same, supposing the Mandrils and Tools be made sufficiently strong, so that they cannot bend; and supposing also, that the Glass out of which they are wrought, be capable of so great a regularity in its parts, as to its Refraction.* But next, I must say that his *Objections* to me, seem not so considerable, as perhaps he imagines them. For, as to the possibility of getting Plates of Glass thick and broad enough without veins, I think that not now so difficult here in *England*, where I believe is made as good, if not much better Glass for *Optical Experiments*, than ever I saw come from *Venice*. Next, though it were better, that the thickest part of a long *Object-Glass* were exactly in the middle, yet I can assure Monsieur *Auzout*, that it may be a very good

good one, when it is an Inch or two out of it. And I have a good one by me at present, of 36. foot, that will bare an *Aperature*, if *Saturn* or the *Moon* in the *twilight*, be look'd on with it, of  $3\frac{1}{2}$  Inches over, and yet the thickest part of the *Glass* is a great way out of the middle. And I must take the liberty to doubt, whether ever my *Animadversor* saw a long *Glass*, that was otherwise; as he might presently satisfy himself by a way I could shew him (if he did not know it) whereby the difference of the thickness of the sides might be found to the hundredth part of a Line.

As to the exceeding exactness of the *Figure* of Long *Object-Glasses*, 'tis not doubted, but that it is a matter difficult enough to be attained any way: but yet, I think, much easier by *Engine*, than by *Hand*; and of all *Engines*, I conceive, none more plain and simple, than that of a *Mandril*. And for making *spherical Glasses* by an *Engine*, I am apt to think, there hardly can be any way more plain, and more exact, than that which I have described; wherein there is no other motion, than that of two such *Mandrils*, which may be made of sufficient strength, length, and exactness, to perform abundantly much more, than I can believe possible to be done otherwise than by chance, by a man's hands or strength unassisted by an *Engine*, the motion and strength being much more certain and regular. I know very well, that in making a 60. foot *Glass* by the strength of the hand, in the common way, not one of ten that are wrought, will happen to be good, as I have been assured by Mr. *Reeves*; who, I am apt to think, was the first that made any good of that length. For the *Figure* of the *Tool* in that way is presently vitiated by the working of the *Glass*, and without much *gaging* will not do any thing considerable. Besides, the strength of a man's hands, applied to it for the working and polishing of it, is very unequal, and the motions made, are very irregular; but in the way, I have ventured to propose, by *Mandrils*, the longer the *Glass* and *Tool* are wrought together, the more exact they seem to be and if all things be ordered, as they should be, the very polishing of the *Glass*, does seem most of all rectify the *Figure*.

As to what he objects, that the *Tool* does only touch the *Glass* in a *Mathematical Circle*; that is true, perhaps, at first, but before the *Glass* is wrought down to its true *Figure*, the *Edge* of the *Tool* will

will be worn or grownd away, so as that a Ring of an inch broad may be made to touch the *Spherical Surface* of the Glas; nay, if it be necessary (without much trouble, especially in the grinding of longer Glases) the whole *Concave Surface* of the Tool may be made to touch a Glas. Besides, that as to the keeping a quantity of the same sand and Powders of several finesses, according as the glas wears, the same is possible to be don, as with the same Sand wrought finer by working in the Ordinary way.

The giving the *Inclination* to the *Mandrils*, is not at all difficult; though perhaps to determine the length exactly which the Glas so made shall draw, is not so easie: But 'tis no matter, what length the Glas be off, so it be made good, whether 60 or 80 foot, or the like. Nor is it so very difficult, to lay them both in the same *Plain*. And to keep them *steddy*, when once fix'd, is most easie.

As to the Calculation of the propriety of a Glas of a thousand foot, perhaps for that particular Length, I had not, nor have as yet calculated, that the Convexity of one of eighteen inches broad, will not be above a seventh part of a Line. But it does not thence follow, that I had not considered the difficulties, that would be in making of it. For, I must tell him, that I can make a *Plano convex* Glas though its convexity be a smaller Sphere than is usual for such a length to be an *Object-Glas* of about 1,50 foot in Length, nay of 300 foot, and either longer or shorter, *without at all altering the convexity*. So that, if he will by any Contrivance he hath, give me a *Plano-convex* Glas of 20, or 40 foot *Diameter*, without *Veins*, and truly wrought of that *Figure*, I will presently make a *Telescope* with it, that with a single Eyeglas shall draw a thousand foot: Which *Invention*, I shall shortly discover, there being, I think, nothing more easie and certain. And if a *Plano-convex* Glas can be made of any *Sphere* between twenty and forty foot *radius*, so as that both the *Convex* and *Plain* side of the Glas be exactly polish'd of a true *Figure*, I will shortly shew, how therewith may be made a *Telescope* of any Length, supposing the Glas free from all kind of *Veins*, or inequality of *Refraction*.

As for the sliding of the Glas upon the *Cement*, I see no reason at all for it, at least in the *Cement*, I make use of, having never observed any such accident in hard *Cement*. And

And for the Bearing of the *Ring* against one side of the *Glass* only at a time, I cannot see, why *that* should produce any inequality, since all the sides of the *Glass* have successively the same pressure.

His ratiocination concerning a *Glass* of 300 foot, is much the same with the former, about the difficulty of working a true surface of a convenient figure; which how considerable both *that* and his Conclusion thereupon (*videl. That we are not to expect Glasses of above 300 or 400 foot long at most, and that neither Matter nor Art will go so far*) is, may be judged from what I have newly told you of making any *Object-Glass* of any Length.

And for his good wishes, that those, who promise to make him see *Plants* or *Animals* in the *Moon* (of which I know not any, that has done so, though perhaps there may be some, notwithstanding his *Objections*, that do not yet think it impossible to be done) had considered, what a Man is able to see with his *bare Eye* at 60 Leagues distance: I cannot but return him my wishes, that he would consider the difference between seeing a thing through the *Gross* and *Vaporous* Air neer the *Earth*, and through the Air over our heads: Which, if he observe the *Moon* in the *Horizon*, and neer the *Zenith* with a *Telescope*, he will experimentally find; and, having done so, he will perhaps not be so diffident in this matter.

Concerning his Advertisement to such, as publish *Theories*, I find not, that he hath made use of it in his own case. For, in his *Theory* about *Apertures* he seems to be very positive, not at all doubting to rely upon it, *vid.* that the *Apertures* must be *thus* and *thus* in *great Glasses*, because he had found them *so* or *so* in some *small* ones.

For his Proposal of amendments of some inconveniencies in this way, I return him my thanks; but as to his first I believe, that the matter may be contained as wel in the *Concave* Tool, as on the *convex* *Glass*. And as to that of 2 *Poppet-heads*, I do not well understand it, if differing from mine; and the keeping of the Tool upon the *Glass* with a spring or weight, must quickly spoyle the whole; since, if either of the *Mandrils* will easily yield backwards, the *regularity* of *all* will be spoiled: and as to the wrigling and playing of the *Mandrill*, I do not at all apprehend it.

His



His *Theory* of *Apertures*, though he seems to think it very authentick, yet to me it seems not so cleer. For, the same *Glass* will endure greater or lesser *Apertures*, according to the lesser or greater *Light* of the *Object*: If it be for the looking on the *Sun* or *Venus*, or for seeing the *Diameters* of the *Fix'd Stars*, then smaller *Apertures* do better; if for the *Moon* in the *daylight*, or on *Saturn*, or *Jupiter*, or *Mars*, then the largest. Thus I have often made use of a 12 foot *Glass* to look on *Saturn* with an *Aperture* of almost 3 inches, and with a single *Eye-glass* of 2 inches *double convex*: but, when with the same *Glass* I looked on the *Sun* or *Venus*, I used both a smaller *Aperture*, and shallower *Charge*. And though M. *Auzout* seems to find fault with the *English* *Glass* of 36 foot, that had an *Aperture* of but  $2\frac{1}{4}$  inches *French*; as also, with a 60 foot *Tube*, used but with an *Aperture* of 3 inches; yet I do not find, that he hath seen *Glasses* of that length, that would bear greater *Apertures*, and 'tis not impossible, but his *Theory* of *Apertures* may fail in longer *Glasses*.

*Of a means to illuminate an Object in what proportion one pleaseth; and of the Distances requisite to burn Bodies by the Sun.*

One of the means used by M. *Auzout* to enlighten an *Object*, in what proportion one pleaseth, is by some great *Object-Glass*, by him called a *Planetary* one, because that by it he shews the difference of *Light*, which all the *Planets* receive from the *Sun*, by making use of several *Apertures*, proportionate to their distance from the *Sun*, provided that for every 9 foot draught, or thereabout, one inch of *Aperture* be given for the *Earth*. Doing this, one sees (*saieth he*) that the *Light* which *Mercury* receives, is far enough from being able to burn *Bodies*, and yet that the same *Light* is great enough in *Saturn* to see cleer there, seeing that (to him) it appears greater in *Saturn*, than it doth upon our *Earth*, when it is overcast with *Clouds*: Which (he adds) would scarce be believed, if by means of this *Glass* it did not sensibly appear so: Whereof he promises to discourse more fully in his

*Treatise of the usefulness of great Optick-Glasses*, where he also intends to deliver several Experiments, by him made, 1. Touching the quantity of Light, which a Body, that is 10. 15 and 20 times, &c. remoter than *Saturn*, would yet receive from the *Sun*. 2. Touching the quantity of Light, by which the *Earth* is illuminated even in the *Eclipses* of the *Sun*, in proportion of their bigness. 3. Touching the quantity of Light, which is necessary to burn Bodies: he having found, that not abating the Light, which is reflected by the Surfaces of the *Glass* (whereof he confesseth, he doth not yet exactly know the quantity) there would be necessary about 50 times as much Light, as we have here, for the burning of *Black* Bodies; and near 9 times more for the burning of *White* Bodies, than for the burning of *Black* ones: and so observing the immediate proportions between these two, for burning Bodies of *other* Colors. Whence (he tells us) he hath drawn some consequences, touching the distance, at which we may hope, to burn Bodies here, by the means of *great Glasses* and *great Looking-glasses*. So that (*saieth he*) we must yet be seven times neerer the *Sun*, than we are, to be in danger of being burned by it. Where he mentions, that having given *Instructions* to certain persons, gon to travel in *Hot Countries*, he hath among other particulars recommended to them, to try by means of *great Burning-glasses*, with how much less *Aperture* they will burn there, than here, to know from thence, whether there be more Light there than here; and how much; since this perhaps may be the only means of trying it, supposing, the same matters be used: although the difference of the Air already heated, both in *hot Countries*, and in the *Planets*, that are neerer than we, may alter, if not the quantity of Light, at least that of the Heat, found there.

*A further Account, touching Signor Campani's Book and Performances about Optick-glasses.*

In the above-mentioned *French* Tract, there is also contained *M. Auxout's* Opinion of what he had found New in the *Treatise* of Signor *Campani*, which was spoken of in the first *Papers* of these *Transactions*, concerning both the Effect of the *Telescopes*, contrived after a peculiar way by the said *Campani* at *Rome*, and his

his New Observations of *Saturn* and *Jupiter*, made by means thereof.

First therefore, after that M. *Auzout* had raised some scruple against the Contrivance of Signor *Campani* for making *Great Optick-Glasses* without *Moulds*, by the means of a *Turn-lath*, he examines the *Observations*, made with such *Glasses*: Where, having commended *Campani*'s sincerity in relating what he thought to have seen in *Saturn*, without accomodating it to M. *Hugens*'s *Hypothesis*, he affirms, that supposing, there be a *Ring* about *Saturn*, Signor *Campani* could not see in all those different times, that he observed it, *the same Appearances*, which he notes to have *actually* seen. For, having seen it sometimes in *Trine Aspect* with the *Sun*, and *Oriental*; sometimes, in the same *Aspect*, but *Occidental*; sometimes in *sextil Aspect*, and *Occidental*; at another time, again in *Trine*, and *Oriental*, this Author cannot conceive, how *Saturn* could in all these different times have no difference in its *Phasis*, or keep always the same *Shadow*; seeing that, according to the *Hypothesis* of the *Ring*, when it was *Oriental*, it must cast the *Shadow* upon the *left* side of the *Ring* beneath, without casting any on the *right* side: and when it was *Occidental*, it could not but cast it on the *right* side beneath, and nothing of it on the other.

Concerning the *Shadow above*, which *Campani* affirms to be made by the *Ring* upon the Body of *Saturn*, M. *Auzout* judges, that there could be no such *Phenomenon*, by reason of its *Northern Latitude* at the times, wherein the *Observations* were made, *vid.* in *April* 1663; in the midst of *August*, and the beginning of *October*, next following, and in *April* 1664, except it were in *October*, and the *Shadow* strong enough to become *visible*.

But as to the *Shadow below*, he agrees with *Campani*, that it does appear, yet not as he notes it, seeing that it must be sometimes on the one side, sometimes on the other; and towards the *Quadrat* with the *Sun* it must appear biggest, as *indeed* he affirms to have seen it himself *this* year, in so much that sometimes it seemed to him, that it covered the whole *Ring*, and that the *Shadow*, joyning with the obscure space between both, did interrupt the circumference of the *Ring*; but beholding it at other times in a clear Sky, and when there was no Trepidation of the Air,

he thought, that he saw also the Light continued from without, although very slender. But he acknowledges, that he could never yet *precisely* determine, by how much the largeness of the *Ring* was bigger than the *Diameter* of *Saturn's* Body. As for the proportion of the Length to the Breadth, he affirms, to have alwaies estimated it to be two and a half, or very neer so; and to have found in his *Observations*, that in *January* last, one time, the length of *Saturn* was 12 *Lines*, and the breadth 5. Another time, the length was 12. *Lines*, and the breadth 4. and this by a peculiar method of his own. But yet he acknowledges also, that sometimes he hath estimated it as 7, to 3. and at other times as 13. to 5. and that if there do not happen a change in the magnitude of the *Ring* (as it is not likely there does) that must needs proceed from the Constitution of the air, or of the *Glass's* having more or less *Aperture*, or from the difficulty of making an exact estimate of their proportions. However it is not much wide (saith he) of two and an half, although *Campani* make the length of the *Ring* but double to its breadth.

Monfieur *Auzout* believes, that he was one of the first that have well observed this shadow of *Saturn's* Body upon its *Ring*; which he affirms happened two years since; when, observing in *July*, for the first time, with a *Telescope* of 21. and then another of 27. foot, he perceived, that the *Angle* of the obscure space on the *right side* beneath, was bigger and wider, than the three other *Angles*, and that some interruption appear'd *there*, between the *Ring*, and the *Body of Saturn*; of which he saith to have given notice from that time to all his friends, and in particular, as soon as conveniently he could, to Monfieur *Hugens*.

He confesseth, that he hath not had the opportunity of observing *Saturn* in his *Oriental Quadrant*; yet he doubts not, but that the *shadow* appears on the *Left-side*, considering, that the *Existence* of the *Ring* can be no longer doubted of, after so many *Observations* of the *shadow* cast by *Saturn's* Body upon it, according as it must happen, following that *Hypothesis*; there being no reason, why it should cast the said *shadow* on one side, and not on the other.

Concerning the Observation of *Jupiter* and its *satellites*, the famous *Astronomer* of *Bononia*, *Cassinus*, having published,

lished, that on the 30. day of July, 1664. at  $2\frac{1}{2}$  of the clock in the morning, he had observ'd, with *Campani's* Glasses, that there pass'd through the broad obscure *Belt* of *Jupiter* two obscurer spots, by him esteem'd to be the *shadows* of the *Satellites*, moving between *Jupiter* & the *Sun*, and eclipsing him, and emerging from the Occidental Brim thereof: This *Author* did first conceive, that they were not *shadows*, but some *Sallies*, or *Prominencies* in that *Belt*; which he was induc'd to believe, because he perceiv'd not, that that *Prominency*, which he there saw, was so black, nor so round as *Cassini* had represent'd his spots; wherefore, seeing it but little differing in colour, from the *Belt*, and so not judging it round, because it did stand only about half its diameter out of the *Belt*, he persuad'd himself, that it was rather a *Sally*, or *Prominency* of the *Belt*, than a round *shadow*, as that of a *Satellite* of *Jupiter* must have bin. But having been since inform'd of all the *Observations* made by *Cassini* and *Campani*, with the *New Glasses*, and seen his *Figure*, he candidly and publickly wisheth, that he had not spoken of that *Sally*, or *Prominency*; avowing that he can doubt no longer, but that it was the *shadow* of the *Satellit* between *Jupiter* and the *Sun*, having seen the other emerge, as soon as with a 20. foot Glas he made the *Observation*, and having not perceiv'd these *shadows* with a 12. foot Glas: But although he grants that they did ghes better than he, yet he doth it with this proviso, vid. in case they made that *Observation* of July 30. not with their 36. but 12. or 17. foot *Telescope*. If it be wondred at, that *Monsieur Auxout* did not see this *shadow* move, he allegeth his indisposition for making long *Observations*, and addeth, that it may be much more wondred at, that neither *Campani* nor himself did see upon the obscure *Belt* the Bodies of the *Satellites*, as parts more Luminous than the *Belt*. For (saith he) although the *Latitude* was *Meridional*, it being no more than of 9. or 10. minutes, the Body of the *Satellites* should, thinks he, pass between us and the *Belt*, especially according to *Campani*, whom maketh the *Belt* so large, and puts the *shadows* farr enough within the same. This maketh him conclude, that either they have not observ'd well enough, or that the motion of the *Satellites* doth not exactly follow the *Belts*, and is inclin'd unto them. Whereupon he resolv's, that when he shall know that they are to pass between *Jupiter* and us, and to be over against the *Belt*, that then

then he will observe, whether he can see them appear upon the *Belt*, as upon a darker ground, especially, the *third* of them, which is sensibly greater, and more Luminous, than the rest. He hopeth also, that in time, the *shadow* of *Saturns Moon* will be seen upon *Saturn*, although we are yet some years to stay for it, and to prepare also for better Glasses.

From this rare Observation, he inferrs the *Proportion* of the *Diameter* of the *Satellites* to that of *Jupiter*; and judgeth, that no longer doubt can be made of the turning of these 4. *Satellites*, or *Moons* about *Jupiter*, as our *Moon* turns about the *Earth*, and after the same way as the rest of the Celestial Bodies of our *Systeme* do move: whence also a strong conjecture may be made, that *Saturns Moon* turns likewise about *Saturn*.

Hence he also taketh occasion to intimate, that we need not scruple to conclude, that if these two *Planets* have *Moons* wheeling about them, as our *Earth* hath one that moves about it, the conformity of these *Moons* with our *Moon*, does prove the conformity of our *Earth* with those *Planets*, which carrying away their *Moons* with themselves, do turn about the *Sun*, and very probably make their *Moons* turn about them in turning themselves about their *Axis*; and also, that there is no cause to invent perplex'd and incredible *Hypotheses*, for the receding from this *Analogie* since (saith he) if this be truth, the Prohibitions of publishing this doctrine, which formerly were caused by the offence of Novelty, will be laid aside, as one of the most zealous Doctors of the contrary Opinion hath given cause to hope, witness *Eustachius de Divinis*, in his *Tract* against Monsieur *Hugen's Systeme* of *Saturn*, p. 49. where we are inform'd, that that learned Jesuit, *P. Fabry*, Penitentiary of *S Peter* in *Rome*, speaks to this purpose:

\* Ex vestris, iisque Coryphæis non semel quaesitum est, utrum aliquam haberent demonstrationem pro *Terræ motu* adstruendo. Nunquam ausi sunt id asserere. Nil igitur obstat, quin loca illa in sensu literali Ecclesiastica intelligat, & intelligenda esse declaret, quamdiu nulla demonstratione contrarium evin-

\* *It hath been more than once asked of your Chieftains, whether they had a Demonstration for asserting the motion of the Earth? They durst never yet affirm they had; wherefore nothing hinders, but that the Church may understand those Scripture-places, that speak of this matter, in a literal sence, and declare they should be so understood, as long as the contrary is not evinced by any demonstration; which*

which, if perhaps it should be found out by you (which I can hardly believe it wil) in this case the Church will not at all scruple to declare, that these places are to be understood in a figurative and improper sence, according to that of the Poet, Terræque Urbesque recedunt.

citar; quæ si fortè aliquando à vobis excogitetur (quod vix crediderim) in hoc casu nullo modo dubitabit Ecclesia declarare, loca illa in sensu figurato & improprio intelligenda esse, ut illud Poetæ, Terræque Urbesque recedunt.

Whence this Author concludes, that the said *Jesuite* assuring us that the *inquisition* hath not *absolutely* declared, that those Scripture-places are to be understood *literally*, seeing that the *Church* may make a contrary declaration, no man ought to scruple to follow the *Hypothesis* of the *Earths motion*, but only forbear to maintain it in *publick*, till the prohibition be called in. But to return to the matter in hand, this Author, upon all these observations and relations of *Cassini* and *Campani*, doth find no reason to doubt any more of the excellency of the *Glass* used by them, above his; except this difference may be imputed to that of the *Air*, or of the *Eys*. But yet he is rather inclined to ascribe it to the goodness of their *Glasses*, and that the rather, because, he would not be thought to have the vanity of magnifying his own; of which, yet he intimates by the by, that he caused one to be wrought, of 150 *Parisian* feet; which though it proved none of the best, yet he despairs not to make good ones of that, and of far greater Length.

### Signor Campani's Answer: and Monsieur Auzout's Animadversions thereon.

The other part of this *French Tract*, containing *Campani's* Answer, and Mr. *Auzout* his *Reflections* thereon, begins with the pretended *Shadows* of the *Ring* upon *Saturn*, and of *Saturn* upon the *Ring*. Concerning which, the said *Campani* declareth, that he never believed them to be *shadows*, made by the *Ring* upon the *Disk* of *Saturn*, or by the body of *Saturn* upon the *Ring*, but the *Rimms* of these bodies, which being *unequally Luminous*, did shew these appearances. In which Explication, forasmuch as it represents, that the said *Campani* meant to note only the *Inequality of the Light*, which, he saith, his *Glasses* did discover, Mr. *Auzout* does

so far acquiesce, that he only wishes, that his own Glasses would shew him those differences. Next to the Objection, made by Monsieur *Auzout*, against Signor *Campani*, touching the Proportion of the Length of the *Ring* to its breadth, *Campani* replyeth, that the Glasses of Monsieur *Auzout*, shew not all the particulars, that his do, and therefore are unfit for determining the true Figure and breadth of the apparent *Ellipsis* of the *Ring*. To which M. *Auzout* rejoyns, that he is displeas'd at his being destitute of better Glasses; but that it will be very hard for the future to convince *Campani* touching the Proportion of the *Ring*, seing that the breadth of the *Ellipsis* is always diminishing, although, if the declination of the *Ring* remains always the same, one can at alltimes know, which may have been its greatest breadth. But he assures, that the breadth of the *Ring* is not the half of its length, and that it doth not spread out so much beyond *Saturn's* Body, as he hath alleged. And withal desirs to know, what can be answered by Sig. *Campani* to M. *Hugens*, who being perswaded, that the Declination of the *Ring* is not above 23 deg. 30' having seen the *Ring* to spread out above the Body of *Saturn*, concludes, in a Letter to M. *Auzout*, that the length of the *Ring* is more than treble the *Diameter* of *Saturn's* body, which, according to *Campani*, is only as about 67 to 31. Which difference yet does not appear to M. *Auzout* to be so great; but that M. *Hugens* perhaps will impute it to the Optical reason, which he (*Auzout*) hath alleged of the Advance of the light upon the obscure space; although he is of Opinion, he should not have concluded so great a Length, if he had not seen the Breadth spread out more, than he hath done: for (*saieth he*) if the Length of the *Ring* be to the body of *Saturn*, as  $2\frac{1}{2}$  to 1. and the *Inclination* be 23 deg. 30' the *Ring* will be just as large, as the body, without spreading out; but if the *Ring* be bigger, it will a little spread out; and if it were treble, it must needs spread out the half of its breadth, which hath not so appeared to him.

Further, to M. *Auzout's* change of Opinion, and believing, that the *Advance* or *Sally*, seen by him in *Jupiter*, was the *Shadow* of one of his Moons, *Campani* declares, that he would not have him guilty of that change: Whereupon M. *Auzout* wonders, why *Campani* then hath not marked it in his *Figure*; and would gladly



ly know, whether that *Sally* be more easie to discover, than the *shadows* of the *Satellites*, which *Campani* believes, *Auzout* hath not seen; and whether he be assured, that those obscure parts, which he there distinguishes, do not change: for if they should not change, then *Jupiter* would not turn about his *Axis*, which yet, he saith, it doth, according to the *Observation* made by *Mr. Hook*, *May 9 1664.* inserted in the first papers of these *Transactions*. The full Discovery of which particular also he makes to be a part of *Cassini's* and *Campani's* work, seeing that they so distinctly see the inequalities in the *Belts*, and see also sometimes other *spots* besides the *shadows* of the *Satellites*: where he exhorts all the Curious, that have the conveniency of observing, to endeavor the discovery of a matter of that importance, which would prove one of the greatest *Analogies* for the *Earth's Motion*.

### An Account of Mr. Richard Lower's newly published Vindication of Doctor Willis's *Diatriba de Febribus*.

The Title of this Curious piece, is, *Diatriba Thomæ Willisii Med. Doct. & Professi. Oxon. De Febribus Vindicatio, Authore Richardo Lower, &c.* In it are occasionally discussed many considerable Medical and Anatomical inquiries, as, Whether a Fever does consist in an Effervescence of Blood? And if so, of what kind? Whether there be a *Nervous* and *Nutritious* Juice? Whether the office of sanguification belongs to the Blood it self, existing *before* those *Viscera* (at least) that are commonly esteemed to be the Organs of sanguification? How *Nutrition* is performed, and the nourishing substance assimilated? Whether the Blood affords both the Matter for the structure of the Body, and such parts also, as are fit for the nourishment of the same? Whether the Pulse of the Heart ceasing, there remains yet a certain Motion in the blood, arguing, that *Pulse* and *Life* do ultimately rest in the *Blood*? Whether the *Umbilical Vessels* convey the blood of the Mother to the Child, or whether the *Fetus* be for the most part form'd and

L acted

acted by the circulating blood, before the existence of the Umbilical Vessels, or before the connecting of the *Fœtus* with the *Uterus*? A new Experiment to prove, that the *Chyle* is not transmuted into *Blood* by the *Liver*. A discourse of the Nature of the *Blood*, and what difference there is between the *Venal* and *Arterial* blood, and for what Uses both the one and the other are particularly designed. Where it is considered, what *Life* is, and whence the *Soul of Brutes*, and its subsistence, and operations do depend. It is also inquired into, what the uses of the *Lungs* are in *hot* Animals? And many other such material disquisitions are to be found in this small, but very Ingenious and Learned Treatise.

*A Note touching a Relation, inserted in the last Transactions.*

In the Experiment of killing *Rattle-Snakes*, mentioned in the last of the precedent Papers (wherein, by a mistake, these words, *The way*, were put for *A way*, or *An Experiment*) it should have been added, that the Gentleman there mention'd, did affirm, that, in those places, where the *Wild Penny-Royal* or *Dittany* grows, no *Rattle-Snakes* are observed to come.

*Errata.*

P Ag. 59. line 11. read, *bignesses*, l. 20. r. *endure*, for, resist. l. 30. r. *those*, for, these. l. 31. r. *Plain*, for, place.

L O N D O N,

Printed with Licence, By *John Martyn*, and *James Alestry*, Printers to the *Royal-Society*, at the *Bell* in *St. Pauls Church-Yard*. 1665.

Fig:1

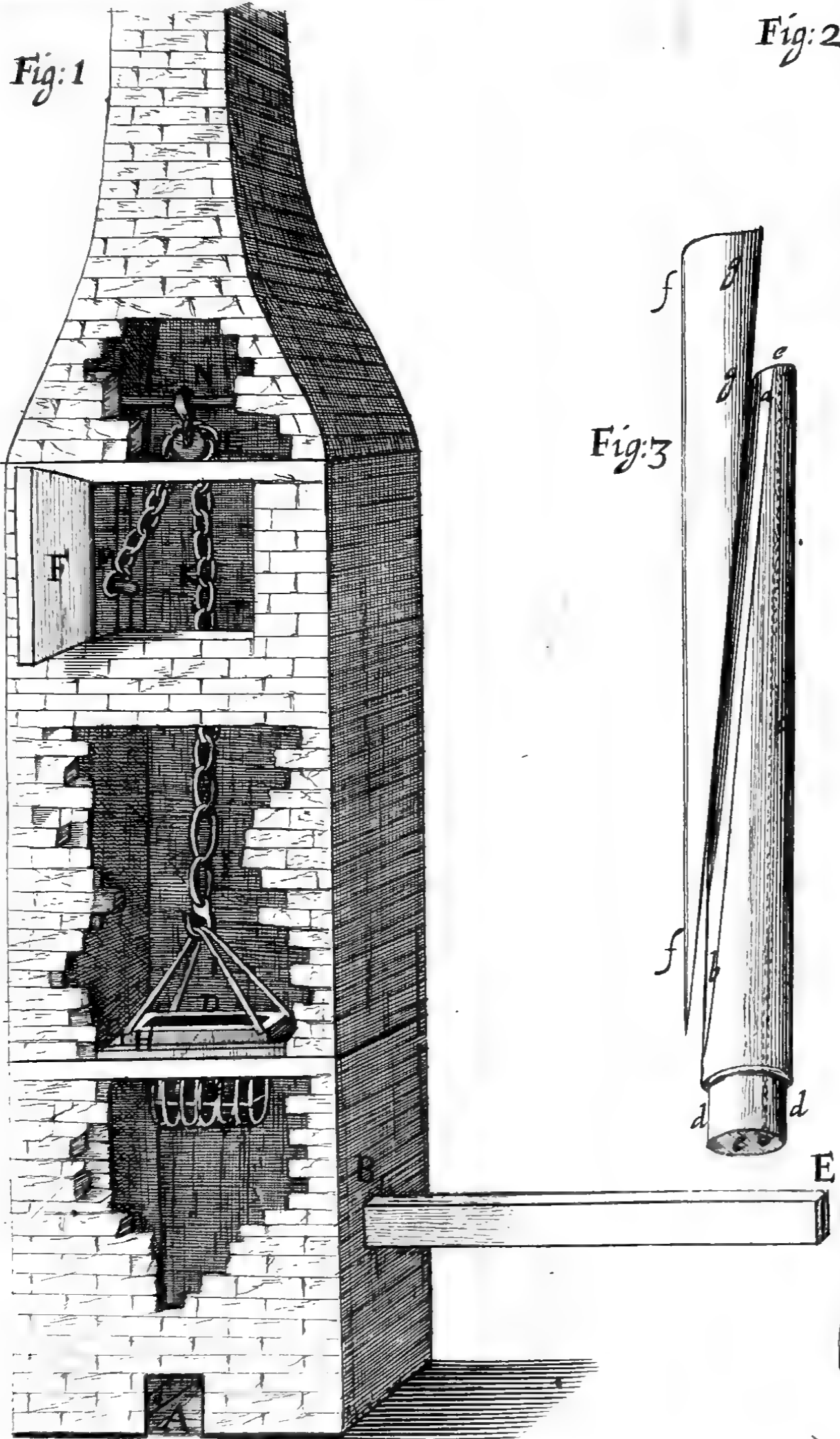


Fig:2



Fig:3

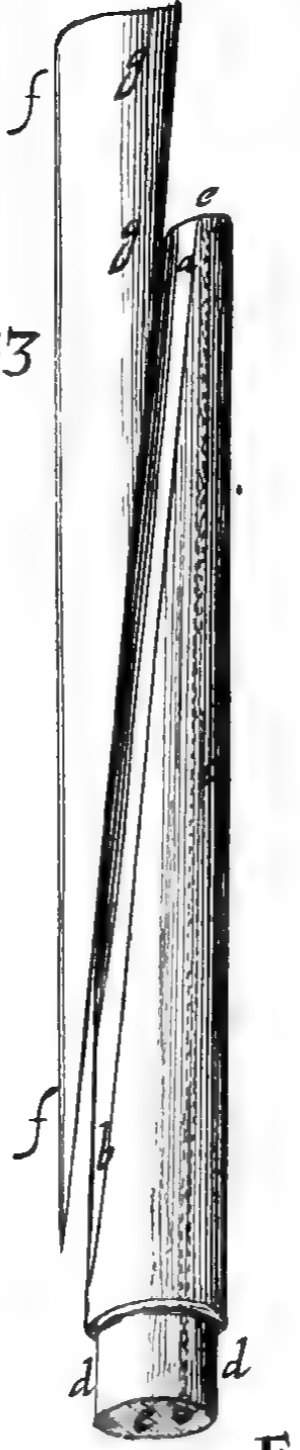


Fig:4





# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

---

*Monday*, July 3. 1665.

---

## The Contents.

*An Account, how Adits and Mines are wrought at Liege without Air-shafts, communicated by Sir Robert Moray. A way to break easily and speedily the hardest Rocks; imparted by the same Person, as he received it from Monsieur Du Son, the Inventor. Observables upon a Monstrous Head. Observables in the Body of the Earl of Belcarres, sent out of Scotland. A Relation of the designed Progress to be made in the Breeding of Silkworms, and the Making of Silk, in France. Enquiries touching Agriculture, for Arable and Meadows.*

*An Account, how Adits & Mines are wrought at Liege without Air-shafts, communicated by Sir Robert Moray.*



It is well known to those conversant in *Mines*, that there is nothing of greater inconvenience in the working or *driving*, as they call it, of *Mines* or *Adits* under ground, for carrying away of *Water*, or such *Minerals* as the *Mine* affords, than the *Damps*, *want*, and *impurity of Air*, that oc-

M

cur

cur, when such *Adits* are wrought or driven inward upon a *Level*, or near it, 20, 30, or 40. fathom, more or less: Aswel because of the expence of money, as of time also, in the *Ordinary* way of preventing or remedying those inconveniences; which is, by letting down *shafts* from the *day* (as *Miners* speak) to meet with the *Adit*; by which means the Air hath liberty to play through the whole work, and so takes away bad vapours and furnishes good Air for Respiration. The Expence of which *shafts*, in regard of their vast depth, hardness of the Rock, drawing of water &c. doth sometimes equal, yea exceed the *ordinary* charge of the whole *Adit*.

Amongst the *Expedients* that have been devised to remedy this, there is one practised in the *Coal-mines*, near the Town of *Liege* (or *Luyck*) that seems preferable to all others for Efficacy, Ease, and Cheapness: the description whereof followeth.

At the mouth or entry of the *Adit* there is a structure raised of *Brick*, like a *Chimney*, some 28. or 30. foot high in all: at the bottom, two opposite sides are (or may be) some  $5\frac{1}{2}$  foot broad; and the other two, 5. foot: the wall 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  *Brick* thick. At the lower part of it, is a hole, some 9. or 10. inches square, for taking out of the Ashes, which when it is done, this Ash-hole is immediately stopt so close, as Air cannot possibly get in at any part of it. Then, some 3. foot above ground or more, there is on that side, that is next to the *Adit* or Pit, a square hole of 8. or 9. inches every way, by which the Air enters to make the Fire burn: Into this hole there is fixed a square *Tube* or *Pipe* of Wood, whereof the Joints and Chinks are so stopt with Parchment pasted or glewed upon them, that the Air can no where get in to the Pipe but at the end: And this Pipe is still lengthned, as the *Adit* or Pit advanceth, by fitting the new Pipes so, as one end is alwaies thrust into the other, and the Joints and Chinks still carefully cemented and stopt as before. So the Pipe or *Tube* being still carried on, as near as is necessary, to the wall or place, where fresh Air is requisite; the Fire within the *Chimney* doth still attract

(so

(so to speak) Air through the Tube, without which it cannot burn, which yet it will do, as is obvious to conceive, (all Illustrations, and Philosophical Explications being here superfluous,) and so, while the Air is drawn by the fire from the farthest or most inward part of the *Mine* or *Adit*, fresh Air must needs come in from without, to supply the place of the other, which by its motion doth carry away with it all the vapors, that breath out of the ground; by which means the whole *Adit* will be alwaies filled with fresh Air, so that men will there breath as surely as abroad, and not only Candles burn, but Fire, when upon occasion there is use for it for breaking of the Rock.

Now that there may be no want of such fresh Air, the Fire must alwaies be kept burning in the Chimney, or at least as frequently as is necessary: For which purpose there must be two of the Iron Grates or Chimneys, that when any accident befalls the one, the other may be ready to be in its place, the Coals being first well kindled in it: but when the fire is near spent, the Chimney or Grate being haled up to the dore, is to be supplied with fresh fuel.

The Figure of the Fabrick, Chimney, and all the parts thereof being hereunto annexed, the rest will be easily understood.

### Figure 1.

A. The *Hole* for taking out the Ashes.

B. The *Square-hole*, into which the Tube or Pipe for conveying the Air is to be fixed.

C. The *Border* or *Ledge* of *Brick* or *Iron*, upon which the *Iron-grate* or *Cradle*, that holds the burning Coles, is to rest, the one being exactly fitted for the other.

D. The *Hole* where the *Cradle* is set.

E. The wooden *Tube*, through which the Air is conveyed towards the *Cradle*.

F. The *Dore*, by which the *Grate* and *Cradle* is let in, which is

to be set 8, or 10. foot higher than the Hole D. and the *Shutter* made of Iron, or Wood that will not shrink, that it may shut very close; this *Dore* being made large enough to receive the *Cradle* with ease.

G. The *Grate* or *Cradle*, which is narrower below than above, that the *Ashes* may the more easily fall, and the *Air* excite the *Fire*; the bottom being barred as the sides.

H. The *Border* or *Ledge* of the *Cradle*, that rests upon the *Ledge C.*

I. Four *Chains* of *Iron* fastned to the four corners of the *Cradle*, for taking of it up, and letting of it down.

K. The *Chain* of *Iron*, to which the other are fastned.

L. The *Pulley* of *Iron* or *Brass*, through which the *Chain* passeth.

M. A *Hook*, on which the end of the *Chain* is fastned by a *Ring*, the *Hook* fixed being placed in the side of the *Dore*.

N. A *Barr* of *Iron* in the *Walls*, to which the *Pulley* is fastned.

The higher the *Shaft* of the *Chimney* is, the *Fire* draws the *Air* the better. And this *Invention* may be made use of in the *Pits* or *Shafts*, that are *Perpendicular*, or any wise inclining towards it, when there is want of fresh *Air* at the bottom thereof, or any molestation by unwholsom *Fumes* or *Vapours*.

*A way to break easily and speedily the hardest Rocks, communicated by the same Person, as he received it from Monsieur Du Son, the Inventor.*

Though the *Invention* of breaking with ease, and dispatch, hard *Rocks*, may be useful on several occasions, the benefit is incomparably great, that may thereby accrue to those, who have *Adits* or *Passages* to cut through hard *Rocks*, for making passage for *Water* to run out by, in *Mines* of *Lead*, *Tin*, or any other whatsoever; these *Adits* appearing to be the surest, cheapest, and most advantagious way imaginable, for draining of the same.

That



That which is here to be described, was invented by one of the most Excellent *Mechanicks* in the World, *Monsieur du Son*, who lately put it in practice himself in *Germany*, at the desire of the *Electör* of *Mentz*. The manner is, as followeth.

The *Mine* or *Adit* is to be made seven or eight foot high, which though it seem to make more work downwards, yet will be found necessary for making the better dispatch by rendring the Invention more effectual.

There is a *Tool* of *Iron* well-steeled at the end, which cuts the *Rock*, (of the shape shewed by *Fig. 2.* here annexed;) 20. or 22. Inches long or more, and some  $2\frac{1}{2}$  Inches *Diameter* at the steeled end, the rest being somewhat more slender. The steeled end is so shaped, as makes it most apt to pierce the *Rock*, the *Angles* at that end being still to be made the more obtuse, the harder the *Rock* is. This *Tool* is to be first held by the hand, in the place, where the *Hole*, to be made for the use, which shall here be shewed, is to be placed; that is, in the middle between the sides of the *Rock*, that is to be cut, but as near the bottom as may be. The *Tool* being placed, is to be struck upon with an *Hammer*, the heavier the better, either suspended by a *Shaft* turning upon a *Pin*, or otherwise, so as one man may manage the *Hammer*, while another holds the *Tool* or *Piercer*. If it be hung in a *Frame*, or other convenient way, he that manageth it hath no more to do, but to pull it up at first as high as he can, and let it fall again by its own weight, the motion being so directed, as to be sure to hit the *Piercer* right. After the stroke of the *Hammer*, he that holds the *Piercer*, is to turn it a little on its point, so that the *Edges* or *Angles* at the point may all strike upon a new place: and so it must still be shifted after every stroke, by which means, small *Chippes* will at every stroke be broken off, which must from time to time be taken out, as need requires. And thus the work must be continued, till the *Hole* be 18. or 20. Inches deep, the deeper the better. This *Hole* being made as deep as is required, and kept as streight and smooth in the sides, as is possible, there is then a kind of double *Wedge* to be made, and fitted

fitted exactly for it; the shape whereof is to be seen in the annexed 3. Figure.

This double *Wedge*, being 12. or 13. Inches long, each piece of it, and so made, as being placed in their due position, they may make up a *Cylinder*, cut *Diagonal*-wise. The two flat sides, that are contiguous, are to be greased or oyled, that the one may slip the more easily upon the other; and one of them, which is to be uppermost, having at the great end a hollow *Crease*, cut into it round about, for fastning a *Cartridge*, full of *Gunpowder*, to it with a thred, the round end of the *Wedge* being pared as much, as the thickness of the Paper or Pastboard, that holds the Powder, needs to make the outside thereof *even* with the rest of the *Wedge*. This *Wedge* must have an Hole <sup>e</sup>, drilled through the longest side of it, to be filled with *priming Powder*, for firing of the Powder in the *Cartridge*; which needs have no more, than half a pound of Powder, though upon occasion a greater quantity may be used, as shall be found requisite.

Then this *Wedge*, being first thrust into the Hole with the *Cartridge*, the round side, where the Priming-hole is, being uppermost, the other *Wedge* is to be thrust in, home to the due position, care being taken, that they fit the Hole in the Rock as exactly as may be. Then the end of the lower *Wedge* being <sup>99</sup> about an Inch longer, than that of the upper outwardly, and flatned, priming Powder is to be laid upon it, and a piece of burning *Match* or *Thread* dipt in *Brimstone* or other such prepared combustible Matter, fastned to it, that may burn so long, before it fire the Powder, as he, that orders it, may have time enough to retire quite out of the Pit or *Adit*, having first placed a piece of Wood or Iron so, as one end thereof, being set against the end of the lower *Wedge*, and the other against the side-wall, so as it cannot slip. Which being done, and the Man retired, when the Powder comes to take fire, it will first drive out the uppermost *Wedge*, as far as it will go; but the slanting figure of it being so made, as the farther it goes backward, the thicker it grows, till at the last it can go no farther, then the fire

fire tears the Rock to get forth, and so crackes and breaks it all about, that at one time a vast deal of it will either be quite blown out, or so crackt and broken, as will make it easy to be remov'd: And according to the effect of one such *Cartridge*, more may be afterwards made use of, as hath been said.

## *Observables upon a Monstrous Head.*

This was the Head of a *Colt*, represented in the annexed *Figure 4.* first viewed by Mr. *Boyle*, who went into the Stable where the *Colt* lay, and got the Head hastily and rudely cut off, the *Body* thereof appearing to his Eye compleatly formed, without any *Monstrosity* to be taken notice of in it. Afterwards he caused it to be put into a Vessel, and covered with *Spirit of Wine*, thereby chiefly intending, to give good example, together with a proof, that by the help of the said *Spirit*, (which he hath recommended for such Properties in one of his *Essays* of the *Usefulness* of *Natural Philosophy*) the parts of *Animals*, and even *Monsters*, may in *Summer* it self be preserved long enough, to afford *Anatomists* the opportunities of examining them.

The Head being opened, and examined, it was found,

*First*, That it had no sign of any *Nose* in the usual place, nor had it any, in any other place of the Head, unless the double Bagg CC, that grew out of the midst of the forehead, were some rudiment of it.

*Next*, That the *two Eyes* were united into one *Double Eye*, which was placed just in the middle of the Brow, the *Nose* being wanting, which should have separated them, whereby the two Eye-holes in the Scull were united into one very large round hole, into the midst of which, from the Brain, entred one pretty large *Optick Nerve*, at the end of which grew a great *Double Eye*; that is, that *Membrane*, called *Sclerotis*, which contained both, was one and the same, but seem'd to have a *Seam*,

by

by which they were joined, to go quite round it, and the fore or pellucid part was distinctly separated into two *Cornea's* by a white *Seam* that divided them. Each *Cornea* seemed to have its *Iris*, (or Rain-bow-like Circle) and Apertures or Pupils distinct; and upon opening the *Cornea*, there was found within it two *Balls*, or *Crystalline Humours*, very well shaped; but the other parts of it could not be so well distinguished, because the eye had been much bruised by the handling, and the inner parts confused and dislocated. It had four Eye-browes, placed in the manner exprest in Figure 4. by *aa, bb*; *aa* representing the *lower*, and *bb*, the *upper* Eyelids.

*Lastly*, That just above the Eyes, as it were in the midst of the Forehead, was a very deep depression, and out of the midst of that grew a kind of double *Purse* or *Bagg*, *CC*, containing little or nothing in it; but to some it seemed to be a production of the matter designed for the Nose, but diverted by this Monstrous Conception; perhaps the *Processus mammillares* joined into one, and covered with a thin hairy skin.

### *Observables in the Body of the Earl of Balcarres.*

These following Observations, were a while since sent out of *Scotland* by an ingenious person, an Eye-witness, to Sir *Robert Moray*,

1. That the Belly of his Nobleman being opened, the *Omentum* or *Net* was found lean and small: his *Liver* very bigg; the *Spleen* bigg also, filled with a black and thick humour. His *Stomach* and *Entralls* all empty, of a Saffron-colour, distended with wind onely. The *Bladder* of *Gall* swelled with a black humour: the *Kidneys* filled with a kind of grumous blood.

2. That in the *Thorax* or *Chest*, the *Lobes* of the *Lungs* were all entire, but of a bad colour; on the left side somewhat black and blue, and on the right, whitish; with a yellowish knob under one of the *Lobes*.

3. That

3. That the *Pericardium* or the *Cafe* of the *Heart* being opened, there appeared none of that water, in which the *Heart* uses to swim: and the external Surface of it, from the *Base* to the *Tipp*, was not smooth, but very rough. It being cut asunder, a quantity of white and inspissate liquor run out, and beneath the *Base*, between the right and left Ventricle, *two stones* were found, whereof the one was as bigg as an *Almond*, the other, *two Inches* long and *one* broad; having three *Auricles* or crisped *Angles*: And in the Orifice of the right Ventricle, there was a fleshy fattish Matter.

4. That the whole Body was bloudless, thin, and emaciated, of a black and bluish Colour.

5. The *scull* being opened, both the *Cerebrum* and *Cerebellum* were bigg in proportion to the Body; and out of it run much more Bloud, than was seen in both the other Regions together.

### *Of the designed Progress to be made in the Breeding of Silkworms, and the Making of Silk, in France.*

The *French King Henry the Fourth*, having made a general Establishment all over *France*, of planting and propagating of *Mulberry-trees*, and *Breeding of Silkworms*, in order to set up and entertain a *Silktrade* there; and having prospered so well in that Design, that in many parts of his Dominions great store of such Trees were raised, and Multitudes of Silk-works propagated, to the great benefit of the *French* people, forasmuch as it was a considerable beginning to avoid the transport of several Millions abroad for buying of Silks, and withall an excellent means of well-employing abundance of poor Orphans and Widows, and many old, lame, and other indigent and helpless people; The present *French King*, hath lately revived and seconded that Undertaking, by giving exprefs order, that it should be promoted by all possible means, and particularly in the *Metropolis* of that Kingdom, and round about it; and that for that end the whole way concerning that Work and

Trade should be fully and punctually communicated in Print ; which hath also been executed by one *Monseur Isnard*, in a Treatise published at *Paris*, in *French*, Intituled, *Instructions for the Planting of White Mulberryes, the Breeding of Silkworms, and the Ordering of Silk in Paris, and the circumjacent Places*. In which Book, the Method being represented, which that Great Prince *Henry IV.* used in establishing the said Work and Trade, together with the success thereof, and the advantages thence derived to his Subjects, the *Author*, from his own *Experience*, and long *Practice*, delivers ( and seems to do it candidly ) all what belongs in this business in four main heads. *First*, he teaches the Means of sowing, planting, and raising *White Mulberryes* (as the Foundation of Silkworks ) shewing how many several wayes *that* may be done. *Secondly*, The Breeding of *Silkworms*; the choosing of good Eggs, and their hatching, as also the Feeding of the *Worms*, and preserving them from Sickness, and Curing them of it, together with the way of making them spin to best advantage. *Thirdly*, The manner of winding their Silk from their Bottoms, adding the *scheme* of the *Instrument* serving for that purpose. *Fourthly*, The way of *keeping Silkworms Eggs* for the ensuing year.

Through the whole Book are scattered many not inconsiderable particulars, though perhaps known to most. The *White Mulberry Tree*, as it is in other qualities preferable to the *Black*, so this *Author* esteems it the best, not onely for the durableness of the wood, and its large extent of usefulness in Carpentry and Joyners work ; but also for the fitness of its leaves ( besides their principal use for the food of *Silkworms* ) to fatten Sheep, Goats, Cowes, and Hoggs, only by boyling and mingling them with Bran. The *Berryes* themselves he commends as very excellent to fatten Poultry, and to make them lay Eggs plentifully. In the *Changes, Working, and Generation* of this *Insect*, he is very curious to observe many things. Their *Metamorphoses*, as is known, are four, whereof the form of the one hath no conformity with any of the rest. The first from an Egge (of the bigness of a Mustard-seed, and of a darkish Gray Colour, when good ) to a *Worm* or *Caterpillar*, but of a domestic, noble, and profitable kind ; *Black*, when it first comes forth

forth, but growing *white* at last; having 24. feet, 8. on each side of the body, and 4. besides, close to each side of the head. During this form, they undergo constantly 4. Sicknesse, in which they cast their Skins, each sickness lasting about 4. days, wherein they feed not at all; but grow clearer, shorter, and thicker. The second, from a *Worm* to an *Aurelia* or *Chrysalis*, having the shape of a small Plum, whereunto it is transformed after its spinning time is past; in which state it lyes shut up, in hot Countries, for 14. or 15. dayes; in more temperate ones, 18. or 20. without any Food or Air, known to us. During which time this *Insect* leaves two Coats, both that of a *Worm*, whence 'tis changed into an *Aurelia*, and that of an *Aurelia*, whence it becomes a *Papilio* or *Butterfly*, in the *Theca* or *Case*. The third is, from an *Aurelia* to a *Butterfly*, coming out of the *Theca* with a head, leggs, and horns; for which passage it makes way by a whitish water, it casts upon the Silk, which moistning, and thereby in a manner putrefying it, the new creature thrusts out its head through the sharp end of the *Case*, by a Hole as big as its self. There is found no Excrement in the *Case*, but the two Skins onely, just now mentioned.

Before they begin to spin, and about the latter end of their feeding, they must, saith the *Author*, be often changed, and have Air enough, by opening the Windows of the Room, they are in, if it be not too ill Weather; else, saith he, the Silk that is in their Belly, will cause so extraordinary a heat in them, that it burns their gutts, and sometimes bursts them; and the same (being a substance that resembleth Gum or Burgundy Pitch) will putrefy and turn into a yellowish matter.

He maketh the best marks of their maturity for spinning to be, when they begin to quit their white Colour, and their green and yellow Circles, and grow of the Colour of Flesh, especially upon the tail; having a kind of *consistent* softness, shewing that they have something substantial in their Stomachs.

As for their *Working*, he gives this account of it, that the first day they make only a *Webb*; the second, they form in this *Webb* their *Cases*, and cover themselves all over with Silk; the third day, they are no longer seen, and the dayes following they thicken their *Cases*, always by one *end* or *thread*, which they

never break off, themselves. This, he affirms, they put out with so much quickness, and draw it so subtle and so long, that, without an *Hyperbole*, the end or thread of every *Case* may have two Leagues in length. He advertiseth, that they must be by no means interrupted in their work, to the end, that all the Silk, they have in their bellies, may come out.

Some eight dayes after they have finished their Work, as many of the best *Cases*, as are to serve for seed, viz. the first done, the hardest, the reddest and best coloured, must be chosen, and put a-part; and all diligence is to be used to wind off the silk with as much speed, as may be, especially if the *Worms* have nimbly dispatched their work.

Here he spends a good part of his Book, in giving very particular Instructions, concerning the way of winding off the silk, setting also down the form of the Oven and Instruments necessary for that work, which is the painfulest and nicest of all the rest.

Touching their *Generation*, he prescribeth that there be chosen as many male as female-*Cases* ( which are discerned by this, that the males are more pointed at both ends of the *Cases*, and the females more obtuse on the ends, and bigger-bellied ) and that care be had, that no *Cases* be taken, but such wherein the *Worms* are heard rolling; which done, and they being come forth in the form of *Butterflies*, having four wings, six feet, two horns, and two very black eyes, and put in a convenient place, the males fluttering with their wings, will joyn and couple with the females, after that these have first purged themselves of a kind of reddish humour by the fundament: in which posture they are to be left from Morning ( which is the ordinary time of their coming forth ) till evening, and then the females are to be gently pulled away, whereupon they will lay their eggs, having first let fall by the Fundament another humour, esteemed to proceed from the seed of the males; but the males are then thrown away as useles. He advertiseth, that if they be coupled longer then 9. or 10. hours, ( which they will be, and that sometimes for 24. hours together, if they be let alone ) either the female will receive very great hurt by it, or much seed will remain in her belly.



The seed at first coming out is very white, but within a day it becoms greenish, then red, at last by little and little gray, which colour it retains alwaies, the most coloured of an obscure gray, being the best; those grains, which never quit their whiteness, having no fecundity in them.

Each female emits ordinarily some 300. grains, more or less, some of them not being able to render them all, and dying with them in their belly. One ounce of seed will require an hundred pair of *Cases*, of as many Males as Females.

Care must be taken, that no Rats, Mice, Ants, or other Vermin, nor any Hens, or Birds, come neer the Seed, they being very greedy to eat them.

This is the substance of what is contained in this *French* Author, published at *Paris* on purpose to promote the *Making* of *Silk* there, as well as it is practised already in other parts of that Kingdom: which is represented here, to the end, that from this occasion the design, which the English Nation once did entertain of the *increasing* of *Mulberry-trees*, and the *Breeding* of *Silk-worms*, for the *making* of *Silk* within themselves, may be renewed, and that encouragement, given by King *James* of Glorious memory for that purpose (witness that *Letter* which he directed to the Lords Lieutenants of the several shires of *England*) and seconded by his *Most Excellent Majesty*, that now is, be made use of, for the honour of *England* and *Virginia*, and the increase of wealth to the people thereof: especially since there is cause of hope, that a *double Silk-harvest* may be made in *one* Summer in *Virginia*, without hindring in the least the *Tobacco-Trade* of that Countrey.

## *Enquiries concerning Agriculture.*

Whereas the *Royal Society*, in prosecuting the *Improvements* of *Natural knowledg*, have it in design, to collect *Histories* of *Nature and Arts*, and for that purpose have already, according to the several Inclinations and Studies of their Members, divided themselves into divers *Committees*, to execute the said design: Those Gentlemen, which do constitute the *Committee* for considering of *Agriculture*, and the *History* and *Improvement* thereof, have begun their work with drawing up certain  
Heads

**H**eads of *Enquiries*, to be distributed to persons *Experienced* in Husbandry all over *England, Scotland, and Ireland*, for the procuring a *faithful* and *solid* information of the *knowledg* and *practice* already obtained and used in these Kingdoms; whereby, besides the aid which by this means will be given to the general End of collecting the aforementioned *History*, every place will be advantaged by the helps, that are found in any, and occasion ministred to consider, what improvements may be further made in this whole matter. Now to the End, that those *Enquiries* may be the more universally known, and those who are skilful in Husbandry, publickly invited to impart their knowledg herein, for the *common* benefit of their Countrey, it hath been thought fit to publish the *effect* of them in Print, and withall to desire, that what such persons shall think good from their own *Knowledg* and *Experience* to communicate hereupon, they would be pleased to send it to the Printers of the *Royal Society*, to be delivered to either of the *Secretaries* of the same. The *Enquiries* follow.

### 1. For *Arable*.

1. The severall kinds of the soyls of *England*, being supposed to be, either Sandy, Gravelly, Stony, Clayie, Chalky, Light-mould, Heathy, Marish, Boggy, Fenny, or Cold weeping Ground; information is desired, what kind of soyls your Country doth most abound with, and how each of them is prepared, when employed for *Arable*?

2. What *peculiar* preparations are made use of to these Soyls for each kind of Grain; with what kind of Manure they are prepared; when, how, & in what quantity the Manure is laid on?

3. At what seasons and how often they are ploughed; what kind of Ploughs are used for severall sorts of Ground?

4. How long the severall Grounds are let ly fallow?

5. How, and for what productions, *Heathy* Grounds may be improved? And who they are (if there be any in your Country) that have reduced *Heaths* into profitable Lands?

6. What ground *Marle* hath over head? How deep generally it lieth from the surface? What is the depth of the *Marle* it self? What the colour of it? Upon what grounds it is used?

What

What time of the year it is to be laid on? How many loads to an Acre? What Grains *Marled Land* will bear, and how many years together? How such *Marled Land* is to be used afterwards, &c?

7. The kinds of Grain or Seed, usual in *England*, being supposed to be either Wheat, Miscelane, Rye, Barley, Oats, Pease, Beans, Fitches, Buck-wheat, Hemp, Flax, Rape; We desire to know, what sorts of Grains are sown in your Country, and how each of these is prepared for Sowing? Whether by *steeping*, and in what kind of Liquor? Or by mixing it, and with what?

8. There being many sorts of Wheat, as the White or Red Lammas, the bearded Kentish Wheat, the gray Wheat, the red or gray Pollard, the Ducks bill Wheat, the red-eared-bearded Wheat, &c. And so of Oats, as the common Black, Blue, Naked, Bearded in *North-wales*: and the like of Barley, Pease, Beans, &c. The Enquiry is, which of these grow in your Country, and in what Soyl; and which of them thrive best there; and whether each of them require a peculiar Tillage; and how they differ in goodness?

9. What are the chief particulars observable in the choice of Seed corn, and all kinds of Grain; and what kinds of Grain are most proper to succeed one another?

10. What Quantity of each kind is sown upon the Statute-Acre? And in what season of the Moon and year 'tis sowed?

11. With what instruments they do Harrow, Clod and Rowl, and at what seasons?

12. How much an Acre of good Corn, well ordered, generally useth to yield, in very good, in less good, and in the worst years?

13. Some of the common Accidents and Diseases befalling Corn in the growth of it, being Meldew, blasting, Smut; what are conceived to be the Causes thereof, & what the Remedies?

14. There being other Annoyances, the growing Corn is exposed to, as Weeds, Worms, Flies, Birds, Mice, Moles, &c. how they are remedied?

15. Upon what occasions they use to cut the young Corn in the Blade, or to feed it; and what are the benefits thereof?

16. What are the seasons and waies of Reaping and Ordering each sort of Grain, before it be carried off the Ground?

17. VWhat

17. VVhat are the several waies of preserving Grain in the Straw, within and without doors, from all kind of Annoyance, as Mice, Heating, Rain, &c?

18. VVhat are the waies of separating the several sorts of Grain from the Straw, and of dressing them?

19. VVhat are the waies of preserving any stores of separated Grain, from the Annoyances they are obnoxious to?

## 2. For Meadows.

1. How the above-mentioned sorts of Soyl are prepared, when they are used for Pasture or Meadow?

2. The common Annoyances of these Pasture or Meadow Grounds being supposed to be, either Weeds, Moss, Sour-grass, Heath, Fern, Bushes, Bryars, Brambles, Broom, Rushes, Sedges, Gorse or Furzes; what are the Remedies thereof?

3. VVhat are the best waies of Drayning Marshes, Bogs, Fens, &c?

4. VVhat are the several kinds of Grass, and which are counted the best?

5. VVhat are the chief circumstances observable in the Cutting of Grass; and what in the making and preserving of Hay?

6. VVhat kind of Grass is fittest to be preserved for winter-feeding? And what Grass is best for Sheep, for Cows, Oxen, Horses, Goats, &c.

## Advertisement.

*The Reader is hereby advertised, that by reason of the present Contagion in London, which may unhappily cause an interruption aswel of Correspondencies, as of Publick Meetings, the printing of these Philosophical Transactions may possibly for a while be intermitted; though endeavors shall be used to continue them, if it may be.*

L O N D O N,

Printed with Licence, By *John Martyn*, and *James Al-  
lestry*, Printers to the *Royal-Society*, at the *Bell* in  
*St. Pauls Church-Yard*. 1665.

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Monday, Novemb. 6. 1665.

## The Contents.

*An Account of a not ordinary Burning Concave, lately made at Lyons, and compared with several others made formerly. Of Monsieur Hevelius his promise of communicating to the World his Invention of making Optick Glasses; and of the hopes, given by Monsieur Christian Hugen's of Zalichem, to perform something of the like nature; as also of the Expectations, conceived of some Persons in England, to improve Telescopes. An Intimation of a way of making more lively Counterfeits of Nature in Wax, then are extant in Painting; and of a new kinde of Maps in a low Relievo, or Sculpture, both practis'd in France. Some Anatomical Observations, of Milk found in Veins instead of Blood; and of Grasse, found in the Wind-pipes of some Animals. Of a place in England, where, without petrifying Water, Wood is turn'd into Stone. Of the nature of a certain Stone, found in the Indies in the head of a Serpent. Of the way, used in the Mogol's Dominions, to make Saltpetre. An Account of Hevelius his Prodrumus Cometicus, and of some Animadversions made upon it by a French Philosopher; as also of the Jesuit Kircher's Mundus Subterraneus.*

*An Account of a not ordinary Burning Concave, lately made at Lyons, and compared with several others made formerly.*

**A**N opportunity being presented to revive the publishing of these Papers, which for some Moneths hath been discontinued

discontinued by reason of the great Mortality in *London*, where they were begun to be Printed; it hath been thought fit to embrace the same, and to make use thereof for the gratifying of the Curious, that have been pleased to think well of such Communications: To re-enter whereupon, there offers it self first of all a Relation of an un-common *Burning Glass*, not long since made in *France*, in the City of *Lyons*, by one called *Monsieur de Vilette*, as it was sent to the *Publisher* of these *Tracts*, in two Letters, whereof the one was in *Latine*, the other in *French*, to this effect:

Concerning the Efficacy of *Monsieur de Vilette* his *Burning Glass*, all what the *P. Bertet* hath written of it, is true. We have seen the Effects of it repeated over and over again, in the Morning, at Noon, and in the After-noon, always performing very powerfully; burning or melting any Matter, very few excepted. The *Figure* of it is round, being thirty Inches, and somewhat better, in *Diameter*. On one side it hath a *Frame* of a circle of *Steel*, to the end that it may keep its just *Measure*: 'Tis easie to remove it from place to place, though it be above an hundred weight, and 'tis easily put in all sorts of postures. The *burning Point* is distant from the *Centre* of the *Glass*, about three *Feet*. The *Foocus* is about half a *Louys d'or* large. One may pass ones hand through it, if it be done nimblely; for if it stay there the time of a second *Minute*, there is danger of receiving much hurt.

*Green wood* takes fire in it, in an instant, as do also many other *Bodies*.

A small piece of <i>Pot-Iron</i> was melted, and ready to drop down, in	Seconds. 40.
A <i>Silver Piece</i> of 15 <i>Pence</i> was pierced, in	24.
A <i>gross Nail</i> (called <i>le Clou de paisan</i> ) was melted, in	30.
The end of a <i>Sword-blade</i> of <i>Olinde</i> , was burn'd, in	43.
A <i>Brass Counter</i> was pierced, in	06.
A piece of <i>red Copper</i> was melted, ready to drop down, in	42.
	A piece

A piece of a Chamber Quarry-stone was vitrified,	sec.
and put into a Glass-drop, in	45.
Steel, whereof Watch-makers make their Springs,	
was found melted, in	09.
A Mineral-stone, such as is used in Harquebusses	
à rouët, was calcin'd and vitrified, in	1. just.
A piece of Morter was vitrified, in	52.

In short, there is hardly any Body, which is not destroyed by this Fire. If one would melt by it any great quantity of Metall, that would require much time, the Action of Burning not being perform'd but within the bigness of the Focus, so that ordinarily none but small pieces are exposed to it. One Monsieur *d'Alibert* buys it, paying for it Fifteen hundred Livres.

Since this Information, there were, upon occasion given from hence, upon the same subject, further communicated from *Paris* the following Particulars :

I see by two of the Letters, that you incline to believe, the Glasses of *Maginus* and *Septalius* do approach to that of *Lyons* : But I can assure you, they come very far short of it. You may consult *Maginus* his Book, where he describes his ; and there are some Persons here that have seen one of his best, which had but about twenty Inches diameter ; so that this of *Lyons* must perform at least twice as much. As to *Septalius*, we expect the Relations of it from Intelligent and Impartial Men. It cannot well be compared to that of *Lyons*, but in bigness ; and in this case, if it have five Palms (as you say) that would be about  $3\frac{1}{2}$  feet French, and so it were a Foot bigger, which would make it half as much greater in surface : But as to the Effects, seeing it burns so far off, they cannot be very violent. And I have heard one say, that had seen it, that it did not set Wood on Fire but after the time of saying a *Miserere*. You may judge of the difference of the Effects, since that of *Lyons* gathers its Beams together within the space of seven or eight Lints ;

and that of *Septalius* must scatter them in the compass of three Inches. Some here do intend to make of them, yea and bigger ones; but we must stay till they be done, &c.

Of Monsieur *Hévelius's* Promise of imparting to the World his Invention of making Optick Glasses; and of the hopes given by Monsieur *Hugens* of *Zulichem*, to perform something of the like nature; as also of the Expectations, conceived of some Ingenious Persons in England, to improve Telescopes.

That eminent Astronomer of *Dantzick*, Monsieur *Hévelius*, writes to his Correspondent in *London*, as followeth :

What hath been done in the grinding of Optick glasses in your parts, and how those beginnings, mention'd by you formerly, do continue and succeed, I very much covet to hear. 'Tis now above ten Years, since I my self invent- ed a peculiar way of grinding such Glasses, and reduced it also into practise; by which 'tis easie, without any considerable danger of failing, to make and pollish Optick glasses of any *Conick* Section, and that (which is most notable) in any dish of any Section of a *Sphere*: which Invention I have as yet discovered to none, my purpose being, for the Improve- ment of Natural Knowledge, to describe the whole meth- od thereof in my *Celestial Machine*, and to propose it to the Examination and Judgement of the *Royal Society*; not doubting at all, but they will finde the way true and practicable, my self having already made several Glasses by it, which many Learned Men have seen and tryed.

Monsieur *Hugens*, inquiring also in a Letter, newly writ- ten by him to a Friend of his in *England*, of the success of the attempts made by an Ingenious *English* Man for perfect- ing such Glasses, and urging the prosecution of the same,

so



so as to shew by the Effects the practicableness of the Invention, mentions thereupon, That he intends very shortly to try something in that kinde, of the success whereof he declares to have good hopes.

Monfieur *du Son*, that excellent Mechanician, doth also at this very present employ himself in *London*, to bring *Telescopes* to perfectioun, by grinding *Glasses* of a *Parabolical* Figure, by the means whereof he hopes to enable the Curious to discover more by a Tube of one Foot long, or thereabout, furnished with *Glasses* thus figured, then can be done by any other Tubes of very many times more that length : The success hereof will (its thought) shortly appear.

*An Advertisement of a way of making more lively Counterfaits of Nature in Wax, then are extant in Painting : And of a new kinde of Maps in a low Relievo ; both practised in France.*

This was communicated by the Ingenious Mr. *John Evelyn*, to whom it was sent from *Paris* in a Letter, as followeth :

Here is in our Neighborhood a *French-man*, who makes more lively Counterfaits of Nature in *Wax*, then ever I yet saw in *Painting*, having an extraordinary address in modelling the Figures, and in mixing the Colours and Shadows ; making the Eyes so lively, that they kill all things of this Art I ever beheld : He pretends to make a visit into *England* with some of his Pieces.

I have also seen a new kinde of *Maps* in low *Relievo*, or Sculpture : For example, the Isle of *Antibe*, upon a square of about eight Foot, made of Boards, with a Frame like a Picture : There is represented the Sea, with Ships and other Vessels Artificially made, with their *Canons* and Tackle of Wood fixed upon the surface, after a new and most admirable manner. The Rocks about the Island exactly form'd,

as

as they are upon the Natural Place; and the Island it self, with all its Inequalities, and Hills and Dales; the Town, the Fort, the little Houses, Platform, and Canons mounted; and even the Gardens and Platforms of Trees, with their green Leaves standing upright, as if they were growing in their Natural Colours: In *sine*, Men, Beasts, and whatever you may imagine to have any protuberancy above the level of the Sea. This new, delightful, and most instructive form of *Map*, or *Wooden Country*, you are to look upon either *Horizontally*, or *sidelong*, and it affords equally a very pleasant object.

*Some Anatomical Observations of Milk found in Veins, instead of Blood; and of Grass, found in the Wind-pipes of some Animals.*

A curious Person wrote not long since from *Paris*, that there they had, in the House of a Physician, newly open'd a Mans Vein, wherein they found *Milk*, instead of *Blood*. This being imparted to Mr. *Boyle* at *Oxford*, his Answer was, That the like Observation about *white Blood*, had been made by a Learned Physician of his acquaintance, and the thing being by him look'd upon as remarkable, he was desirous to have it very circumstantially from the said Physician himself, before he would say more of it. The next Moneth may bring us in this Account.

The other Particular, mention'd in the Title of this Head, came in a Letter, sent also by Mr. *Boyle*, in these words:

I shall acquaint you, That two very Ingenious Men, Dr. *Clark*, and Dr. *Lower*, were pleas'd to give me an account of a pretty odde kinde of Observation: One of them assuring me, That he had several times, in the Lungs of *Sheep*, found considerable quantity of Grass in the very Branches of the *Aspera Arteria*: And the other relating to me, That a few Weeks since, He, and a couple of Physicians,

tians, were invited to look upon an Ox, that had for two or three days almost continually held his Neck streight up, and was dead of a Disease, the Owner could not conjecture at; whereupon, the parts belonging to the Neck and Throat, being open'd, they found, to their wonder, the *Aspera Arteria* in its very Trunk all stuff'd with Grasse, as if it had been thrust there by main force: which gives a just cause of marvelling and inquiring, both how such a quantity of Grasse should get in there; and how, being there, such an Animal could live with it so long.

*Of a place in England, where, without petrifying Water, Wood is turned into Stone.*

The same Searcher of Nature, that was alledged in the immediately precedent Observations, did impart also the following, in another Letter from *Oxford*, where he saith:

I was a while since visited by a Gentleman, who tells me, That he met with a Place in these parts of *England*, where, though there be no petrefying Spring (for that I particularly asked) Wood is turned into Stone in the *Sandy Earth* it self, after a better manner then by any Water I have yet seen: For I had the Curiosity to go to look upon pieces of Wood, he brought thence, and hope for the opportunity of making some tryals to examine the matter a little further, then I have yet been able to do. *Thus far that Letter.*

Since which time, He was pleased to give this further Information of the same matter, with a *Mantissa* of some other Particulars, belonging to this Subject, in these Words.

I was lately making some Tryals with the petrified Wood I told you off, which I finde to be a very odde substance, wonderfully hard and fixed. If I had opportunity to Re-print the *History of Fluidity and Firmness*, I could adde divers things about *Stones*, that perhaps would not be disliked; and I hope, if God vouchsafe me a little leisure,

to insert several of them in fit places of that *History*, against the next *Edition*. Here is a certain Stone, that is thought to be petrefyed Bone, being shap'd like a Bone, with the Marrow taken out; but with a fit *Menstruum*, I found that I could easily dissolve it, like other soft Stones: and possibly it may prove as fit as *Osteocolla*, for the same Medicinal Uses.

*Of the nature of a certain Stone, found in the Indies, in the head of a Serpent.*

There was, some while ago, sent by Sir *Phileberto Vermatti* from *Java major*, where he resides, to Sir *Robert Moray*, for the Repository of the *Royal Society*, a certain Stone, affirmed by the Presenter to be found in the Head of a *Snake*, which laid upon any Wound, made by any venomous Creature, is said to stick to it, and so draws away all Poyson: and then, being put in Milk, to void its Poyson therein, and to make the Milk turn blew; in which manner it must be used, till the Wound be cleansed.

The like Relations having been made, by several others, of such a Stone, and some also in this City affirming, to have made the Experiment with success, it was thought worth while, to inquire further into the truth of this Matter: since which time, nothing hath been met with but an Information, delivered by that Ingenious *Parisian*, Monsieur *Thevenot*, in his second *Tome*, of the *Relations of divers considerable Voyages*, whereof he lately presented some Exemplars to his Friends in *England*. The Book being in *French*, and not common, 'tis conceived it will not be amiss to insert here the said Information, which is to this effect:

In the *East Indies*, and in the Kingdom of *Quamsy* in *China*, there is found a Stone in the Head of certain *Serpents* (which they call by a name signifying *Hairy Serpents*) which heals the bitings of the same Serpent, that else would kill in 24 hours. This Stone is round, white in the middle, and about the edges

edges blew or greenish. Being applyed to the Wound, it adheres to it of it self, and falls not off, but after it hath sucked the Poyson: Then they wash it in Milk, wherein 'tis left awhile, till it return to its natural condition. It is a rare Stone, for if it be put the second time upon the Wound, and stick to it, 'tis a sign it had not suck'd all the Venome during its first application; but if it stick not, 'tis a mark that all the Poyson was drawn out at first. So far our *French* Author: wherein appears no considerable difference from the written Relation before mentioned.

*Of the way, used in the Mogol's Dominions, to make Saltpetre.*

This is delivered in the same Book of Monsieur *Thevenot*, and the manner of it having been inquired after, by several curious Persons, to compare it with that which is used in *Europe*, 'tis presum'd, they will not be displeas'd to finde it inserted here in *English*, which is as followeth:

*Saltpetre* is found in many places of the *East Indies*, but chiefly about *Agra*, and in the Villages, that heretofore have been numerously inhabited, but are now deserted. They draw it out of three sorts of Earth, black, yellow, and white: the best, is that which is drawn out of the black, for it is free from *common* Salt. They work it in this manner: They make two Pits, flat at the bottom, like those wherein *common* Salt is made; one of them having much more compass then the other, they fill *that* with Earth, upon which they let run Water, and by the feet of People they tread it, and reduce it to the consistency of a Pap, and so they let it stand for two days, that the Water may extract all the Salt that is in the Earth: Then they pass this Water into another Pit, in which it christallizes into *Saltpetre*. They let it boil once or twice in a Caldron, according as they will have it whiter and purer. Whilst it is over the Fire, they scum it continually, and fill it out into great Earthen Pots, which

hold each 25 or 30 pounds, and these they expose to clear Nights; and if there be any impurity remaining, it will fall to the bottom: Afterwards they break the Pots, and dry the Salt in the Sun. One might make vast quantities of Saltpetre in these parts; but the Country People seeing that *We* buy of it, and that the *English* begin to do the same, they now sell us a *Maon* of 6 pounds for two *Rupias* and a half, which we had formerly for half that price.

*An Account of Hevelius his Prodrromus Cometicus, together with some Animadversions made upon it by a French Philosopher.*

This excellent *Dantiscan* Astronomer, *Hevelius*, in his *Prodrromus* (by him so call'd, because it is as a Harbinger to his *Cometography*, which hath already so far passed the Press, that of twelve Books there are but three remaining to be Printed) gives an Account of the Observations he hath made of the *First* of the two late Comets; reserving those he hath made of the *second*, for that great Treatise, where he also intends to deliver the Matter of this *first* more particularly and more fully then he hath done here.

In this Account he represents the Rise, Place, Course, Swiftnes, Faces and Train of this Comet, interweaving his Conceptions both about the Region of Comets in general (whether it be the *Air*, or the *Æther*?) and the Causes of their Generation: In the search of which latter, he intimates to have received much assistance from his *Telescope*.

He observed this Comet not before *Decemb. 3<sup>o</sup>*, (though he conceives it might have been seen since *Novem. 23. st. n.*) & he saw it no longer then *Febr. 1<sup>o</sup>*: though several others have seen it both sooner, and later: and though himself continued to look out for it till *March 7. st. n.* but fruitlessly, whereof he thinks the reason to have been its too great distance and tenuity.

He finds, its apparent Motion was not made in a *Just* great Circle, but deviating considerably from it; and conceives, that every Comet falls to this deviation, when this apparent Motion grows slow, and the Star becomes Stationary (which, as he saith, it doth in respect of the *Ecliptick*, not its own *Orbite*.) Here he observes, That from *Decemb. 28*, to *Decem. 30. Jan. 9.* its course was almost in a great Circle: but, that *then* it began to deflect from that Circle towards the *North*; so that afterwards, with a very notable and conspicuous Curvity, it directed its course towards *Primam Arietis*: Of which deflection, he ventures to assign the cause from the Cometical Matter, the various position and distance of the Comet from the Earth and the Sun, the annual Motion of the Earth, and the impressed Motion, and the inclination of the *discus* of the Cometical Body.

He is pretty positive, that without the *annual Motion* of the *Earth*, no rational Account can be given of any Comet, but that all is involved with perplexities, and deform'd by absurdities.

He inquires, since all Comets have their peculiar *Ingenite* Motion, what kinde of Line it is, they describe by that Motion of their own? whether circular, or streight, or curve, or partly streight and partly curve? And if curve, whether regular or irregular? if regular, whether Elliptick, or Parabolic, or Hyperbolic? He answers, That this Motion is *Conical*; and judgeth, that by the *Conick* path all the *Phænomena* of Comets can, without any inconveniency, be readily solved; even of that, which (by History) in fifty days, passed through more then the *12* Signs of the *Zodiack*: And of that, which in two days run through eight Signs: and of another, which in 48 days posted through all the Signs, *contra seriem*. Which how it can be explicated upon the supposition of the Earths standing still, and upon the denying of the annual Motion thereof, he understands not at all.

He refers to his *Cometography* these Disquisitions: whether all Comets (in their innate Motion) move equal *Spaces* in equal *Times*? which is the swiftest, and which the slowest Motion they are capable of? what the cause of this acceleration and retardation of their true Motion?

He puts it out of doubt, that they are in the *Sky* it self, producing Reasons for it that are very considerable, and alledging among others, That the *Parallaxes* doe clearly evince it, which he finds far less in Comets, then in the *Moon*, yea then sometimes in the *Sun* it self. Where he also represents, That he hath deduced the *Horizontal Parallax* of this very Comet from one onely Observation, made *Febr: 4. st.n.* by which he found, That then it was distant from the Earth 5000 Semidiameters of the same, or 4300000 *German* miles. From this its distant from the earth, he deduces, That on that Day when it was so remote from the Earth, its true *Diameter* was 2560 *German* miles, which is three times bigger then the Diameter of the Earth, and almost six times bigger then that of the Moon, whose Diameter, according to his *Theory*, is 442 *German* miles.

He finds the *Matter* of Comets to be in the *Æther* it self, making the *Æther* and the *Air* to differ onely in purity, and esteeming, That the *Planets* do emit their Exhalations, and have their *Atmospheres* like unto our Earth. Where he affirms, That the Sun alone may cast out so much Matter at any time in one Year, as that thence shall be produced not one or two Comets, equalling the Moon in Diameter, but very many; which if so, what contribution may not be expected from the other Planets?

Of this Cometical Matter, he thinks, That first it is by little and little gathered together, then coagulated and condensed, and thereby reduced to a less Diameter; but then, after a while, it resolves again, and grows dilute and pale, and at last is dissipated. And accordingly he affirms, That he hath observed the Head of this Comet at first more confused, thin and pale, afterwards clearer and clearer.



He conceives, That all Comets do respect the *SUN* as their *King* and *Centre*, as *Planets* do, making them a kinde of *Spurious Planets*, that emulate the *true* ones in their Motion almost in all things.

The *Train*, he makes nothing else but the Beams of the Sun, falling on the head of the Comet, and passing through the same, refracted and reflected. And amongst his *Observations* and *Schemos* of this Comet, there occurs one, wherein the Tail is *curve*, so seen by him *Decemb. ½*. He assigns the causes why the Trains do so much vary, and shews also, on what depends their length.

Whether *the same* Comets return again, as the Spots in the Sun? and, Whether in the time of great *Conjunctions* they are more easily generated? and whether they can be certainly foretold? with several other Inquiries, he refers for to his *great Book*,

As to *Prognostications*, he somewhat complains, That Men do more inquire what Comets *signifie*, then what they *are*, or how they are generated and moved; professing himself to be of the minde of those that would have Comets rather *admired* then *feared*; there appearing indeed no cogent reason, why the Author of Nature may not intend them rather as *Monitors* of his *Glory* and *Greatness*, then of his *Anger* or *Displeasure*; especially seeing that some very diligent Men (among whom is *Gemma Frisius*) take notice of as great a number of *good* as *bad* Events, consequent to Comets. *Seneca* also relating, That that Comet which appeared in his Time, was so happy; that it did *Cometis detrabere infamiam*; it cleared the credit of Comets, and made People have good thoughts of them.

Having given some Account of what may be look'd for in this *Prodromus*, it follows, That some also should be remembered of the *Animadversions* mention'd to have been made upon the same. This was done by that *Parisian* Philosopher Monsieur *Auzout*, in a Letter of his to his Country-man Monsieur *Petit*; in which he strongly conceives, That this

*Prodromus* contains some mistakes, of which he chiefly singles out one, as most considerable, in *Hevelius's* Observation of *Febr. 17.*, and declares thereupon, That he, and several very intelligent *Astronomers* of *France* and *Italy* concurring with him therein, (whereas *M. Hevelius* to him seems to stand single, as to this particular) found by their Observations, That this Comet could not, on that day of *February*, be there where *M. Hevelius* placeth it, *viz.* in *Prima Arietis*; unless it be said, That it visited that Star of *Aries* on the 18<sup>th</sup>, and returned thence the 19<sup>th</sup> into its ordinary course; in which, according to his, and his several Correspondents Observations, the Comet on *Febr. 17.* was distant from that *first Star of Aries* at least 1 degree and 17 minutes; and on *February 19.* (he having missed, as well as his other Friends, the Observation on *Febr. 18.*) was advanced in its way 12 or 13 minutes, but yet distant from the said Star *some minutes* above a *whole degree*, and consequently far from having then passed it. After which time *M. Anzout* affirms to have seen it, as well as several others, for many days, and that until *March 7.*: observing, That about *Febr. 26.* or 27, when the Comet was nearest to the often-mentioned *first of Aries*, it approached not nearer thereunto, then at the distance of 50 minutes.

This important Difference between two very Learned, and very deserving Persons, being come to the knowledge of some of the ablest *Philosophers* and *Astronomers* of *England*, hath been by them thought worthy their Examination: and they being at this very present employed in the discussion thereof, by comparing what hath been done and publish'd by the Dissenters, and by confronting with them their own Domestick Observations, are very likely to discern where the mistake lies; and having discern'd it, will certainly be found highly impartial and ingenuous in giving their sense of the same.

Of the Mundus Subterraneus of Athanasius Kircher.

This long expected *Subterraneous World*, is now come to light, dedicated (at least the *Exemplar*, that hath been perused by the *Publisher* of these *Papers*, who hears, That other *Copies* bear Dedication to other *Great Princes*) both to the present *Pope*, as being esteemed by the Author to have a part of his *Apostolical Kingdom* there; and to the *Roman Emperor* now Regnant, who indeed in his Kingdom of *Hungary*, and in several Provinces of *Germany*, hath very many and very considerable things, worthy to be observed, under *Ground*.

To give the *Curious* a taste of the *Contents* of this *Volume*, and thereby to excite them to a farther search into the recesses of Nature, for the composition of a good *Natural History*; they may first take notice, That the Author, having given an account in the *Preface*, what encouragement he received, for writing this Book, from the opportunity of Travelling with the *Cardinal of Hassia* into *Sicily* (in which Voyage, he saith, He met with, as it were, an *Epitome* of what may be observable in the *Subterraneous parts* of the Earth; and in particular, with an Earth-quake of 14 days duration, very instructive to him concerning several great Secrets of Nature :) having, I say, thus Prefaced, he divideth his Work into 12 *Books*, wherein he affirms not onely to have explicated the Divine Structure of the under-ground World, and the wondrous distribution of the Work-houses of Nature, and her Majesty and Riches therein; but also to have opened the Causes of her Effects and Productions; whence, by the Marriage of Nature and Art, a happy Issue may follow for the use and benefit of Humane Life.

In the *first Book*, he considers the nature of the Centre of the Earth, where he delivers several *Paradoxes* touching the same, and Discourses of the Motion of heavy Bodies, of Pendulems, of Projectils.

In the *second*, he treats of the Fabrick of the *Terrestrial Globe*, of the Influences it receives from the *Cœlestial Bodies*, especially the *Sun* and *Moon*, of both which *Luminaries* he gives a *Scheme*; of the proportion of the *Earth* to the *Sun* and *Moon*; of the external conformation of the *Earth*, its *Mountains*, and their concatenations, decrease and increase, together with the strange transformation thereof. Further, of the *Waters* encompassing the *Earth*, and their various *Communications* by hidden *Passages*; as also of the height of *Mountains*, and of the depth of *Seas*; the dimension of the *Sicilian Straights*; the *Magnetical Constitution* of the *Earth*, its *Heterogeneous Nature*, *Interior Frame*, *Laboratories*, *Caves*, *Channels*, &c.

In the *third*: Of the *Nature* of the *Ocean*, and the diversity of its *Motions*; of its general *Motion* from *East* to *West*, *Currents*, *Reciprocations*, *Gulfs*, *Whirle-pools*, *Salt-ness*, &c.

In the *fourth*: Of the *Nature* of the *Subterraneous Fire*, its necessity, diffusiveness, food, prodigious *Effects* through *ignivomous Mountains*; as also of the *Nature* of *Air* and *Winds*, their power and variety; of the general *Wind*, how and whence generated; of *Periodical* and *Anniversary Winds*, and their *Causes*; as also of the production of *Artificial Winds*, for refreshment and other advantages. To which he subjoyns a *Discourse*, tending to prove, That all *Meteors* owe their *Nativity* to the *Fires* of the *Subterraneous World*.

In the *fifth*: Of the *Original* of *Springs*, *Rivers*, *Lakes*; various differences and qualities of *Waters*, and the marks where they are to be met with under *Ground*; of *Waters Medical*, hot *Baths*, and their *Differences*, *Causes*, *Vertues*; together with the wonderful *Qualities* and *Properties* of some *Springs*, as to their *Colour*, *Taste*, *Smell*, *Weight*, *Salubrity*, *Flux* and *reflux*, *Petrifying power*, &c.

In the *sixth*: Of the *Earth* it self, and the great variety contained in the *Womb* thereof; of the manifold *Productions*

tions made therein, by the vertue of Salt and its Auxiliaries, the differences whereof are largely discoursed of, together with the way of extracting the same. In particular of *Saltpeter*, its Generation, Nature, Vertues; of the way of making *Gunpowder*, and the various uses thereof; as also the Nature, Qualities, Preparation, Medical and other uses of *Alume* and *Vitriol*.

In the *seventh*: Of some *Fossils*, as Sand, Gravel, Earths, and their various Differences, Qualities, uses Economical, Chymical, Medical: together with the strange varieties and changes happening in the Earth, and their causes; as also the requisits to *Agriculture*.

In the *eighth*: First, of *Stones*, their Origine, Concretion, difference of Colours; and in particular, of *Gems* and their variety, causes of generation, transparency in some and colours in others; as also of their various Figures and Pictures, by Nature formed both in common and precious Stones, with their Causes. Secondly, of the Transformation of Juices, Salts, Plants, yea of Beasts and Men turn'd into Stone: together with the generation of Bony Substances under Ground, by many esteemed to be the Bones of *Gyants*; and of *Horny* Substances, taken for *Unicorns* horns: as also of *Fossile wood* and *Coals*. Thirdly, of *Bituminous Flowers*, *lapis Asbestos*, *Amber*, and its *Electrical* vertue; together with the way how Insects, little Fishes, and Plants are Intomb'd therein. Fourthly, of Subterraneous *Animals*, Moles, Mice, Birds, Dragons; where is also treated, of those Animals that are found in the midst of Stones.

In the *ninth*: First, of Poysons, their primeval Origine from Minerals, and their accidental Generation in Vegetable and Animal Bodies, together with their differences; where tis discoursed, not onely how Poysons may be bred in Men, but also, how the Poysons of some Animals do infect and kill Men; and, where the Venom of *Vipers* lodges, and how mad *Dogs* and *Tarantula's* so communicate their Poyson, as that it exerts not its noxiousness, till after some

Q

time:

time : Where also occasion is taken to discourse of the Original of Diseases, and cure of Poysonous ones. Secondly, of the wonderful Nature of *Sulphur*, *Antimony*, *Quick-silver*, their origine and qualities ; together with the productions of *Corals* and *Pearls*.

In the *tenth* : First of *Metallurgy*, and the way how that unctuous Body, out of which *Mettals* are produced, is elaborated by Nature, and what therein are *Sulphur*, *Salt*, and *Mercury* ; besides, what it is that renders *Mettals* fluid in the Fire, but not *Stones* and *Vegetables* &c. Secondly, of the Requisites to a perfect knowledge of the *Metallick Art*, and of the Qualities of the *Mine-master* ; then of the Diseases of *Mine-men*, and their Cure, and the ways of purging the *Mines* of the *Airs* malignity ; as also of *Metallonomy*, or the signs of latent *Mettals*, and by what Art they may be discovered. Thirdly, several *Accounts* sent to the Author, upon his Inquiries by the *Mine-masters* themselves, or other chief *Over-seers* of the *Mine-works*, touching the variety, nature and properties of *Minerals*, and the many Accidents happening in *Mines*, particularly the *Hungarian* ones at *Schemnitz*, and those of *Tyrol*. Fourthly, of several both *Hydraulick* and *Wind-Engines*, to free the *Mines* from *Water* and noxious damp. Fifthly, Of the way of working *Mettals*, *Gold*, *Silver*, *Copper*, *Iron*, and particularly of the method used at *Potosi* in *Peru*, of extracting the *Silver* out of the *Mineral* : to which is added, a Discourse of *Salt-pits*, and the way of making *Salt*.

In the *eleventh*, First, of *Alchemy*, its Original and Antiquity, the Vessels and Instruments belonging thereunto. Secondly, of the *Philosophers Stone*, what is meant by it, and whether by means thereof true *Gold* can be produced ? And in general, whether there be any such thing, as a true and real *Transmutation* of one *Metal* into another ? Where are delivered the several *Processes* of the reputed *Adepts*, *Raymund Lulle*, *Azoth*, *Arnold de Villanova*, *Paracelsus*, *Sendivogius*, &c. but all exploded as false and deceitful. Thirdly,  
of

of the decisions in Law concerning Chymical Gold, true or false. Fourthly, what the celebrated *Philosophers Stone* was among the Ancients, and what they understood by the same?

In the *twelfth*: First, Of the *seminal Principle* of all things, its origine, nature and property; of the way how Nature proceeds in the Generation of *Minerals, Vegetables, Animals*; of Spontaneous Generation; of *Zeophyts, Insects* of all sorts, and particularly of the Worms bred in Men; together with the causes why Nature would produce such swarms of infinite sorts of Insects. Secondly, of the variety and differences of *Vegetables*; of the requisits to know the *vertues* of *Plants*, and of the several ways of *Engrafting*. Thirdly, of the *Art of Distilling*, whereby Nature is imitated, as doing all her under-ground Works, in the Opinion of this Author, by *Distillation*. Fourthly, of the *Laboratories of various Arts*, in which, according to Natures pattern, used in her Subterraneous Operations, strange things may be performed: where treating of *Chymical Secrets*, the truth of the Preparation of *Aurum potabile* is discussed, and the *Magisteries* of Gold, Silver, Iron, Tin, Copper and Lead, examined: to which is subjoyned an *Appendix*, furnishing such Rules, whereby Students in *Chymistry* may be directed in their work, and true Operations distinguished from false ones. Fifthly, of *Metallostaticks*, whereby the mixture of Mettals and Minerals may be certainly known; together with a way of weighing the Proportions of *moist* and *dry*, existent in every Compound, as well Vegetable and Animal, as Mineral. Sixthly, of *Glass-making*, where is treated of the Nature of *Glass*; of the Artificial Production of all sorts of Precious Stones, partly from the Authors own Experiments, partly from the Communication of his Friends, and the Collection of the best Writers upon that subject. Seventhly, of *Fire-works*, where the Invention and Preparation of Gun-powder is largely discoursed of, and the ways of making *Squibs, Fires burning in Water,*

and many others, used in Publick Festivities, are described. Eighthly, of some *Mechanical Arts*, as that of *Gold-smiths*, *Black-smiths*, *Copper-smiths*, *Wyre-drawers*, in the last whereof he resolves this *Problem*; a certain weight of *Mettal*, and the bigness of the hole, through which the *Wyre* is to be drawn, being given, to finde into what length so much *Mettal* can be spun out.

Thus you have a view of this whole *Volume*; to which it may perhaps not be amiss to adde, for a Conclusion, some of those Particulars which are esteemed by the Author to out-shine the rest, and are here and there inter-woven as such. For example, in the *First Part*.

The use of *Pindules*, for knowing by their means the state of ones *Health*, from the different beatings of the *Pulse*, *Pag. 51.*

The *Chain of Mountains*, so drawn over the Earth, that they make, as it were, an *Axis*, passing from *Pole to Pole*; and several transverse *ductus*, so cutting that *Axis*, as to make, in a manner, an *Equator* and *Tropicks* of Mountains: by which concatenation he imagines, That the several parts of the Earth are bound together for more firmness, *pag. 69.*

A Relation of a strange *Diver*, by his continual converse in Water, so degenerated from himself, That he was grown more like an *Amphibium*, then a Man, who, by the command of a *Sicilian King*, went down to the bottom of *Charybdis*, and brought a remarkable account of the condition of that place *pag. 98.*

A Description of the Origine of the *Nile*, as this Author found it in a certain *MS* of one of his own *Society*, called *Peter Pais*, whom he affirms to have been an *Eye-witness*, and to have visited the Head of the *Emperor of Æthiopia* himself *Anno 1618.* which *Manuscript*, he saith, was brought to *Rome*, out of *Africa*, by their *Procurator of India* and *Æthiopia*, *pag. 72.*



The *Communication* of the *Seas* with one another by Subterraneous Passages, viz. of the *Caspian*, with *Pont Euxin* and the *Persian Gulf*; of the *Mare Mortuum*, with the *Mare Rubrum*, and of this latter with the *Mediterranean*; as also of *Scylla* with *Charybdis*, pag. 85. 101.

The Subterraneous *Store-houses* (in all the four parts of the Earth) of *Water*, and *Fire*, and *Air*; together with their important *Uses*, pag. 111.

An Account of the state of the Earth about the *Poles*; how the Waters are continually swallowed up by the *Northern*, and running along through the Bowels of the Earth, do regurgitate at the *Southern Pole*, pag. 159.

A Description of Mount *Vesuvius* and *Ætna*, both visited by the Author himself, Anno 1638. their Dimensions, Communication, Incendiums, Paths of Fiery Torrents cast out by them, &c. as also of the *Vulcans* in *Iceland* and *Groenland*, and their Correspondence and Effects, p. 180.

An Account of that famous and strange *Whirl-pool* upon the Coast of *Norway*, commonly call'd, *The Maelstrom*; which this Author fancies to have a Communication, by a Subterraneous Channel, with another such *Whirl-pool* in the *Bodnick Bay*; by which commerce, according to him, the Waters, when, upon their accumulation and crowding together in one of these places, they are swallowed up by the Gulf there, carrying along with them whatsoever is in the way, and lodging it in a certain receptacle at the bottom thereof, are conveyed through the said under-ground Channel to the other Gulf; where again, upon the like conflux and retumescence of Waters, they are absorbed, and through the same Channel do reciprocally run to the former Gulf, and meeting in their impetuous Passage with the things formerly sunk down into the Repository, carry them aloft, with themselves, and cast them up again on the Coast of *Norway*, p. 146.

A Relation of strange Earth-quakes, p. 220.

An

An Enumeration of all the celebrated *Medical Water and hot Baths*, in all the parts of the World, p. 263. *et seq.*

In the Second Part, some of his special Observations, are, How Stones are coloured and figured under ground, p. 13. 24, 25.

Natures skill in *Painting of Stones*, p. 22.

A whole Natural *Alphabet* represented upon *Stones*; and all sorts of *Geometrical Figures*, naturally Imprinted upon them, p. 23.

The cause of the variety of *Colours* in *Prismes*, and the Authors severe Judgement concerning those, that hold them to be meerly *Phantastical*, pag. 15, 16, 17. Where he also delivers an Experiment, by him counted wonderful, exhibiting all sorts of *Colours* by the means of *Mercury*, coagulated by the vapour of *Lead*, and put in a *Brass spoon* upon burning *Coals*.

The cause of the curious *Colours* in *Birds*, p. 17.

The way of Nature in the *Generation of Diamonds*, p. 21.

A way of preparing such a *Liquor*, that shall sink into, and colour the whole *Body of Marble*, so that a *Picture* made on the surface thereof, shall, the stone being cut through, appear also in the inmost parts of the same, p. 43.

A *Story of a whole Village in Africa* turned into *Stone*, with all the *People* thereof, p. 50.

An Experiment, representing the *Generation of the Stone* in the *Bladder*, p. 52.

An *Asbestin Paper*, that shall last perpetually, p. 74.

Several *Relations of numerous Societies of People* living under ground, and their *Oeconomy*; whereof a strange one is alledged to have been found in *England*, attested by an *English Author*, p. 97, 98, 99.

A *Relation of a Man*, that bred a *Serpent* in his *Stomach*, which came from him of the length of one *Foot and a half*, affirmed by the *Author* to have been seen by himself, p. 126.

Of whole *Forrests of Coral* at the bottom of the *Red Sea*,  
p ag. 159. The

The vanity of the *Virga Divinatoria*, p. 181.

A peculiar way of washing out very small *Dust-gold*, p. 198.

Of some extraordinary big pieces of perfect *Natural Gold* and *Silver*, p. 203.

Of a very rare Mineral, sent to the Author out of the *Hungarian Mines*, which had pure *Silver* branching out into *Filaments*, and some splendid yellow parts, which was pure *Gold*, and some dark parts, which was *Silver* mixed with *Gold*, p. 189.

*Salt*, the *Basis* of all *Natural Productions*, and the admirable variety of *Salts*. p. 299.

Strange *Figures* of *Plants*, p. 348.

The way of reproducing *Plants*, p. 414.

In how much time a *Swallow* can fly about the *World*, p. 418. &c.

This may suffice, to give occasion to the *Searchers* of *Nature*, to examine this *Book*, and the *Observations* and *Experiments* contained therein, together with the *Ratiocinations* raised thereupon, and to make severer and more minute *Inquiries* and *Discussions* of all.

*A farther Account of an Observation above-mentioned, about white Blood.*

Since the *Printing* of the former *Sheet*, there is this farther account from the same hand.

Mr. Boyle,

I have at length, according to your desire, receiv'd from the *Ingenious Dr. Lower*, an account in *Writing* of the *Observation* about *Chyle* found in the *Blood*; which though you may think strange, agrees well with some *Experiments* of his and mine, not now to be mention'd. The *Relation*, though short, comprizing the main *Particulars* of what he had more fully told me in *Discourse*, I shall give it you with little or no variation from his own *Words*.

A Maid,

A Maid, after eating a good Break-fast, about seven in the Morning, was let Blood about eleven the same day in her Foot; the first Blood was receiv'd in a *Porringer*, and within a little while it turn'd very white; the last Blood was received in a *Sawcer*, which turn'd white immediately, like the white of a Custard. Within five or six hours after, he (the Physitian) chanced to see both, and that in the *Porringer* was half Blood and half Chyle, swimming upon it like a Serum as white as Milk, and that in the *Sawcer* all Chyle, without the least appearance of a drop of Blood; and when he heated them distinctly over a gentle Fire, they both harden'd: As the white of an Egge when 'tis heated, or just as the *serum* of Blood doth with heating, but far more white. This Maid was then in good health, and onely let Blood because she never had her Courses, yet of a very florid clear Complexion.

Note.

*The Reader of these Papers is desired, that in those of Numb. 4. pag. 60. lin. 10. he would please to read eight, instead of hundred; this latter word having been put in by a great over-sight, and, without this Correction, injuring that Author, whose Considerations are there related. This Advertisement should have been given in Numb. 5. but was omitted for haste.*

---

Imprimatur Rob. Say, Vice-Cancel. Oxon.

---

Oxford, Printed by Leonard Lichfield,  
for Richard Davis. 1665.

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Monday, Decemb. 4. 1665.

## The Contents.

*Monsieur de Sons progress in working Parabolar Glasses. Some speculations of Monsieur Auzout concerning the changes, likely to be discovered in the Moon. The instance of the same Person to Mr. Hook, for communicating his Contrivance of making with Glasses of a few feet Diameter, Telescopes drawing several hundred feet; together with his Offer of recompensng that secret with another, which teaches, How to measure with a Telescope the Distances of Objects upon the Earth. The Experiment of Kircher, of preparing a Liquor, that shall sink into, and colour the whole Body of Marble, delivered at length. An Intimation of a Way found in Europe, to make good China-Dishes. An Account of an odd Spring in Westphalia, together with an Information touching Salt-Springs; and a way of straining Salt-water. Of the Rise and Attempts of a way to convey Liquors immediately into the Mass of Blood.*

*Of Monsieur de Sons Progress in working Parabolar Glasses.*

Since what was mentioned in the immediately precedent *Traict*, touching Monsieur de Son's noble attempt of grinding Glasses of a Parabolical Figure, the *Publisher* of these *Papers* hath himself seen two *Eye-glasses* of that shape, about one inch & a half deep, and one inch and a quarter broad, wrought by this *Eminent Artift* with a rare *Steel-instrument* of his own contrivance and workmanship, and by himself also polished to admiration. And certainly it will be wondred at by those,

R

who

who shall see these Glasses, how they could be truly wrought to such a Figure, with such a Cavity; & yet more, when they shall hear the Author undertake to excavate other such *Eye-Glasses* to above two inches, and *Object-glasses* of five inches *Diameter*. He hath likewise already begun his *Object-glasses* for the mentioned two *Ocular* ones, of the same Figure of about two inches *Diameter*, which are to be left all open, yet without causing any colours. Of all which 'tis hoped, that shortly a fuller and more particular account will be given.

*Monsieur Auzout's Speculations of the Changes, likely to be discovered in the Earth and Moon, by their respective Inhabitants.*

This Inquisitive *Philosopher* in a letter of his, lately written to his correspondent in *London*, takes occasion to discourse of his considerations concerning those Changes, mentioned in the *Title*, as follows;

I have (saith he) sometimes thought upon the *Changes*, which 'tis likely, the supposed Inhabitants of the *Moon* might discover in our *Earth*, to see, whither reciprocally I could observe any such in the *Moon*. For example, methinks, that the *Earth* would to the people of the *Moon* appear to have a different face in the several seasons of the year; and to have another appearance in *Winter*, when there is almost nothing green in a very great part of the *Earth*; when there are Countries all covered with snow, others, all covered with water, others, all obscured with Clouds, and that for many weeks together: *Another* in *Spring*, when the Forrests and Fields are green. *Another* in *Summer*, when whole Fields are yellow &c. Me thinks, I say, that *these* changes are considerable enough in the force of the reflexions of Light to be observed, since we see so many differences of Lights in the *Moon*. We have *Rivers* considerable enough to be seen, and they enter far enough  
into

into the Land, and have a breadth capable to be observed. There are *Fluxes* in certain places, that reach into large Countries, enough to make there some apparent change; & in some of our Seas there float sometimes such bulky masses of Ice, that are far greater, than the Objects, which we are assured, we can see in the *Moon*. Again, we cut down whole Forrests, and drain Marishes, of an extent large enough to cause a notable alteration: And men have made such works, as have produced Changes great enough to be perceived. In many places also are *Vulcans*, that seem big enough to be distinguish't, especially in the shadow: And when Fire lights upon Forrests of great extent, or upon Towns, it can hardly be doubted, but these Luminous Objects would appear either in an Eclipse of the Earth, or when such parts of the Earth are not illuminated by the Sun. But yet, I know no man, who hath observed such things in the *Moon*; and one may be rationally assured that no *Vulcans* are there, or or that none of them burn at this time. This it is (*so he goes on*) which all Curious men, that have good *Telescopes*, ought well to attend; and I doubt not; but, if we had a very particular *Map* of the *Moon*, as I had designed to make one with a *Topography*, as it were, of all the considerable places therein, that We or our Posterity would find some changes in Her. And if the *Mapps* of the *Moon* of *Hevelius*, *Divini*, and *Riccioli*, are exact, I can say, that I have seen there some places considerable enough, where they put parts that are clear, whereas I there see dark ones. 'Tis true that if there be Seas in the *Moon*, it can hardly fall out otherwise, than it doth upon our *Earth*, where *Alluvium's* are made in some places, and the Sea gains upon the Land in others. I say, if those Spots we see in the *Moon*, are Seas, as most believe them to be; whereas I have many reasons, that make me doubt, whether they be so; of which I shall speak elsewhere. And I have sometimes thought, whether it might not be, that all the Seas of the *Moon*, if there must be Seas, were on the side of the other *Hemisphere*, and that for this cause it might be that the *Moon* turns not upon its *Axis*, as our *Earth*,

wherein the Lands and Seas are, as it were, ballanced: That thence also may proceed the non-appearance of any Clouds raised there, or of any Vapors considerable enough to be seen, as there are raised upon this Earth; and that this absence of Vapors is perhaps the cause, that no *Crepuscle* is there, as it seems there is none, my selfe at least not having hitherto been able to discern any mark thereof: For, me thinks, it is not to be doubted, but that the reputed Citizens of the *Moon* might see our *Crepuscle*, since we see, that the same is without comparison stronger, than the *Light* afforded us by the *Moon*, even when she is *full*; for, a little after Sun set, when we receive no more the *first* Light of the *Sun*, the sky is far clearer, than it is in the fairest night of the *full Moon*. Mean while, since we see in the *Moon*, when she is increasing or decreasing, the *Light*, she receives from the *Earth*, we cannot doubt, but that the People of the *Moon* should likewise see in the *Earth* that *Light*, wherewith the *Moon* illuminates it, with perhaps the difference, there is betwixt their bigness. Much rather therefore should they see the *Light* of the *Crepuscle*, being, as we have said, incomparably greater. In the mean time we see not any faint *Light* beyond the *section* of the *Light*, which is every where almost equally strong, and we there distinguish nothing at all, not so much that cleere part, which is called *Aristarchus*, or *Porphyrites*, as I have often tryed; although one may there see the *Light*, which the *Earth* sends thither, which is sometimes so strong, that in the *Moon's* decrease I have often distinctly seen all the parts of the *Moon*, that were not enlightened by the *Sun*, together with the difference of the clear parts, and the Spots, so far as to be able to discern them all. The *shadows* also of all the *Cavities* of the *Moon* seem to be stronger, than they would be, if there were a *second* *Light*. For, although a far off, the shadows of our Bodies, environed with *Light*, seem to Us almost dark; yet they doe not so appear so much, as the *Shadows* of the *Moon* doe; and those that are upon the *Edge* of the *Section*, should



should not appear in the like manner. But, I will determine nothing of any of these things. When I shall hereafter have made more frequent Observations of the Moon with my *great Telescopes*, in convenient time, I shall then perhaps learn more of it, than I know at present, at least it will excite the *Curious* to endeavor to make the like Observations; and it may be, others, that I have not thought of.

*The Instance of the same Person to Mr. Hook, for communicating his Contrivance of making, with a Glass of a Sphere of 20 or 40 foot diameter, a Telescope drawing several hundred foot; and his offer of recompensing that Secret with another, teaching To measure with a Telescope the Distances of Objects upon the Earth.*

In *Numb. 4. Of these Papers*, pag. 67. Mr. *Hook* had intimated, that he would shortly discover a way of his, with a *Plano-convex* Glasse of a Sphere of 20. or 40. feet *Diameter*, without *Veines*, and truly wrought of that *Figure*, to make a *Telescope*, that with a single *Eye-glass* should draw 300, 400, yea 1000 feet, without at all altering the *Convexity*: *Monfieur Auzout* returns this consideration, and offer upon it, which follows:

To perform (*saieth he*) with a *lesser Object-glass* the effect of a *great Telescope*, we must find out a way to make such an *Object-glass* to receive as many *Rayes* as one will, without their being sensibly distant from one another; to the end, that by applying to it a *stronger Eye-glass*, there may be still Beams enough to see the *Object*, and to obliterate the small specks and imperfections of the *Eye-glass*. And if Mr. *Hook* hath this *Invention*, I esteem it one of the greatest, that can be found in the matter of *Telescopes*: If he please to impart it to us, we shall be obliged to him; and  
I wish,

I wish, I had a secret in *Opticks* to encourage him to that communication. If I did believe, that this would be esteemed one, To measure with a *great Telescope* the *distance of Objects* upon the *Earth*; which I have found long since, and proposed to some by way of *Paradox*; *Locorum distantias ex unica statione, absque nullo Instrumento Mathematico, metiri*; I doe here promise to discover it to him, with the necessary *Tables*, as soon as He shall have imparted his to me; which I will use, as he shall order me. For, although the *Practise* doe not altogether answer the *Theory* of my Invention, because that the length of the *Telescopes* admits of some Latitude; yet one comes near enough, and perhaps as Just, as by most of the *wayes*, ordinarily used with *Instruments*. That, which I am proposing, I doubt not but *M. Hook* will soon understand, and see the determination of all Cases possible. I shall only say, that if we look upon the sole *Theory*, we may make use of an ordinary *Telescope*, whereof the *Eye-glass* is to be *Convexe*: for, by putting the *Glasses* at a little greater distance, than they are, proportionably to the distance for which it is to serve, and by adding to it a *new Eye-glass*, the Object will be seen distinct, though obscure; and if the *Eye-glass* be *Convexe*, the Object will appear erect. They may be done two manner of ways; either by leaving the *Telescope* in its ordinary situation, the *Object-glass* before the *Eye-glass*; or by inverting it, and putting *this* before *that*. But if any will make use of two *Object-glasses*, whereof the *Focus's* are known, the distance of them will be known. If it be supposed, that the *Focus* of the *first* be *B*. and *that* of the *second* *C*. and the distance given,  $B + 2 D$ , and that *D* minus *C*. be equal to *F*; for, this distance will be equal to  $B + C + F$ . --  $r F^2 - C^2$ . And if you have the *Focus* of the *first Object-glass*, equal to *B*, the distance, where you will put the *second* *Glass* equal to  $B + C + D$ . the *focus* of the 2d *Glasse* will be found equal to  $\frac{CD}{C+D}$ . And if you will that the Object shall be magnified as much with these two *Glasses*, as it would be with a single one, whereof the *Focus* should

should be of the distance given, having the *Focus* of the *Object-glass* given equal to *B*, and the distance given to *B†D*; the distance between the first and the second *Glass* will be equal to  $\frac{2B^2+2BD}{2B†D}$ , whence subducting *B*

(the *Focus* of the *Object-glass* given) there remains  $\frac{BD}{2B†D}$ ; and if this sum be supposed equal to *C*, we shall easily know, by the precedent Rule, the *Focus* of the second *Glass*.

So far *M. Anzout*, who, I trust, will receive due satisfaction to his desire, as soon as the happy end of the present Contagion shall give a beginning and life again to the Studies and Actions of our retired *Philosophers*.

I shall onely here adde, That the Secret he mentions [Of measuring the distance of Places by a Telescope (fitted for that purpose) and from one station] is a thing already known (if I am not mis-informed) to some Members of our Society; who have been a good while since considering of it, and have contrived ways for the doing of it: Whether the same with those of *Mr. Anzout*, I know not. Nor have I (at the distance that I am now from them) opportunity of particular Information.

*An Experiment of a way of preparing a Liquor, that shall sink into, and colour the whole Body of Marble, causing a Picture, drawn on a surface, to appear also in the inmost parts of the Stone.*

This Experiment, having been hinted at in the next foregoing Papers, out of the *Mundus Subterraneus* of *Athanasius Kircher*, and several Curious Persons, who either have not the leisure to read Voluminous Authors, or are not readily skilled in that Learned Tongue wherein the said Book is written, being very desirous to have it transferred hither, it was thought fit to comply with their desire herein.

The Author therefore of the *Mundus*, &c, having seen some

some stones reputed to be *natural* that had most lively Pictures, not only upon them, but passing *thorow* their whole substance, and thereupon finding an *Artist*, skilful to perform such rare workmanship, did not only pronounce such stones to be *artificial*, but when that *Artist* was unwilling to communicate unto him his Secret, did joyn his study and endeavors with those of one *Albertus Gunter* a *Saxon*, to find it out themselves: wherein having succeeded, it seems, they made the Experiments whch this Industrious and communicative *Jesuit* delivers in this manner:

The Colours, saith he, are thus prepared; I take of *Aqua fortis* and *Aqua Regis*, two ounces *ana*; of *Sal Armoniack* one ounce; of the best *Spirit of Wine*, two drachms; as much *Gold* as can be had for nine *Julio's* ( a *Julio* being about six pence English) of pure *Silver*, two drachmes. These things being provided, let the *Silver*, when calcined, be put into a *Vial*; and having powred upon it the two drachmes of *Aqua fortis*, let it evaporate, and you shall have a *Water* yielding first a *blew* Colour, and afterwards a *black*. Likewise put the *Gold*, when calcin'd, into a *Vial*, and having powred the *Aqua Regis* upon it, set it by to evaporate: then put the *Spirit of Wine* upon the *Sal Armoniack*, leaving it also till it be evaporated; and you will have a *Golden* coloured *Water*, which will afford you divers Colours. And, after this manner, you may extract many *Tinctures* of Colours out of other *Mettals*. This done, you may, by the means of these two *Waters*, paint what *Picture* you please upon white *Marble*, of the *softer* kind, renewing the *Figure* every day for several days with some fresh superadded *Liquor*, and you shall find in time, that the *Picture* hath penetrated the *whole* solidity of the *Stone*, so that cutting it into as many parts as you will, it will always represent unto you the same *Figure* on both sides.

*So far he*, which how far it answers expectation, is referred to the *Trial* of Ingenious *Artists*. In the mean time there are not wanting *Experienced Men* that scruple the Effect, but yet

yet are far from pronouncing any thing positively against it, so that they do not discourage any that have conveniences, from trying.

But whether the way there mentioned will succeed, or not, according to expectation: Sure it is that a Stone-cutter in *Oxford*, Mr. *Bird*, hath many years since found out a way of doing the same thing, in effect, that is here mentioned; and hath practised it for many years. That is, he is able so to apply a colour to the outside of polished Marble, as that it shall sink a considerable depth into the body of the stone; and there represent like figures or images as those are on the outside; (deeper or shallower according as he continues the application, a longer, or lesser while.) Of which kind there be divers pieces to be seen in *Oxford*, *London*, and elsewhere. And some of them being shewed to his Majesty, soon after his happy restauration, they were broken in his presence, and found to answer expectation. And others may be daily seen, by any who is curious, or desirous to see it.

### *An Intimation of a Way, found in Europe to make China-dishes.*

Notice was lately given by an inquisitive *Parisian* to a friend of his in *London*, that by an Acquaintance he had been informed, that Signor *Septalio*, a Canon in *Millan*, had the Secret of making as good *Porcelane* as is made in *China* it self, and transparent; adding that he had seen him make some.

This as it deserves, so it will be further inquired after, if God permit.

### *An Account of an odd Spring in Westphalia, together with an Information touching Salt-Springs and the straining of salt-water.*

An observing Gentleman did lately write out of *Germany*, that in *Westphalia* in the Diocess of *Paderborn*, is a Spring, which looses it self twice in 24 hours; coming always, after 6 hours, back again with a great noise, and so forcibly, as

to drive 3 Mills not far from its source. The Inhabitants call it the *Bolderborn*, as if you should say, the *Boysterous Spring*.

The same Person, having mentioned the many *Salt-Springs* in *Germany*, as those at *Lunenburg*, at *Hall* in *Saxony*, at *Saltzwedel* in *Brandenburger Mark*, in *Tyrol*, &c. observes, that no Salt-water, which contains any Metal with it, can well be sodden to Salt in a Vessel of the same Metal, which it self contains, except *Vitriol* in *Copper Vessels*.

He adds, that, to separate Salt from Salt-water, without Fire, if you take a Vessel of Wax, hollow within, and every where tight; and plunge it into the Sea, or into other Salt-water, there will be made such a separation, that the vessel shall be full of sweet water, the Salt staying behind: but, though this water have no saltish taste, yet, he saith, there will be found a Salt in the Essay, which is the Spirit of Salt, subtil enough with the water to penetrate the Wax.

*An Account of the Rise and Attempts, of a Way to conweigh Liquors immediately into the Mass of Blood.*

Whereas there have lately appeared in publick some *Books*, printed beyond the Seas, treating of the Way of *Injeſting liquors into Veines*; in which Books the *Original* of that *Invention* seems to be adscribed to others, besides him, to whom it really belongs; It will surely not be thought amiss, if something be said, whereby the true *Inventor's* right may beyond exception be asserted & preserved; To which end, there will need no more, than barely to represent the *Time* when, and the *Place* where, & among whom it was first started and put to tryal. To joyn all these circumstances together, 'Tis notorious, that at least six years since ( a good while before it was heard off, that any one did pretend to have so much as thought of it ) the Learned and Ingenious *Dr. Christopher Wren* did propose in the *University* of *Oxford* ( where he now is the *Worthy Savilian Professor* of *Astronomy*, and where very many Curious Persons are ready to attest

test this relation) to that Noble Benefactor to Experimental Philosophy, Mr. *Robert Boyle*, Dr. *Wilkins*, and other deserving Persons, That he thought, he could easily contrive a Way to convey any liquid thing immediately into the Mass of Blood; *videl*: By making Ligatures on the Veines, and then opening them on the side of the Ligature towards the Heart, and by putting into them slender Syringes or Quills, fastened to Bladders ( in the manner of Clyster-pipes ) containing the matter to be injected; performing that Operation upon pretty big and lean doggs, that the Vessels might be large enough and easily accessible.

This Proposition being made, *M. Boyle* soon gave order for an Apparatus, to put it to Experiment; wherein at several times, upon several Doggs, *Opium* & the Infusion of *Crocus Metallorum* were injected into that part of the hind-legs of those Animals, whence the larger Vessels, that carry the Blood, are most easy to be taken hold of: whereof the success was, that the *Opium*, being soon circulated into the Brain, did within a short time stupify, though not kill the Dog; but a large Dose of the *Crocus Metallorum*, made an other Dog vomit up Life and all: All which is more amply and circumstantially delivered by Mr. *Boyle* in his Excellent Book of the *Usefulness of Experimental Philosophy*, Part. 2. Essay 2. pag. 53. 54. 55. Where 'tis also mention'd, that the same of this Invention and of the succeeding Tryals being spread, and particularly coming to the knowledge of a foreign *Ambassadour*, that was Curious, and then resided in *London*, it was by him tryed with some *Crocus Metallorum*, upon a Malefactor, that was an inferiour Servant of his; with this success, that the Fellow, as soon as ever the Injection began to be made, did, either really or craftily, fall into a swoon; whereby, being unwilling to prosecute so hazardous an Experiment, they desisted, without seeing any other effect of it, save that it was told the *Ambassadour*, that it wrought once downwards with him. Since which time, it hath been frequently practised both in *Oxford* & *London*; as well before the *Royal Society*, as elsewhere. And particularly that Learned

Physitian, Dr. *Timothy Clerk*, hath made it part of his business, to pursue those Experiments with much industry, great accurateness, and considerable observations thereon; which above two years since, were by him produced and read before the *Royal Society*, who thereupon desired him, as one of their Members, to compleat, what he had proposed to himself upon that subject, and then to publish the same: the Effect whereof 'tis hoped, will now shortly appear, and not prove unwelcome to the Curious.

Some whereof, though they may conceive, that liquors thus injected into Veines without preparation and digestion, will make odde, commotions in the Blood, disturb Nature, and cause strange Symptoms in the Body, yet they have other thoughts of Liquors, that are prepared of such things, as have passed the Digestion of the Stomach; for example, of Spirit of Urine, of Harts-horne, of Blood &c. And they hope likewise, that besides the *Medical Uses*, that may be made of this *Invention*, it may also serve for *Anatomical purposes*, by filling, after this way, the vessels of an Animal as full, as they can hold, and by exceedingly distending them, discover *New Vessels*, &c: But not now to enlarge upon the Uses, the Reader may securely take this Narrative, as the naked real Matter of Fact, whereby 'tis as clear, as Noon day (both from the Time, and irrefragable Testimony of very many considerable Persons in that University, who can jointly attest it; as well as from that particular unquestionable one of Mr. *Boyle* and his worthy Company, who were the first Eye-witnesses of the Tryals made, that to *Oxford*, and in it, to Dr. *Christopher Wren*, this *Invention* is due, and consequently, that all others, who discourse or write of it, doe either derive it from Him, or are fallen upon the same Devise several years after Him.

---

*Published with License.*

---

Oxford, Printed by A: & L: Lichfield,  
for Ric: Davis. 1665.



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Monday, Januar. 8. 166 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

## The Contents.

*An Account of the Tryals, made in Italy of Campani's new Optick Glasses. A further Relation of the Whale-fishing about the Bermudas, and upon the Coast of New England, and New Netherland. Of a remarkable Spring of Paderborn in Germany. Of some other uncommon Springs at Basel and in Alsatia. Of the richest Salt-springs in Germany. Some Observations of Strange Swarms of Insects, and the mischiefs done by them: as also of the Brooding of Snakes and Vipers. Observations of odd Constitutions of humane Bodies. Of a way, used in Italy, of preserving Ice and Snow by Chaffe. Directions for Sea-men bound for far Voyages, drawn up by Master Rook, late Geometry Professour of Gresham Colledge. Some Observations of Jupiter's Eclipsed by one of his Satellites: and of his Conversion about his Axis. Of some Philosophical and Curious Books, that are shortly to come abroad.*

*An Account of the Tryalls, made in Italy of Campani's new Optick Glasses.*

**A**N Inquisitive Parisian writes to his Correspondent in London, as follows;

We received lately news from Rome, from a very Curious Person of our acquaintance, importing, that Campani hath had the advantage of Divini. The Great Duke of Toskany, and Prince Leopold, his Brother, upon Tryal, made of both their Glasses, have found those of Campani excel the other, and with them they have been able, easily to distinguish people

T

at

at 4 Leagues distance : Of which I intend you more particulars hereafter.

Among them are expected the *Length* of these *Telescopes*, and the Largeness of the *Aperture* of their *Object-glasses*. In the mean time, the *Parabolical-glasses*, formerly mentioned to be in hand here at *London*, are finishing with all possible care and industry.

*A Further Relation of the Whale-fishing about the Bermudas, and on the Coast of New-England and New-Netherland.*

The same Person, that communicated the particulars about the new Whale-fishing near the *Bermudas*, mentioned in the first of these *Traacts*, gives this further Information ; That there have been since taken by order of the *Bermudas Company*, sixteen of those Whales, the Oyle whereof, to the quantity of 50 or 60 Tuns arrived in *Ireland* at *Limerick*, some few months agoe.

He adds, that about two years since, there stranded upon the Coast of *New-England* a dead Whale, of that sort, which they call *Trumpe*, having Teeth resembling those of a Mill, and its mouth at a good distance from, and under the Nose or Trunk, and several boxes or partitions in the Nose, like those of the Tailles in Lobsters; and that that being open'd there run out of it a thin oily substance, which would candy in time; after which, the remainder, being a thick fatty substance, was taken out of the same part, with a scoope. And this substance he affirmed to be the *Sperma Ceti*; adding further, that the *Blubber*, as they call it, it self, of the same sort of Whales, when stewed, yields on the top a creamy substance, which taken off, and thrown upon white lime, lets fall a dirty heterogeneous sediment, but what remains aloft, affords a *Sperma-Ceti*-like matter.

He

He concluded his relation with observing, that these whales were to be met with, between the Coast of *New-England*, and *New-Netherland*, where they might be caught eight or nine months in the year, whereas those about the *Bermudas* are to be found there only in the Months of *February*, *March* and *April*.

Concerning the death of the Whale, which hath been related to have stranded upon *New-England*, it is not very improbable, but, ( that Fish having also more than one Enemy, whereof a small Fish called the *Tresher*, is one, who, by Mr. *Terry's* Relation in his *East-Indian* Voyage, with his nimbleness vexes him as much, as a Bee does a great Beast on the land; and a certain horny Fish another, who runs its horn into the Whale's belly ) it may have been kill'd by the latter of these two; which kind of Fish is known, sometimes to run its horn into Ships ( perhaps taking them for Whales ) and there snapping it asunder; as hapned not long since to an English Vessel in the *West-Indian* Seas; the broken piece of that Horn being by the Master of that Ship presented to the King, and now kept in His Majesties Repository: the like whereof befel a *French* Vessel, sailing towards the *East-Indies*, according to the Relation, made by Monsieur *Thevenot* in his second *Tome* of *Curious Voyages*.

*Of a remarkable Spring, about Paderborn in Germany.*

An inquiring Gentleman of those parts writes to his Friend in *London*, as follows;

In this Diocess of *Paderborn*, about 2 leagues from that Town, is a treble Spring call'd *Metborn*, which has three streams, two whereof are not above one foot and a half distant from one another, and yet of so differing qualities, that whereas one of them is limpid, blewish, lukewarm, bubbling, and holding Sal-armoniack, Ochra, Iron, Vitriol,

Allum, Sulphur, Niter, Orpiment, used against Epilepsies bad Splens, and the Wormes; the other is Ice-cold, turbid and whitish, much stronger in tast, and heavier than the former, holding much Orpiment, Salt, Iron, Niter, and some Sal-Armoniaek, Allum and Vitriol; Of this all Birds, observed to drink of it, doe dye; which I have also privately experimented by taking some of it home, and giving it to Hens, after I had given them Oates, Barly and Bread-crumbs; For, soon after they had drunk of it, they became giddy reeled, and tumbled upon their backs, with convulsion-fitts, and so dyed with a great extention of their leggs. Giving them common-salt immediatly after they had drunk, they dyed not so soon; giving them vineger, they dyed not at all, but seven or eight days after were troubled with the *Pipp*. Those that dyed, being open'd, their Lungs were found quite shrivelled together. Yet some men, that are troubled with Worms, taking a litle quantity of it, and diluting it in common water, have been observed by this means to kill the Worms in their bellies, so that a great number of worms come from them; whereupon though they are sick, yet they dye not. As to the third stream, that lyes lower than the other two, about 20 paces distant from them, it is of a greenish colour, very clear, and of a sower sweet tast, pleasing enough. It hath about a middle weight between the other two; whence wee guess, that it is mixed of them both, meeting there together: to confirm which, we have mixed equal quantities, of those two, with an addition of a litle common well-water, and have found that they, being stirred together and permitted to settle, made just a water of the same colour and tast of this third stream.

*Of some other not-common Springs at Basel and in Alsatia.*

A Curious Person writes from those Places in manner following; At

At *Basel* the Spring, running in the *Gerbergasse* ( or *Tanners-street* ) from *St. Leonard's Hill*, is of a Blewish colour, and somewhat troubled, holding Copper, Bitumen, and Antimony, about 3 parts of the first, one of the second, and two of the last, as has been examined by skilful Persons. Our Tanners do water their Skins in it; and being a well-tasted and wholesome Water, it is both much drunk, and used to Bath in. It mingles with another Spring water, call'd the *Birsick*, and with it, between the *Salt-tower* and the *Rhine-gate* runs into the *Rhine*.

In the same Town (which abounds with Spring-waters) there are two, among the rest, called *Bandulph's-well*, and *Brun Zum Brunnen*, that are more observable then the other; the former of them having a *Camphory* and drying Quality, and used against *Hydropical Distempers*; the latter containing some Sulphur, Saltpeter and Gold, and being an excellent Water to drink, much used in the principal Tavern of the City, where the chief of the Town do resort, and near which it runs.

In *Alsatia* in the Valley, called *Leberthal*, near *Geesbach* (an ancient Mine-work) there runs out of a *Cavern* a foul, fattish, oily Liquor, which, though the Country-men of that place employ to the vile use of greasing their Wheels, instead of ordinary Wheel-grease; yet doth it afford an excellent Balsom, by taking a quantity of it, and putting it in an Earthen Pot well luted, that no steam may exhale; and then with a gentle Fire at first, but a stronger afterwards, boyling it for three hours together; in which space it will boyl in a fourth part, and an Earthen Matter, like Pitch, will settle it self at the bottom: but on the top thereof, when cold, there will swim a fatty Substance, like *Lyne-Oyl*, limped and somewhat yellowish, which is to be decanted from the thick Sediment, and then gently distilled in an *Alembeck* in *Arena*; by which means, there will come over two differing Liquors, one *Phlegmatick*, the other *Oily*, which

which latter swimming on the Phlegm, is to be severed from it. The Phlegm is used as an excellent Resister and Curer of all the Putrefactions of the Lungs and Liver, and it heals all foul Wounds and Ulcers. The Oily part, being diluted with double its quantity of distilled Vineger, and brought three times over the Helm, yields a rare Balsom, against all inward and outward Corruptions, stinking Ulcers, hereditary Scurfs and Scabs: 'Tis also much used against Apoplexies, Palsies, Consumptions, Giddinesses, and Head-aches. Inwardly they take it with Succory-water against all corruptions of the Lungs, It is a kind of *Petroleum*, and contains no other Mineral Juice, but that of *Sulphur*, which seems to be thus distilled by *Nature* under ground; the distillation of an Oyl out of *Sulphur* by Art, being not so easie to perform.

### *Of the richest Salt-Springs in Germany.*

An Account having been desired of those two chief *Salt-Springs* in *Germany*, at *Hall* and *Lunenburgh*, it was lately transmitted thus:

The *Salt-Springs* at *Hall* in *Saxony* are four, called *Gutiar*, the *Dutch-Spring*, the *Mettritz*, and the *Hackel-dorn*; whereof the three first hold near the same proportion of Salt; the last holds less, but yields the purest Salt. The three first hold about seven parts of Salt, three of *Marcasit*, and fourteen of Water: They are, besides their *Oeconomical* use, employed *Medicinally* to Bath in, and to draw a Spirit out of it, exhibited with good success against *Venom*, and the putrefaction of the Lungs, Liver, Reins, and the Spleen.

The *Salt-Water* at *Lunenburgh*, being more greenish then white, and not very transparent, is about the same nature and hold with that of *Hall*. It hath a mixture of *Lead* with it, whence also it will not be sod in *Leaden Pans*; and if it held no *Lead* at all, it would not be so good, that *Mettal* being judged to putrefie the Water: whence also the Salt of *Lunenburgh*

*nenburg* is preferred before all others, that are made of Salt Springs.

*Some Observations of swarms of strange Insects, and the Mischiefs done by them.*

A great Observer, who hath lived long in *New England*, did upon occasion, relate to a Friend of his in *London*, where he lately was, That some few Years since there was such a swarm of a certain sort of Insects in that *English* Colony, that for the space of 200 Miles they poyson'd and destroyed all the Trees of that Country; there being found innumerable little holes in the ground, out of which those Insects broke forth in the form of *Maggots*, which turned into *Flies* that had a kind of taile or sting, which they struck into the Tree, and thereby envenomed and killed it.

The like Plague is said to happen frequently in the Country of the *Cosacks* or *Ukrani*, wherein dry Summers they are infested with such swarms of *Locusts*, driven thither by an *East*, or *South-East* Wind, that they darken the Air in the fairest weather, and devour all the Corn of that Country; laying their Eggs in *Autumn*, and then dying; but the Eggs, of which every one layeth two or three hundred, hatching the next Spring, produce again such a number of *Locusts*, that then they do far more mischief than afore, unless Rains do fall, which kill both Eggs and the Insects themselves, or unless a strong *North* or *North-West* Wind arise, which drives them into the *Euxin-Sea*: The Hogs of that Country loving these Eggs, devour also great quantities of them, and thereby help to purge the Land of them; which is often so molested by this Vermine, that they enter into their Houses and Beds, fall upon their Tables and into their Meat, insomuch that they can hardly eat without taking down some of them; in the Night when they repose themselves upon the ground, they cover it three or four Inches thick, and if a Wheel pass  
over

over them, they emit a stench hardly to be endured: All which, and much more may be fully seen in the *French Description of the Countries of Poland*, made by *Monsieur de Beauplan*, and by *Monsieur Thevenot*, in his *Relation of the Cossacks*, contained in the First part of his *Curious Voyages*.

*An Observation touching the Bodies of Snakes and Vipers.*

Several have taken notice, that there is a difference between the brooding of Snakes and Vipers, those laying their Eggs in Dung-hills, by whose warmth they are hatched; but these (Vipers) brooding their Eggs within their Bellies, and bringing forth live Vipers. To which may be added, That some affirm to have seen Snakes lye upon their Eggs, as Hens sit upon theirs.

*Some Observations of odde Constitutions of Bodies.*

A very curious Person, studying Physick at *Leyden*, to whom had been imparted those Relations about a Milky Substance in Veins, heretofore alledged in *Numb. 6.* returns, by way of gratitude, the following Observations.

There was (saith he) not many Years since, in this Country a Student, who being much addicted to the study of *Astronomy*, and spending very many Nights in Star-gazing, had, by the Nocturnal wet and cold temper of the Air, in such a manner obstructed the pores of his skin, that little or nothing exhaled from his Body; which appeared hence, because that the shirt, he had worn five or six weeks, was then as white as if he had worn it but one day. In the mean while he gathered a subcutaneous Water, of which yet he was afterwards well cured.

We have also (saith the same) seen here a young Maid, of about thirteen Years of age, which from the time that she was but six Years old, and began to be about her Mother in the



the Kitchin, would, as often as she was bid to bring her Salt, or could else come at it, fill her Pockets therewith, and eat it, as other children doe Sugar : whence she was so dried up, and grown so stiff, that she could not stirre her limbs, and was thereby starved to death.

That Learned and Observing Doctor *John Beal*, upon the perusal of the forementioned *Numb*, 6. was pleased to communicate this Note

To your Observation, of Milk in Veines, I can add a *Phenomenon* of some resemblance to it, which I received above 20. years agoe from *Thomas Day*, an Apothecary in *Cambridge*; *vid.* That himself let a man bloud in the arme, by order of Doctor *Eade*, a Physitian there. The mans bloud was white as Milk, as it run out of his arme, it had a little dilute redness, but immediately, as it fell into the Vessel, it was presently white; and it continued like drops of Milk on the pavement, where ever it fell. The conjecture which the said Physitian had of the cause of this appearance, was, that the Patient had much fed on Fish; affirming withall, that he had soon been a Leper, if not prevented by Physick.

### *A way of preserving Ice and Snow by Chaffe.*

The Ingenious Mr. *William Ball* did communicate the relation hereof, as he had received it from his Brother, now residing at *Livorne*, as follows;

The Snow, or Ice-houses are here commonly built on the side of a steep hill, being only a deep hole in the ground, by which meanes, they easily make a passage out from the bottom of it, to carry away all the water, which, if it should remain stagnating therein, would melt the Ice and Snow: but they tharch it wich straw, in the shape of a Saucepan-cover, that the rain may not come at it. The sides (supposing it dry) they line not with any thing, as is done in *St. James's Park*, by reason of the moistness of the ground. This Pit they fill  
 V full

full of Snow or Ice (taking care that the Ice be made of the purest water, because they put it into their wine) overspreading first the bottom very well with *Chaffe*; by which I mean not any part of the straw, but what remains upon the winnowing of the Corn; and I think, they here use Barley-chaffe. This done, they further, as they put in the Ice, or the Snow, (which latter they ram down,) line it thick by the sides with such *Chaffe*, and afterwards cover it well with the same; and in half a years lying so, 'tis found not to want above an eight part of what it weighed, when first put in. When ever they take it out into the Aire, they wrap it in this *Chaffe*, and it keeps to admiration. The use of it in *England* would not be so much for cooling of drinks, as 'tis here generally used; but for cooling of fruit, sweet-meats &c. *So far this Author.*

The other usual way both in *Italy* and other Countries, to conserve Snow and Ice with *Straw* or *Reed*, is set down so punctually by Mr. *Boyle* in his *Experimental History of Cold*, pag. 408. 409. that nothing is to be added. It seems *Pliny* could not pass by these *Conservatories*, and the cooling of drinks with Ice, without passing this severe, though elegant and witty, Animadversion upon them: *Hi Nives, illi glaciem potant, pœnâsque montium in voluptatem gula vertunt: Servatur algor æstibus, excogitatûrque ut alienis mensibus nix algeat*, lib. 19. cap. 4. But the *Epigrammatist* sports with it thus;

*Non potare nivem, sed aquam potare rigentem*

*De nive, commenta est ingeniosa sitis. Martial. 14. Ep. 117.*

### *Directions for Sea-men, bound for far Voyages.*

It being the Design of the *R. Society*, for the better attaining the End of their Institution, to study *Nature* rather than *Books*, and from the Observations, made of the *Phænomena* and Effects she presents, to compose such a *Histo-*

ry of Her, as may hereafter serve to build a Solid and Useful Philosophy upon; They have from time to time given order to several of their Members to draw up both *Inquiries* of things Observable in forrain Countries, and *Directions* for the Particulars, they desire chiefly to be informed about. And considering with themselves, how much they may increase their *Philosophical* Stock by the advantage, which *England* enjoys of making *Voyages* into all parts of the World, they formerly appointed that Eminent Mathematician and Philosopher Master *Rooke*, one of their Fellowes, and *Geometry* Professor of *Gresham Colledge* (now deceased to the great detriment of the Commonwealth of Learning) to think upon and set down some *Directions* for *Sea-men* going into the *East & West-Indies*, the better to capacitate them for making such observations abroad, as may be pertinent and suitable for their purpose; of which the said *Sea-men* should be desired to keep an exact *Diary*, delivering at their return a fair Copy thereof to the *Lord High Admiral* of *England*, his Royal Highness the *Duke of York*, and another to *Trinity-house* to be perused by the *R. Society*. Which *Catalogue* of *Directions* having been drawn up accordingly by the said Mr. *Rook*, and by him presented to those, who appointed him to expedite such an one, it was thought not to be unseasonable at this time to make it publique, the more conveniently to furnish Navigators with Copies thereof. They are such, as follow;

1. To observe the *Declination* of the *Compass*, or its *Variation* from the *Meridian* of the place, frequently; marking withal, the *Latitude* and *Longitude* of the place, wherever such Observation is made, as exactly as may be, and setting down the *Method*, by which they made them.

2. To carry *Dipping Needles* with them, and observe the *Inclination* of the *Needle* in like manner.

3. To remark carefully the *Ebbings* and *Flowings* of the *Sea*, in as many places as they can, together with all the *Accidents*,

dents, Ordinary and Extraordinary, of the Tides ; as, their precise time of Ebbing and Flowing in Rivers, at *Promontories* or *Capes* ; which way their Current runs, what Perpendicular distance there is between the highest Tide and lowest Ebb, during the Spring-Tides and Neap-Tides ; what day of the *Moons* age, and what times of the year, the highest and lowest Tides fall out : And all other considerable Accidents, they can observe in the Tides, chiefly neer Ports, and about Islands, as in *St. Helena's* Island, and the three Rivers there, at the *Bermudas* &c.

4. To make Plotts and Draughts of prospect of Coasts, Promontories, Islands and Ports, marking the Bearings and Distances, as neer as they can.

5. To sound and marke the Depths of Coasts and Ports, and such other places neer the shoar, as they shall think fit.

6. To take notice of the Nature of the Ground at the bottom of the Sea, in all Soundings, whether it be Clay, Sand, Rock, &c.

7. To keep a Register of all changes of Wind and Weather at all houres, by night and by day, shewing the point the Wind blows from, whether strong or weak : The Rains, Hail, Snow and the like, the precise times of their beginnings and continuance, especially *Hurricanes* and *Spouts* ; but above all to take exact care to observe the *Trade-Wines*, about what degrees of *Latitude* and *Longitude* they first begin, where and when they cease, or change, or grow stronger or weaker, and how much ; as near and exact as may be.

8. To observe and record all Extraordinary *Meteors*, Lightnings, Thunders, *Ignes fatui*, Comets, &c. marking still the places and times of their appearing, continuance, &c.

9. To carry with them good Scales, and Glasse-Violls of a pint or so, with very narrow mouths, which are to be fill'd with Sea-water in different degrees of *Latitude*, as often as they

they please, and the weight of the Vial full of water taken exactly at every time, and recorded, marking withall the degree of *Latitude*, and the day of the Month : And that as well of water near the Top ; as at a greater Depth.

*Some Observations concerning Jupiter. Of the shadow of one of his Satellites seen, by a Telescope passing over the Body of Jupiter.*

I have received an Account from very good hands, That on the 26<sup>th</sup>. of *September* last, at half hour after seven of the Clock, was seen, both in *Holland* and in *France* (by curious Observers, with very good Telescopes) the shadow of one of the *Satellites* of *Jupiter*, passing over his Body. One of those small Stars moving about his Body (which are therefore called his *satellites*) coming between the Sun and it, made a small Eclipse, appearing in the Face of *Jupiter* as a little round black Spot. The Particulars of those Observations, when they shall come to our Hands, we may (if need be) make them publik : Which Observations, as they are in themselves very remarkable, and argue the Excellency of the Glasses by which they were discovered ; So are we, in part, beholding to *Monsieur Cassini* for them, who giving notice before-hand of such Appearances to be expected, gave occasion to those Curious Observers to look for them.

*Of a permanent Spot in Jupiter : by which is manifested the conversion of Jupiter about his own Axis.*

Besides that Transient Shadow last mentioned, there hath been observed, by *Mr. Hook* first (as is mentioned in *Numb. I.* of these *Transact.*) and since by *M. Cassini*, a permanent Spot in the Disque of *Jupiter*; by the help whereof, they have been able to observe, not onely that *Jupiter* turns about upon his own Axis, but also the Time of such conversion ; which he estimates

estimates to be, 9 hours and 56 minutes.

For as *Kepler* did before conjecture, from the motion of the Primitive Planets about the Sun as their Center, that the Sun moved about its own Axis, but could not prove it, till by *Galileo* and *Shiner* the Spots in the Sun were discovered; so it hath been thought reasonable, from the Secondary Planets moving about *Jupiter*, that *Jupiter* is also moved about his Axis; yet, till now, it hath not been evinced by Observation, That it doth so move; much less, in what Period of Time. And the like reason there is to judge so of *Saturn*, because of the Secondary Planet discovered by Monsieur *Hugens de Zulichem* to move about it; (though such motion be not yet evinced from Observation :) as well as that of the *Earth*, from its Attendant the *Moon*.

Whether the same may be also concluded of the other Planets, *Mars*, *Venus*, and *Mercury*, (about whom have not yet been observed any Secondary Planets to move,) is not so evident. Yet there may be somewhat of like probability in those. Not onely, because it is possible they may have Secondary Planets about them, though not yet discovered; (For, we know, it was long after those of *Jupiter*, before that about *Saturn* was discovered; and who knows, what after times may discover about the rest?) But because the Primary Planets being all in like manner inlightned by the Sun, and (in all likely hood) moved by it; it is likely that they be moved by the same Laws and Methods; and therefore, turn'd about their own Axis, as it is manifest that some of them are.

But, as for the Secondary Planets, as well those about *Jupiter*, as that about *Saturn*; it is most likely that they have no such Rotation upon their Axis. Not so much, because, by reason of their smallness, no such thing hath been yet observed, or, indeed, could be, though it were true; But because they being Analogical to our *Moon*, it is most likely that they are moved in like manner. Now, though it be true,

true, that there is some kind of *Libration* of the Moon's body, so that we have not precisely just the same part of it looking towards us; (as is evident by *Hewelius* observations, and others;) yet is there no Revolution upon its Axis; the same part of it, with very little alteration, always respecting us, as is to be seen in *Hewelius* his Treatise *de Motu Lunæ Libratorio*; and, indeed, by all those who have written particularly of the spots in the Moon; and is universally known to all that have with any curiosity viewed it with Telescopes.

*Of some Philosophical and curious Books, that are shortly to come abroad.*

1. Of the *Origine of Forms and Qualities*, deduced from *Mechanical Principles*; by the Honorable *Robert Boyle Esq.*

2. *Hydrostatical Paradoxes*, by the same. Both in *English*.

3. A Tract of the *Origine of the Nile*, by Monsieur *Isaac Vossius*, opposed to that of Monsieur *de la Chambre*, who is maintaining, That *Niter* is the principal cause of the Inundation of that River.

4. A Dissertation of *Vipers*, by *Signor Redi*, an *Italian*.

5. A Discourse of the *Anatomy of a Lyon*, by the same.

6. Another, *De Figuris Salium*, by the same.

7. A Narration of the Establishment of the *Lyncei*, an *Italian Academy*, and of their Design and Statutes: the Prince *Cesè* being the Head of them, who did also intend to establish such Philosophical Societies in all parts of the World, and particularly in *Africa* and *America*, to be by that means well informed of what considerable productions of Nature were to be found in those parts. The Author yet *Anonymus*.

8. To these I shall add, a Book newly Printed in *Oxford* (and not yet dispersed) being, *A Catalogue of Fixed Stars with their Longitudes, Latitudes, and Magnitudes*, according to the Observations of *Vleg-Beig* (a King, and famous Astronomer, who was *Great-Grand-childe* to the famous *Tamerlane*

lane, and one of his Successors in some of his Kingdoms) made at *Samarcand*, his cheief seat, (for the year of the He-gira 841, for the year of Christ 1437.) who not finding the *Tables of Ptolemy* to agree sufficiently with the Heavens, did with great diligence, and expence, make observations anew; as *Tycho Brahe* hath since done. It is a small part of a larger *Astronomical Treatise* of his, whereof there be divers *Persian Manuscript Copies* in *Oxford*. Out of which this is Translated and Published, both in *Persian* and *Latine*, by Mr. *Thomas Hyde*, now Library Keeper to the *Bodleian Library* in *Oxford*: (with Commentaries of his annexed :) Like as another part of it hath formerly been by Mr. *John Graves*. And it were a desirable work that the whole were Translated, that we might be the better acquainted with what was the *Eastern Astronomy* at that time.

---

*Published with License.*

---

Oxford, Printed by A: & L: Lichfield,  
for Ric: Davis. 1666.



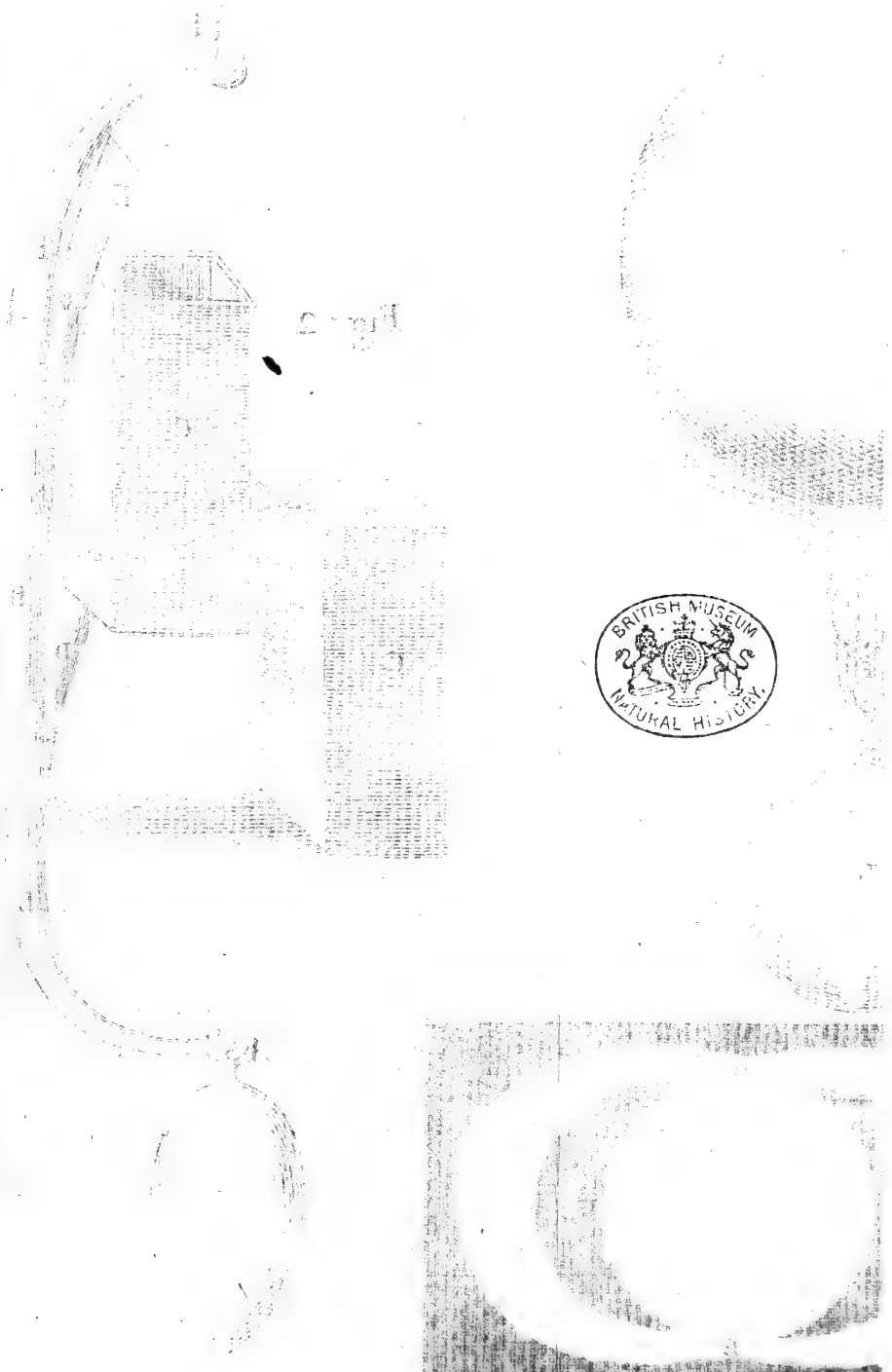
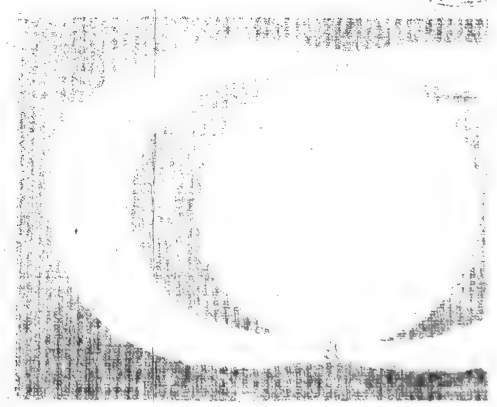


Fig. 1



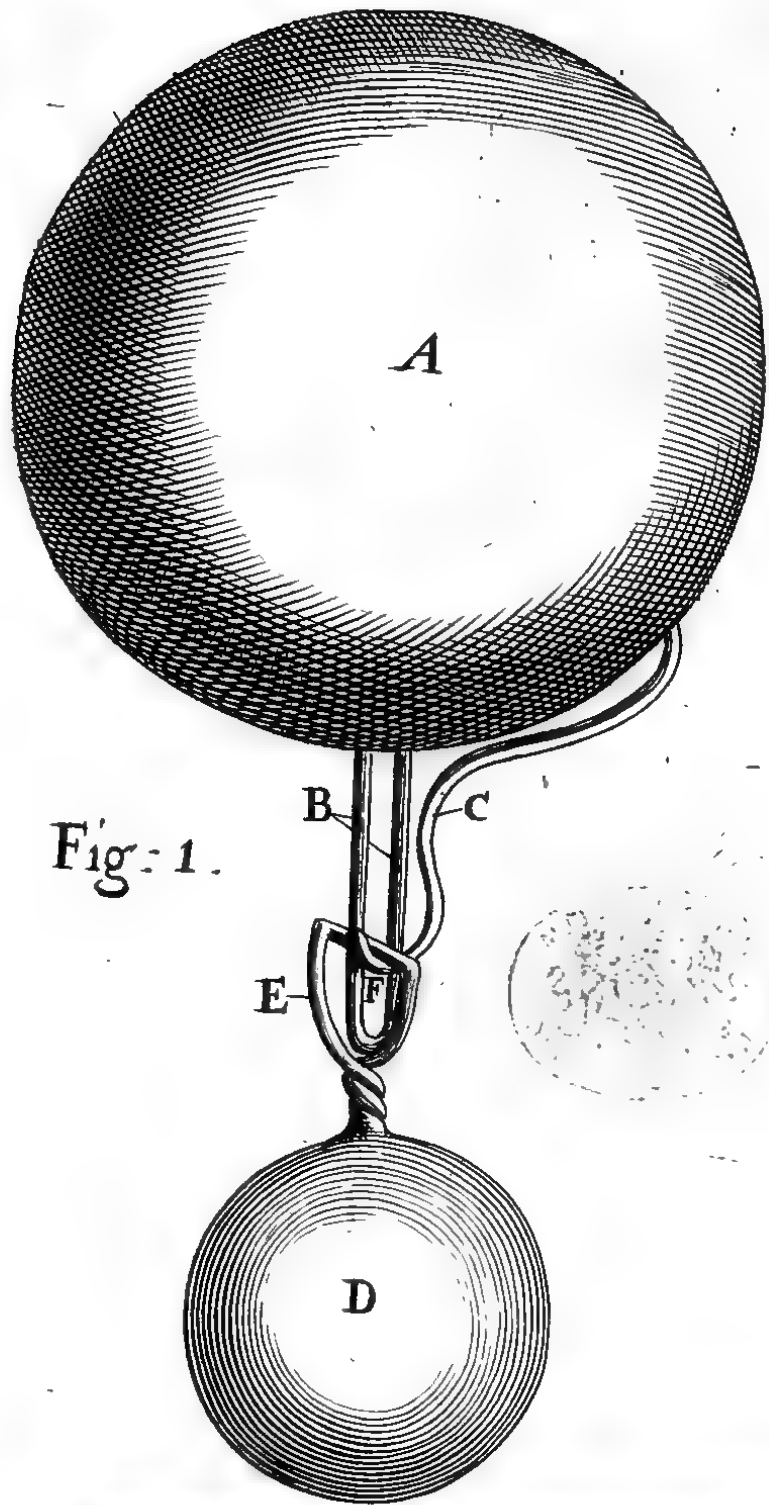


Fig: 1.

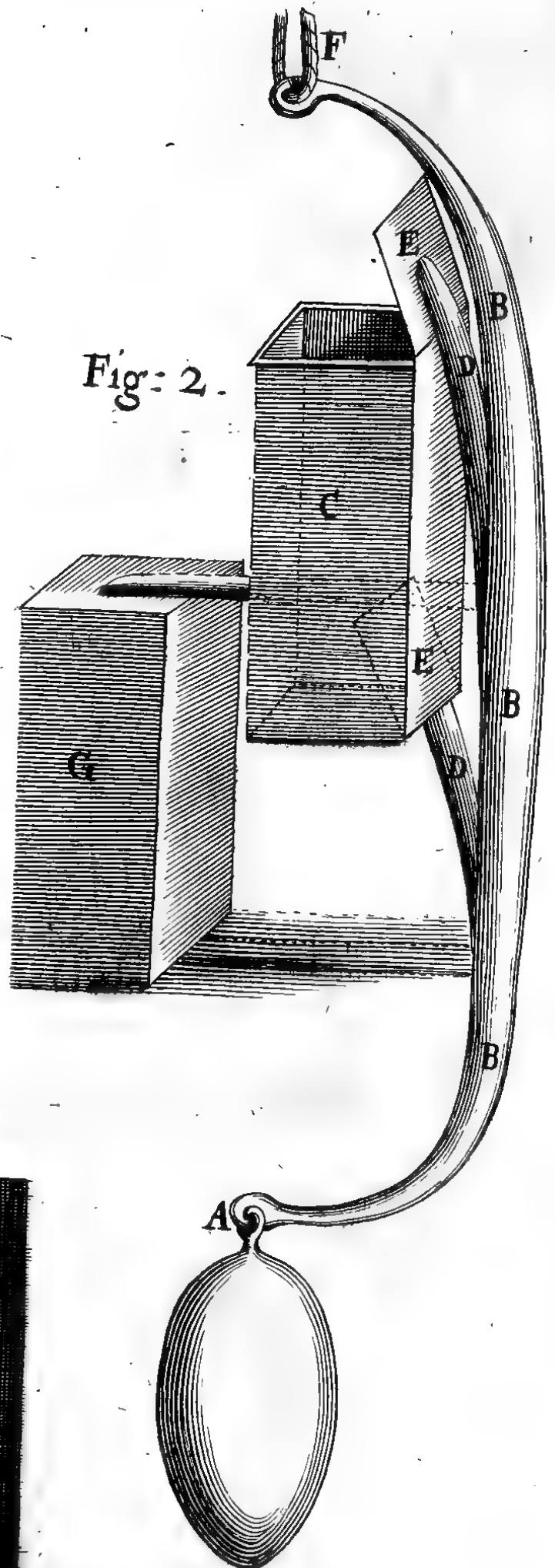


Fig: 2.

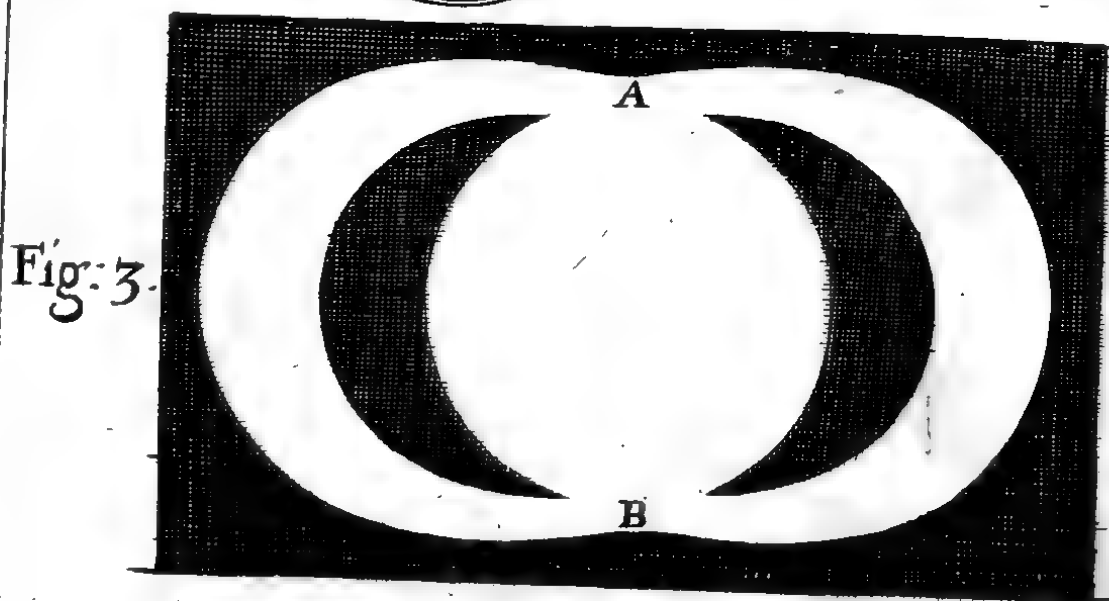


Fig: 3.

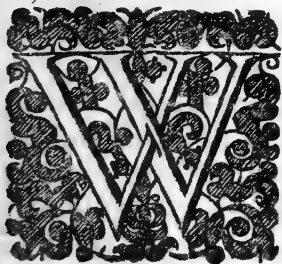
# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

*Munday, Feb. 12. 1663.*

## The Contents.

*An Appendix to the Directions for Seamen, bound for far voyages. Of the judgment of some of the English Astronomers, touching the difference between two learned men, about an Observation made of the first of the two late Comets. Of a Correspondency, to be procured, for the finding out of the True distance of the Sun and Moon from the Earth. Of an Observation not long since made in England of Saturn. An Account of some Mercurial Observations, made with a Barometer, and their Results. Some Observations of Vipers, made by an Italian Philosopher.*

*An Appendix to the Directions for Seamen, bound for far Voyages.*



Hereas it may be of good use, both *Naval* and *Philosophical*, to know, both how to sound depths of the sea *without a Line*, and to fetch up water from any depth of the same; the following waies have been contrived by Mr. *Hook* to perform both; (which should have been added to the lately printed *Directions for Seamen*, if then

it could have been conveniently done.)

First, for the sounding of depths without a Cord, consider *Figure 1*, and accordingly take a Globe of *Firr*, or *Maple*, or other light Wood, as A: let it be well secured by Vernish, Pitch, or otherwise, from imbibing water; then take a piece of Lead or Stone, D, considerably heavier than will sink the Globe: let there be a long Wire-staple B, in the Ball A, and a springing Wire C, with a bended end F, and into the said staple, press in with your fingers the springing Wire on the bended end: and on it hang the weight D, by its ring E, and so let Globe and all sink gently into the water, in the posture represented in the first *Figure*, to the bottom, where the weight D touching first, is thereby stopt; but the Ball, being by the *Impetus*, it acquired in descending, carried downwards a little after the weight is stopt, suffers the springing wire to fly back, and thereby sets it self at liberty to reascend. And, by observing the time of the Ball's stay under water (which may be done by a Watch, having minuts and seconds, or by a good Minut-glass, or best of all, by a Pendulum vibrating seconds) you will by this way, with the help of some *Tables*, come to know any depth of the sea.

Note, that care must be had of proportioning the weight and shape of the Lead, to the bulk, weight, and figure of the Globe, after such a manner, as upon experience shall be found most convenient.

In some of the Tryals already made with this Instrument, the Globe being of Maple-wood, well covered with Pitch to hinder soaking in, was  $5\frac{1}{8}$  inches in diameter, and weighed  $2\frac{1}{2}$  pounds: the Lead of  $4\frac{1}{2}$  pounds weight, was of a *Conical* figure, 11. inches long, with the sharper end downwards,  $1\frac{1}{16}$  inches at the top, and  $\frac{1}{16}$  at the the bottom in diameter. And in those Experiments, made in the *Thames*, in the depth of 19. foot water, there passed between the Immerfion and Emerfion of the Globe, 6. seconds of an hour; and in the depth of 10. foot water, there passed  $3\frac{1}{2}$  seconds or thereabout: From many of which kind of Experiments it will likely not be hard to finde

out a method to calculate, what depth is to be concluded from any other time of the like Globes stay under water.

In the same Tryals, made with this Instrument in the said River of *Thames*, it has been found, that there is no difference in time, between the submersions of the Ball at the greatest depth, when it rose two Wherries length from the place where it was let fall (being carried by the Current of the *Tide*) and when it rose within a yard or so of the same place where it was let down.

The other Instrument, for Fetching up water from the depth of the sea, is (as appears by *Figure 2.*) a square wooden Bucket C, whose bottoms *EE*, are so contrived, that as the weight A, sinks the Iron B, (to which the Bucket C, is fastned by two handles DD, on the ends of which are the moveable bottoms or Valves *EE*,) and thereby draws down the Bucket; the resistance of the water keeps up the Bucket in the posture C; whereby the water hath, all the while it is descending, a clear passage through; whereas, as soon as the Bucket is pulled upwards by the Line F, the resistance of the water to that motion beats the Bucket downward, and keeps it in the posture G, whereby the Included water is preserved from getting out, and the Ambient water kept from getting in.

By the advantage of which Vessel; it may be known, whether sea water be Salter at and towards the bottom, then at or near the top: Likewise, whether in some places of the sea, any sweet water is to be found at the bottom; the *Affirmative* whereof is to be met with in the *East Indian Voyages* of the industrious *John Hugh Van Linschoten*, who page 16 of that Book, as 'tis *Englisbed*, records, that in the *Persian Gulph*, about the Island *Barem*, or *Babarem*, they fetch up with certain Vessels (which he describes not) water out of the sea, from under the salt-water, four or five fathom deep, as sweet, as any Fountain water.

*Of the Judgement of some of the English Astronomers, touching the difference between two learned men, about an Observation made of the First of the two late Comets.*

Whereas notice has been taken in *Num. 6.* of these *Transactions*, that there was some difference between those two deservedly celebrated Philosophers, *Monfieur Hevelius* and *Monfieur Auxout*, concerning an Observation, made by the former of them, on the  $\frac{8}{13}$  of *February 1665.* & that thereupon some Eminent *English* Astronomers, considering the importance of the dispute, had undertaken the examination thereof; it will, 'tis conceived, not be unacceptable to such, as saw those Papers, to be informed, what has been done and discerned by them in that matter. They having therefore compared the Printed Writings of the two Dissenters, and withall consulted the observations made with *Telescopes* at home, by some of the most intelligent Astronomers amongst them, who have attentively observed the Position of that *Comet* to the *Telescopical* Stars, that lay in its way; Do thereupon Joyntly conclude, that,

By *Telescopical Stars* are understood such, as are not seen, but by the help of a *Telescope*.

whatever that Appearance was, which was seen near the *First Star* of *Aries*, by *Monfieur Hevelius* (the truth of whose relation concerning the same, they do in no wise question) the said *Comet* did not come neer that *Star* in the left *Ear* of *Aries*, where the said *M. Hevelius* supposes it to have passed, but took its course neer the *Bright Star* in its *Left Horn*, according to *Bayers Tables*. And since that the Observations of judicious both *French, Italian, & Dutch* Astronomers (as many of them, as are come to the knowledge of the *English*) do in the main fully agree with theirs, they do not at all doubt, but that, there being such an unanimous

consent in what has been just now declared, & the Controversie being about *Matter of fact*, wherein Authority, Number, and Reputation must cast the Ballance, *Monf. Hevelius*, who is as well known for his Ingenuity, as Learning, will joye and acquiesce in that sentiment.

*Of a Correspondency, to be procured, for the Finding out the True distance of the Sun and Moon from the Earth, by the Parallax, observed under (or neer) the same Meridian.*

Seeing that the knowledge of this distance may prove of important Use, for the Perfecting of Astronomy, and for the better establishing the doctrine of *Refractions*; it is in the thoughts of some very curious Persons in *England*, for the finding out the same, to settle a Correspondency with some others abroad, that are understanding in Astronomical matters, and live in places farr distant in *Latitude*, and under (or near) the same *Meridian*.

To perform which, the following Method is proposed to be observed; *viz.* That at certain times agreed on by two Observatours, making use of *Telescopes*, large, good and well fitted for this purpose, by a measuring rod, placed within the Eye-glass at a convenient distance, that it may be distinctly seen, and serve for measuring small distances by minutes and seconds (which is easie enough in large *Telescopes*) that, I say, each of such observers, thus furnish'd, shall observe the visible way of the *Moon* among the *Fixt stars*, (by taking her exact distance from any *Fixt star*, that lyes in or very near her way, together with the exact time of her so appearing) and the then apparent Diameter of her Disk; continuing these Observations every time for two or three hours, that so,  
if

if possible, two exact observations of her *Apparent* place among the *Fixt stars* being made, at two places thus distant in *Latitude*, and as near as may be under the same *Meridian*, by these Observators concurring at the same time, her true and exact distance may be hence collected, not onely for that time, but at all other times, by any single Observator's viewing her with a *Telescope*, and measuring exactly her *Apparent Diameter*. It were likewise desirable, that as often as there happens any considerable *Eclipse* of the *Sun*, that this also might be observed by them, noting therein the exact measure of the greatest Obscuration compared with the then *Apparent Diameter* of his Disk. For by this means, after the distance of the *Moon* hath been exactly found, the distance of the *Sun* will easily be deduced.

As for the time, fittest for making Observations of the *Moon*, that will be, when she is about a *Quarter* or somewhat less illuminated, because then her light is not so bright, but that with a good *Telescope* she may be observ'd to pass close by, and sometimes over several *Fixt stars*; which is about four or five days before or after her Change: Or else at any other time, when the *Moon* passes near or over some of the bigger sort of *Fixt stars*, such as of the first or second *Magnitude*; which may be easily calculated and foreseen: Or best of all, when there is any *Totall Eclipse* of the *Moon*; for then the smallest *Telescopical stars* may be seen close adjoining to the very body of the *Moon*. Of all which particulars the two Correspondents are to agree, as soon as he, that is to joyn abroad, shall be found out; whereupon they are mutually to communicate to each other, what they shall have thus observed in each place.

### *Of an Observation, not long since made in England, of Saturn.*

This Observation was made by Mr. *William Baul*, accompanied



panied by his brother, Dr. Ball, October 13. 1665. at six of the Clock, at Mainhead near Exeter in Devonshire, with a very good Telescope near 38 foot long, and a double Eye-glass, as the observer himself takes notice, adding, that he never saw that Planet more distinct. The observation is represented by Figure 3. concerning which, the Author saith in his letter to a friend, as follows; This appear'd to me the present figure of Saturn, somewhat otherwise, than I expected, thinking it would have been decreasing, but I found it full as ever, and a little hollow above and below. Whereupon the Person, to whom notice was sent hereof, examining this shape, hath by Letters desired the worthy Author of the *Systeme of this Planet*, that he would now attentively consider the present Figure of his *Anses* or *Ring*, to see whether the appearance be to him, as in this Figure, and consequently whether he there meets with nothing, that may make him think, that it is not *one* body of a Circular Figure, that embraces his *Diske*, but *two*.

And to the end that other Curious men, in other places might be engaged, to joyn their Observations with him, to see, whether they can find the like appearance to that, represented here, especially such Notches or Hollownesses, as at A and B, it was thought fit to insert here the newly related Account.

### *A Relation of some Mercurial Observations, and their Results.*

Modern *Philosophers*, to avoyd Circumlocutions, call that Instrument, wherein a Cylinder of Quicksilver, of between 28. and 31. Inches in Altitude, is kept suspended after the manner of the *Toricellian* Experiment, a *Barometex* or *Baroscope*, first made publick by that Noble Searcher of Nature. Mr. Boyle, and imployed by Him and others, to detect all the minut variations in the Pressure and weight of the Air. For the more  
curious

curious and nice distinguishing of which small changes, Mr. *Hook* in the *Preface* to his *Micrography*, has described such an Instrument with a *Wheel*, contrived by himself, and, by these two last years trials of it, constantly found most exact for that purpose: which being so accurate, and not difficult to be made, it were desirable, that those who have a Genius and opportunities of making Observations of this kind, would furnish themselves with such of these Instruments, as were exactly made and adjusted according to the Method, delivered in the newly mentioned place.

To say something of the Observations, made by this Instrument; and withal to excite studious *Naturalists* to a sedulous prosecution of the same, the *Reader* may first take notice, that the lately named Mr. *Boyle* hath (as himself not long since did intimate to the Author of these *Traacts*) already made divers Observations of this kind in the year 1659. and 1660. before any others were publick, or by him so much as heard of; though he has hitherto forbore to divulge them, because of some other Papers (in whose Company they were to appear) which being hindred by other studies and employments, he hath not as yet finished.

*Next*, that, besides several others, who, since have had the curiosity of making such observations, the Worthy and Inquisitive Dr. *John Beal*, is doing his part with much assiduity (of which he hath by several Letters acquainted his Friends in *London*) both by observing himself, and by procuring many Correspondents in several places in *England* for the same purpose; judging it of great importance, that Observations of this kind be made in parts somewhat distant from one another, that so from many of those, accurately made and then compared, it may be discovered, whether the Aire gravitates more in the parts of the Earth lying more *East* or *West*, *North* or *South*? whether on such as lie neerer to the *Sea*, or further up into the *Mainland*? in hotter or colder weather? whether in  
high

high Winds or Calms? whether in wet weather or dry? whether most when a North, or when a South, when an East or a West wind blows? and whether it keeps the same seasons of Changes? and whether the seasons and changes of the Air and Weather can be thereby discover'd, and the now hidden causes of many other *Phænomena* detected?

The said *Doctor* is so much pleas'd with the discovery already made by the help of this Instrument, that he thinks it to be one of the most wonderful that ever was in the World, if we speak of strangeness, and just wonder, and of Philosophical importance, separate from the interest of lucre. For (*saith he, in one of his Letters*) who could ever expect, that we men should find an Art, to weigh all the Air that hangs over our heads, in all the changes of it, and, as it were, to weigh, and to distinguish by weight, the Winds and the Clouds? Or, who did believe, that by palpable evidence we should be able to prove, the *serene*st Air to be most heavy, and the *thickest* Air, and when darkest Clouds hang neerest to us, ready to dissolve, or dropping, *then* to be lightest. And though (*so he goes on*) we cannot yet reach to all the Uses and Applications of it; yet we should be entertain'd for a while, by the truly Honourable Mr. *Boyle*, as the leading person herein, upon the delight and wonder. The *Magnet* was known many hundreds of years before it was apply'd to find out *New Worlds*. To me (*saith he*) tis a wonderful delight, that I have alwaies in my Study before my eye such a *Curious Ballance*.

Having thus in *General* express'd his thoughts about this Invention, and the singular pleasure, he takes in the Observations made therewith, he descends to particulars, and in several Letters communicates them to his Correspondent, as follows:

1. My *Wheel-barometer* I could never fill so exactly with *Mercury*, as to exclude *all* Air; and therefore I trust more

*The Exclusion of all Air is here necessary, because Air being subject to the operation of Heat and Cold, if any of it remain in the Barometer, it will cause it to vary from shewing the true Pressure of the Air.*

to a *Mercurial Cane*, and take all my Notes from it, This Cane is but 35. Inches long, of a very slender Cavity, and thick Glass. This may easily be conveyed to any place, for Trials. The Vessel for the stagnating *Mercury*, into which the said Cane is immersed, is about two Inches wide. The *Mercury* so well fill'd, that for some daies it would not subside, but hung to the top of the Glass-cane. I keep it in a Closet pretty close, 9. foot high, 8. foot broad, 15. foot long; neer a Window. This I note, because possibly the closeness of the room may hinder, that it gives not the full of all Changes, as it might in a more passable Air.

2. In all my Observations from *May 28. 1664* to this present (*December 9. 1665.*) the *Quicksilver* never ascended but very little above  $30\frac{1}{4}$  Inches.

3. It ascended very seldom so high (*videl.* to  $30\frac{1}{2}$  Inches) chiefly in *Decemb. 13. 1664.* the weather being fickle-fair, Evening.

4. I find by my *Calender* of *June 22. 1664.* at 5. in the Morning, in a time of long settled fair weather, that the *Mercury* had ascended about half an Inch higher then 30: but I fear some mistake, because I then took no impression of wonder at it; yet for 3. or 4. daies, at that time it continued high, in well settled, fair and warm weather; most part above 30. Inches. So that I may note, the *Mercury* to rise as high in the hottest *Summer*, as in the coldest *Winter-weather*.

5. Yet surely I have noted it ascend a little higher for the Coldness of the Weather; and very frequently, both in *Winter*

Perhaps this is from  
some included Air,

ter and Summer to be higher in the cold Mornings and evenings, then in the warmer Mid-day.

6. Generally in settled and fair weather both of Winter and Summer, the *Mercury* is higher, than a little *before* or *after*, or in Rainy weather.

7. Again, generally it descended lower after Rain, than it was before Rain.

8. Generally also it falls in great winds; and somewhat it seem'd to sink, when I open'd a wide door to it, to let in stormy winds; yet I have found it to continue very high, in a long stormy wind of 3. or 4. daies.

It seems these were  
Eastern winds.

9. Again, generally it is higher in an *East* and *North*-wind. (*Ceteris paribus*) than in a *South* and *West*-wind.

10. I tryed several times, by strong fumes and thick smoaks to alter the Air in my Closet; but I cannot affirm, that the *Mercury* yielded any more, then might be expected from some increase of heat. Such as have exact *Wheel-Barometers*, may try whether Odors or Fumes do alleviate the Air.

11. In this Closet I have not in all this time found the extreme changes of the *Quicksilver* to amount to more, than to  $2\frac{1}{4}$ , or to  $2\frac{1}{8}$ . inches, at most.

12. Very often I have found great changes in the Air, without any perceptible change in the *Barometer*; as in the dewy nights, when the moisture descends in a great quantity, and the thickness sometimes seems to hide the Stars from us: In the days foregoing and following, the Vapors have been

drawn up so *Invisibly*, that the Air and Sky seem'd very clear all day long. This I account a great change between ascending and descending Dews and Vapors ( which import Levity and Weight,) and between thick Air and clear Air: which changes do sometimes continue in the Alternative course of day and night, for a week or fortnight together; and yet the *Baroscope* holding the same.

12. Sometimes ( I say not often ) the *Baroscope* yields not to other very great changes of the Air. As lately ( *December 18.* ) an extraordinary bright and clear day; and the next following quite darkned, some Rain and Snow falling; but the *Mercury* the same: so in high winds and calms the same.

14. I do conceive, that such as converse much *Sub dio*, and walk much abroad, may find many particulars much more exactly, then I, who have no leisure for it, can undertake. To instance in one of many, *December. 16.* last, was a clear cold day, very sharp and strong *East* wind, the *Mercury* very near 30. inches high, about three in the afternoon, I saw a large black cloud, drawing near us from the *East* and *South-East*, with the *East-wind*. The *Mercury* changed not that day nor the day following; the Stars and most of the sky were very bright and clear till Nine of the Clock; and then suddenly all the sky was darkned, yet no change of weather happened; *December 17.* the frost held, and 'twas a clear day, till about two of the clock in the afternoon; and then many thick clouds appear'd low in the *West*; yet no change of the weather here; the Wind, Frost, and Quick-silver, the same, *December 18.* the *Mercury* fell almost  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an inch, and the sky and Air so clear and bright and cold with an *East-wind*, that I wondred what could cause the *Mercury* to descend. I Expected, it should have ascended, as usually it does in such clear skys. Casually I sent my servant abroad, and he discovered the remote Hills, about 20. miles off, cover'd with snow

snow, This seem'd to manifest, that the Air, being discharged of the clouds by snow, became lighter.

15. I have seldom seen the change to be very great, at any one time. For, though I do not now take a deliberate view of my Notes, yet I wonder'd once to see, that in one day it subsided about  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an inch.

16. Of late I have altered my Method upon the *Barometer*, observing it, as it is before my Eyes, all day long, and much of the night, being watchful for the moments of every particular change, to examine, what cause in the Air and Heavens may appear for such changes. And now my wonder is, to see, how slow it is, it holding most between the nine and twentieth and thirtieth inch of late.

17. I must now (*January 13. 1668*) tell you, that the *Mercury* stands at this time (as it did also yesterday) a quarter above 30. inches; yet both days very dark and cloudy, sometimes very thick and misty Air; which seldom falls out. For, for the most part, I see it higher in clearest settled weather, than in such cloudy and misty Foggs. This thick Air and darkness hath lasted above a week; lately more Cold, and *East* and *North-East* wind.

Thus far the Notes of this Observing *Divine*; of which Mr. *Boyle*, to whom they were also communicated, entertains these thoughts, that they seem to him very faithfully made, and do for the main, agree well enough with his observations, as far as he remembers, not having them, it seems, at that time, when he wrote this, at hand; and though it be wished by him, that the Observer's Glass-Cane had been somewhat bigger; yet his diligence in fitting it so carefully, or rather so skilfully, as is above-mentioned, is much by him commended.

*This seems to be wished, because the motion of the Mercury may be more free in a wider Cane.*

Some

## Some Observations of Vipers.

A curious *Italian*, called *Francesco Redi*, having lately had an opportunity, by the great number of Vipers, brought to the *Grand Duke* of *Tuscany* for the composing of *Tberiac*, or *Treacle*, to examine what is vulgarly delivered and believed concerning the Poyson of those Creatures, hath, (according to the account, given of it in the *French Journal des Scavans*, printed *January 4. 1668*) performed his undertaking with much exactness, and publish'd in an *Italian tract*, not yet come into *England*, these Observations.

1. He hath observed, that the poyson of Vipers is neither in their *Teeth*, nor in their *Tayle*, nor in their *Gall*; but in the two *Vesicles* or *Bladders*, which cover their teeth, and which coming to be compressed, when the Vipers bite, do emit a certain yellowish Liquor, that runs along the teeth and poysons the wound. Whereof he gives this proof, that he hath rub'd the wounds of many Animals with the *Gall* of Vipers, and pricked them with their *Teeth*, and yet no considerable ill accident follow'd upon it, but that as often as he rubbed the wounds with the said yellow Liquor, not one of them escaped.

2 Whereas commonly it hath hitherto been believed, that the poyson of Vipers being swallowed, was present death; this *Author*, after many reiterated Experiments, is said to have observed, that in Vipers there is neither Humour, nor Excrement, nor any part; not the *Gall* it self, that, being taken into the Body, kills. And he assures, that he hath seen men eat, and hath often made Bruit Animals swallow all that is esteem'd most poysonous in a Viper, yet without the least mischief to them. Whence he shews, that it needs not so much to be wondred at, that certain *Empiricks* swallow the juyce of the  
most



most venomous Animals without receiving any harm thereby; adding, that, which is adscribed to the vertue of their *Antidote*, ought to be attributed to the nature of those kinds of Poysons, which are no poysons, when they are swallow'd, ( for which Doctrine he also alledges *Celsus* ) but onely when they are put into wounds. Which also has been noted by *Lucan*, who introduces *Cato* thus speaking;

*Nexia serpentum est admisso sanguine pestis,  
Morsu virus habent, & fatum dente minantur;  
Pocula morte carent.*

And what also some Authors have affirm'd, *videl.* That it is mortal, to eat of the Flesh of creatures killed by Vipers; or to drink of the Wine wherein Vipers have been drowned; or to suck the wounds that have been made by them, is by this Authour observed to be wide of truth. For he assures, that many persons have eaten Pullets and Pigeons, bitten by Vipers, without finding any alteration from it in their health. On the contrary, he declares, That it is a soveraign Remedy against the biting of Vipers, to suck the wound; alledging an Experiment, made upon a Dog, which he caused to be bitten by a Viper at the nose, who by licking his own wound saved his life. Which he confirms by the example of those people, celebrated in *History* by the name of *Marfi* and *Psilli*, whose Employment it was, to heal those, that had been bitten by Serpents, by sucking their wounds.

3. He adds, that although *Galen* and many modern *Physicians* do affirm, that there is nothing, which causeth so much thirst; as Vipers-flesh, yet he hath experimented the contrary and known divers persons, who did eat the flesh of Vipers at all their meals, and yet did assure him, they never were less dry, then when they observed that kind of Diet.

4. As for the Salt of Vipers, whereof some *Chymists* have  
so

so great esteem, he saith, that it hath no *Purging* vertue at all in it: adding that even of *All Salts*, none hath more vertue than another, as he pretends to have shew'd in an other *Book* of his, *De natura salium*; which also hath not been yet transmitted into these parts.

5. He denies, what *Aristotle* assures, and what *Galen* saith to have often tryed, that the *Spittle* of a *Fasting* person kills *Vipers*, and he laughs at many other particulars, that have been delivered concerning the *Antipathy* of *Vipers* unto certain things; and their manner of *Conception* and *Generation*, and several other properties, commonly ascribed to them; which the alledged *French* Author affirms to be refuted by so many experiments made by this *Italian* Philosopher, that it seems to him, there is no place left for doubting, after so authentick a testimony.

### Advertisement.

**T**He Reader of these *Transactions* is desired to correct these *Errata* in *Number 8.* viz. page. 132. line penult. read *Wine* for *Lime*; and page 133. line 10. read *Thresher* for *Trepher*, as some *Copies* have it; and page 136. line ult. read *purifie* for *putrifie*.

LONDON,

Printed for *John Martyn* and *James Allestree*, Printers to the *Royal Society*. 1666.

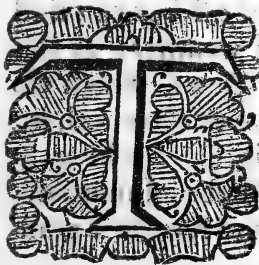
# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

*Monday, March 12. 1663.*

## The Contents.

*Observations continued upon the Barometer, or Ballance of the Air. A Relation concerning the Earth-quake neer Oxford; together with some Observations of the sealed Weatherglass and Barometer thereupon by Dr. Wallis. A more full and particular Account of these Observations about Jupiter, that were mention'd in Numb. 8. An Account of some Books, lately publisht, videl. Mr. Boyles Hydrostatical Paradoxes; Steno de Musculis & Glandulis; De Graeff de Natura & Usu Succi Pancreatici.*

*Observations continued upon the Barometer, or rather Ballance of the Air.*



These *Transactions* being intended, *not only* to be (by parcels) brief Records of the Emergent Works and Productions in the Universe; Of the Mysteries of Nature of later discoveries; And, of the growth of Useful Inventions and Arts; *but also*, and chiefly, to sollicit in all parts mutuall Aids and Collegiate endeavours for the farther advancement thereof: We shall begin this *Second* year of our Publications in this kind (in which, for 3. months the Printing-presses were interrupted by the publick Calamity) with a few more particular Observations upon the *Ballance of the Air*, as they are most happily invented and directed by Mr. *Boyle*; and deserve to be prosecuted with care and diligence in all places.

But it is to be premised, that that Worthy person, who was alledged as the Author of the Observations, delivered of this kind in the last of these *Traacts* (Dr. *Beale*) gives notice, That

he did not pretend to exactness, but only to excite the carefulness of others in the several distant places, and chiefly such, as can have the assistance of a *Wheel-balance* perfectly filled: without both which aids he hopes not to obtain all the benefits and mysteries of this Invention.

This being thus briefly intimated, the Account of the Observations themselves, as they were extracted out of a late Letter of the same Person, are, as followes:

1. As I have fitted and filled the *Single Cane*, I can say in the general, That I have not yet found any such infallible Prognostick of these changes of weather, which do follow a long serenity, or settled weather. And perchance in brighter Climats it may be constantly infallible. In these *Northern Islands*, the Clouds are so short, and narrow, and by fickle changes are sometimes emptied upon us, sometimes so neer, as may make so little variation in the weight of the whole Atmosphere of Air, as may sometimes deceive us, or smother and hide from us the causes of fixedness, or of changes. I wish I could see a good *Calendar* or *Journal* taken in *Tangier*, and in some of our *Northern* and most *Southern* parts of *America*. I have store of *Hygrosopes*

*Hygrosopes are Instruments, to discover the degrees of Moisture and Drought of the Air.*

of divers kinds, and I do remark them, and the sweatings of Marble, and as many other famed Prognosticks, as I can hear off; but can find

nothing so neerly indicative of the change of weather, as this *Balance*; Those others are often changed by Dews, which do not at all alter the *Balance*, nor alter the state of the weather: And the open Weather-glass is known to signifie nothing at certainty, having a double obedience to two Masters, sometimes to the *Weight of the Air*, sometimes to *Heat*, as the service is commanded.

2. And in further confirmation of this Note, I may adde to the former, That in *January* last 1662, from the *fourth*, and more especially from the *seventh* day, for many daies it continued very dark, so that all men expected daily great rain; yet the *Mercury* held very high, neer to the greatest height; And though in those daies sometimes thick mists arose, and some small rain fell, yet the *Quick silver* held at a great height: which did indicate to me, there could then be no great change of weather. As the small rain fell, it yielded somewhat, not much; and that does more

confirm the indication. And more lately, in very dark daies, I had the same confidence upon the same ground, and I was not disappointed.

3. Again, if the *Mercury* ascends to a good height after the fall of rain (as sometimes, but less often it does) then I look for a settled serenity; but if it proceeds after rain in a descending motion, then I expect a continuance of broken and showry weather. But in all, as I only say, *For the most part*, so I dare not positively declare it an affirmative result, but do refer it to the remarks of others. And this may explicate the Notes 6. and 14. of *Num. 9.* into more clearness.

4. That we find the Weather and our Bodies more chill, cold, and drooping, when the *Mercury* is lowest, and the Air lightest, besides other causes, I guess, That as Air is to us the breath of life, as water is to Fishes; so, when we are deprived of the usual measure of this our food, 'tis the same to us, as when the water is drawn ebb from Fishes. But I would much rather be instructed by others, then offer much in this kind.

5. The lowest descent of the *Mercury* in all the time, since I have observed it, was *Oct. 26. 1665.* in the Evening, when it was very near at  $27\frac{1}{2}$  Inches. Which I find thus circumstanced with the weather in my notes.

Inch.

*Oct. 25.* Morning; *Mercury* at  $28\frac{1}{2}$ . Great storms and much rain.

*Oct. 26.* Morning; *Merc.* at 28. winds quiet, thick dark clouds.

*Oct. 26.* Evening; *Merc.* at  $27\frac{1}{2}$ . That day, and some daies following, the weather was variable, frequent rain, and as you see, the *Mercury* lower, than usual.

6. Over the place, where this *Mercurial Cane* stands, I have set a *Wind vane*, with purpose of exactness, of a Streamer in Brass so large, and pointing to a Board indented in the Margin, that I can at a sure Level upon the *Vane*, take every of the 32. points of the Wind, half points, and quarter points, at good distance. Otherwise we may find our guesses much deceived, as the best guessers, upon trial, do acknowledge. And this exactness may become the *Wheel-balance*, which shews the minutest variations almost beyond imagination. And thus any servant, at the approach of a thick Cloud, or other *Meteor*, higher or lower, or at the rising of a storm or fresh wind in the night, or day, may bring a report of the Weight of the Air, as certainly and almost as

easily, as of the Sun from the *Dial* in a Sunshine. It were good to have an *Index* of Winds, that discover'd as well their Ascent and Descent, as their Side-coastings.

*A Relation concerning the late Earthquake near Oxford; together with some Observations of the sealed Weatherglass, and the Barometer, both upon that Phænomenon, and in General.*

This Relation was communicated by the excellently learned Dr. *Wallis*, as follows:

On the 19. of *January 1665. Stylo Anglie* (or *Jan, 29. 1666. stylo novo*) at divers places near *Oxford*, was observed a small *Earthquake* (as at *Blechington, Stanton-St. Johns, Bril, &c.*) towards evening. In *Oxford* it self, I doe not hear, that it was observ'd to be an *Earthquake*; yet I remember about that time (whether precisely then or not, I cannot say) I took notice of some kind of odde shaking or heaving, I observed in my study, but did impute it to the going of Carts or Coaches, supposed to be not far off; though yet I did take notice of it, as a little differing from what is usual on such occasions; (and wondered the more, that I did not hear any:) But not knowing, what else to refer it to, I thought no more of it. - And the like account I have had from some others in *Oxford*, who yet did not think of an *Earth-quake*; it being a rare thing with us. Hearing afterwards of an *Earthquake* observed by others; I looked on my Notes concerning my *Thermoscope* and *Baroscope*, to see if any alteration considerable had then happened.

My *Thermoscope* consists of a round large Glass, containing about half a pint or more; from whence issues a long Cylindrical neck of Glass, about two foot and a half in length, and less than a quarter of an inch diameter; which neck was *hermetically* sealed at the top, to exclude communication with the External Air; but before the sealing of it, the whole Glass was filled with *spirit of Wine* (tinged with *Cochineel*, to make it the more discernable to the Eye) so warmed, that it filled the whole content of the Glass; but afterwards, as it cooled, did so subside, as to leave a void space in the upper part of the Neck. Which Instrument, so prepared, doth by the rising or falling of the tinged liquor in the neck (consequent upon the expanding or contracting of the whole liquor contained in it and the Ball below) give a very nice account of the Temperature of the Air,

as to *Heat or Cold*: Even so nice, as that my being or not being in my Study I find to vary its height sometimes almost a quarter of an inch.

My *Baroscope*, I call another Instrument for estimating the *Weight or Pressure* of the Incumbent Air, consisting of a long *Glass-tube* of about 4. foot in length, and about a quarter of an inch *Bore*: which tube (*hermetically* sealed at the one end) being filled with *Quicksilver* (according to the *Toricellian* Experiment) is inverted, so as to have the open end of it immersed in *Stagnant Quicksilver*, contained in a larger Glass under it, exposed to the pressure of the outward Air: Out of which open end (after such immersion) the *Quicksilver* in the Tube being suffered to run out, as much as it will, into the *Stagnant Quicksilver*, in which that mouth or open end is immersed, there is wont to remain (as is commonly known to those acquainted with this Experiment) a Cylinder of *Quicksilver* suspended in the Tube, about 28, 29, or 30. inches high; measuring from the surface of the *Stagnant Quicksilver* perpendicularly; (but more or less, within such limits, according as the *Weight or Pressure* of the Air incumbent on the *External Stagnant Quicksilver* exposed to it, is greater or less:) leaving the upper part of the Tube void. (Both which Instruments being the contrivance of the Honourable *Robert Boyle*, they are by him more particularly described in his *Physico-Mechanical Experiments touching the Air*, *Exper.* 17. and 18. and in his *Thermometrical Discourses*, premised to his *History of Cold*.)

Now, according to both these Instruments, having kept a daily *Register* of Observations for more than a whole year (saying when I have been for some short time absent from home) I find my Notes for that day to be these.

January.		<i>Thermoscope.</i>	<i>Baroscope.</i>	1665.
Day.	Hour.	inches.	inches.	
19.	8. Morn.	14 $\frac{1}{16}$ .	29 $\frac{1}{2}$ .	Hard frost. Close.
	4. Even.	14 $\frac{3}{8}$ .	29 $\frac{1}{4}$ .	Hard frost. Cloudy.
	9. Even.	14 $\frac{3}{4}$ .	29 $\frac{3}{4}$ .	Rain. Wind
20.	8. Morn.	15 $\frac{1}{4}$ .	28 $\frac{3}{4}$ .	Sunshine. Wind.

So that, there being in the morning (*January* 19.) a hard frost (which began the day before about 4. of the Clock in the afternoon

noon (*Jan. 18.*) and continued (with us) till about 5. of the Clock in the afternoon of that day, *Jan. 19.* with some fierceness) and the weather, *Jan. 19.* being in the morning, close; and cloudy all the day, with little of Sun-shine; the Liquor in the *Thermoscope* was very little raised, by 4. of the Clock afternoon, that is, but  $\frac{2}{10}$  of an inch (which, had the Sun shone, would, it's likely, have been near an Inch:) and after that time (or somewhat before) had there been no considerable change of weather, it would upon the Sun's setting have fallen (and probably so it did, till about 5. of the Clock, though I took no Observation in the interim.) But, contrary to what would have been expected, it was at 9. of the Clock at night, higher by  $\frac{2}{10}$  of an inch, than it had been at 4. occasioned by the change of weather, the Frost suddenly breaking, with us, between 5. and 6. of the Clock; about which time also it began to rain, and continued raining that Evening and good part of the Night. And the next morning I found the Liquor yet higher by half an inch, *vid. 15*  $\frac{1}{4}$  inches: (by reason of the Air that night being so much warmer, than it had been the day before;) whereas commonly it is considerably lower in the morning, than over night.

As to the *Baroscope*, for the Weight or Pressure of the Air: I find, that for the 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, and 17. dayes, the *Mercury* in the Tube, was (by the ballancing Pressure of the incumbent Air on the stagnant Quicksilver, exposed to it) kept up to the height of near 30. Inches above the surface of the External Quicksilver, (though with some little variation, as 30, 29  $\frac{13}{16}$ , 29  $\frac{7}{8}$ , 29  $\frac{13}{16}$ , but never so low, all that time, as 29  $\frac{2}{4}$ ;) which is the greatest height I have know it at, (for I do not find, that I have ever, till then, observed it to be, in my Glasses, full 30. Inches, though it have been very near it: the Weather having been almost continually Foggy, or very thick Mists, all that time. *January 18.* it came down to 29  $\frac{2}{4}$ , in the forenoon; and afternoon to 29  $\frac{13}{16}$ , about the time the frost began: And *Jan. 19.* it was, at 8. in the morning, come down to 29  $\frac{1}{2}$ ; at 4. in the afternoon, to 29  $\frac{1}{4}$ . But at 9. in the evening (when the Earth quake had intervened) it was risen half an inch, *vid. to 29*  $\frac{2}{4}$ . And, by the next morning, fallen again a whole inch, *vid. to 28*  $\frac{2}{4}$ ; which fall I attribute (at least in part) to the rain that fell in the night.

This being what I observed out of my *Register* of these Instruments, (which, if I had then thought of an Earthquake; I should



should have more nicely watched) what I have further gathered from Reports, is to this purpose.

I hear, it was observed at *Blechington*, above 5. miles to the North of *Oxford*, and so along by *Bosfol*, *Horton*, *Stanton-St. Johns*, and so towards *Whately*, which is about 4. miles Eastward from *Oxford*. Not at all these places at the same time, but moving forward from *Blechington* towards *Whately*. For it was at *Stanton* about 6. of the Clock or later (as I understand from Mr. *Boyle*, who was there at that time;) but had been at *Blechington* a good while sooner. And I am told, that it was taken notice of by Doctor *Holder* (a Member of our *Society*) who was then at *Blechington*, to be observed by those in the further part of the Garden, some very discernable time before it was observed by those in the House; creeping forward from the one place to the other. What other places in the Country it was observed at, I have not been informed: but at *Oxford* (which, it seems, was about the skirts of it) it was so small, as would have been hardly noted at all, had not the notice, taken of it abroad, informed us of it.

Upon this Occasion, it will not be unseasonable to give some General accounts of what I have in my *Thermoscope* and *Baroscope* observed.

My *Thermoscope*, being fitted somewhat at adventures, I have found at the lowest to be somewhat more than 12. inches high, in the fiercest time of the long Frost in the beginning of the last year 1665. and about 27. Inches high, at the highest, in the hottest time of the last Summer: (which I mention, that it may appear at what temperature in proportion, the Air was at the time above-mentioned.) But I must add withall, that this standing so, as never to be exposed to the Sun, but in a room, that has a window only to the North, it would have been raised much higher than 27. inches, if it were put in the hot Sun-shine in Summer; this, as it is placed, giving therefore an account onely of the Temperature of the Air in general, not of the immediate heat of the Sun-shine.

This Instrument, thus situated, when it is about 15. inches, or lower, is for the most part hard frost; but seldom a frost, if higher than 16. Yet this I have often observed, that the Air by the *Thermoscope* has appeared considerably colder (and the liquor lower) at sometimes when there is no Frost, than at some other times, when the Frost hath been considerably hard. In

In my *Baroscope*, I have never found the *Quicksilver* higher than 30. inches, nor lower than 28. (at least, scarce discernably, not  $\frac{1}{8}$  of an inch higher than *that*, or lower than *this*;) which I mention, not only to shew the limits, within which I have observed mine to keep, *vid.* fall 2 inches, but likewise as an Estimate of the Clearness of the *Quicksilver* from Air. For, though my *Quicksilver* were with good care cleansed from the Air; yet I find that which Mr. *Boyle* useth, much better: for, comparing his with mine at the same times, and both in *Oxford*, at no great distance; I find his *Quicksilver* to stand alwaies somewhat higher than mine (sometimes neer a quarter of an Inch;) which I know now how to give a more probable account off, than that my *Quicksilver* is either heavier than his; or else, that his is better cleansed from Air; (unless, possibly, the difference of the Bore, or other circumstances of the Tube, may cause the alteration; mine being a taller Tube, and a bigger Bore, than his.) And upon like reason, as his stands higher than mine; so another, less cleansed from Air, may at the same time be considerably lower, and consequently under 28. Inches at the lowest.

In *thick foggy* weather, I find my *Quicksilver* to rise; which I ascribe to the heaviness of the Vapours in the Air. And I have never found it higher, than in the foggy weather above-mentioned.

In *Sunshiny* weather, it riseth also (and commonly the clearer, the more;) which, I think, may be imputed *partly* to the Vapors raised by the Sun, and making the Air heavier; and *partly* to the Heat, increasing the *Elastick* or *Springy* power of the Air. Which latter I the rather add, because I have sometimes observed in *Sunshiny* weather, when there have come Clouds for some considerable time (suppose an hour or two) the *Quicksilver* has fallen; and then, upon the Suns breaking out again, it has risen as before.

In *Rainy* weather, it useth to fall (of which the reason is obvious, because the Air is lightned, by so much as falls:;) In *Snowy* weather, likewise, but not so much as in *Rain*. And sometimes I have observed it, upon a *Hoar-frost*, falling in the night.

For *Windy* weather, I find it *generally* to fall; and that more universally, and more discernably, than upon *Rain*: (which I attribute to the Winds moving the Air *collaterally*, and thereby not suffering it to press so much *directly* downwards: the like of which

which we see in swimming, &c.) And I have never found it lower than in high Winds. \*

I have divers times, upon discerning my Quicksilver to fall without any visible cause at home, looked abroad; and found (by the appearance of broken Clouds, or otherwise) that it had rained not far off, though not with us: Whereupon, the Air being then lightened, our heavier Air (where it rained not) may have, in part, discharged it self on that lighter.

\*The Author of these Observations intends hereafter more particularly to observe, from what points these Winds blow, that make the Quicksilver thus subside.

*A more particular Account of those Observations about Jupiter, that were mentioned in Numb. 8.*

Since the publishing of *Numb. 8.* of these *Transactions*, where, among other particulars, some short Observations were set down touching both the *shadow* of one of *Jupiter's Satellites*, passing over his Body, and that *Permanent Spot*, which manifests the Conversion of that Planet about his own *Axis*: there is come to hand an *Extract* of that Letter, which was written from *Rome*, about those Discoveries, containing an ample and particular Relation of them, as they were made by the Learned *Cassini*, Professor of *Astronomy* in the University of *Bononia*. That *Extract*, as it is found in the *French Journal des Scavans* of *Febr. 22. 1666.* we thus *English*.

*Monfieur Cassini*, after he had discovered (by the means of those Excellent Glasses of *50. palmes*, or *35. feet*, made by *M. Campani*) the *Shadows*, cast by the 4 Moons or *Satellites* of *Jupiter* upon his *Diske*, when they happen to be between the Sun and Him; after he had also distinguished their Bodies upon the *Diske* of *Jupiter*; made the last year some *Prædictions* for the Months of *August* and *September*, noting the dayes and hours, when the Bodies of the said *Satellites* and their *Shadows* should appear upon *Jupiter*, to the end that the Curious might be convinced of this matter by their own Observations.

Some of these *Prædictions* have been verified not only at *Rome*, and in other places of *Italy*, but also at *Paris* by *M. Auxout*, the most Celebrated and the most Exact of our *Astronomers*; and in *Holland*, by *M. Hugen*. And we can now doubt no longer, of the rotation of the *Satellites* about *Jupiter*, as the Moon turns about the Earth; nor believe, that *Jupiter* or his *Attendants* have any other Light, than that, which they receive from the Sun; as some did af-

sure before these Observations. There remained to find by Experience, whether *Jupiter* did turn about his *Axis*, as many believe, that the *Earth* turns about her's. And although most *Astronomers* had conjectur'd, it did so, either by this Analogy, or by other Congruities, yet it was much wish'd, that we might be assured thereof by Observations. And this it is, for which we are obliged to *M. Cassini*, who, having by the advantage of the same Glasses discover'd several changes, as well in the three obscure *Belts*, commonly seen in *Jupiter*, as in the rest of his *Diske*, and having also observed Spots in the midst of that *Planet*, and sometimes *Brightnesses*, such as have bin formerly seen in the *Sun*, hath at length discover'd a *Permanent Spot* in the *Northern* part of the most *Southern Belt*; by the means whereof, he hath concluded, that *Jupiter* turns about his *Axis* in 9. dayes, 56. minutes, and makes 29. whole circumvolutions in 12. dayes 4. minutes of ours, and 360. in 149. dayes. For he has found, that this *Spot* was not caused by the Shadow of any *Satellit*, as well by reason of its Situation, as because it appeared, when there could be no Shadow. Besides, that its motion differed from that of the Shadows, which is almost equal, as well towards the Edges as towards the Middle of *Jupiter*: Whereas, on the contrary, this *Spot* hath all the accidents, that must happen to a thing, which is upon the surface of a round Body moving; for example, to move much more slowly towards the Edges, than towards the Middle, and to pass over that part, which is in the middle of the *Diske*, equal to the half of the *Diameter*, in the sixth part of the time, it takes to make the whole revolution: he having seen this half pass'd over, in 99 or 100 minutes just, as it must happen, supposing the whole circumrotation is made in 9. hours 56. minutes.

He hath not yet been able to determine the Situation of the *Axis*, upon which this motion is made, because the *Belts*, according to which it is made, have for some years appeared straight, though in the precedent years, other *Astronomers* have seen them a little crooked: Which sheweth, that the *Axis* of the diurnal motion of *Jupiter* is a little inclined to the plain of the *Ecliptick*. But in time we may discover, what certainty there is in this matter.

After this excellent Discovery, he hath calculated many *Tables*, whereof he gives the Explication and Use in the Letters by him addressed to the Abbot *Falconieri*. By the means of them, one may know, when this *Spot* may be seen by us: For, having first considered

*These Tables are not yet sent over, but 'tis hoped, will be, ere long.*

sidered it in relation to the *Sun*, in respect whereof, its motion is regular, he considers the same in relation to the *Earth*, where *We* observe it; and shews by the means of his *Tables*, what is to be added or subtracted, to know, at what time the said *Spot* is to come into the middle of *Jupiter's* Diske, according as he is Oriental or Occidental. He hath also considered it in relation to an unmovable point, which he has supposed to be the first point of *Aries*, because we thither refer here upon *Earth* the beginning of all the Celestial motions, and *there* is the *Primum mobile*, that one would imagine, if we were in *Jupiter*, as we do here imagine Ours of 24. hours.

The Discovery is one of the best, that have been yet made in the Heavens; and those, that hold the Motion of the earth, find in it a full Analogy. For, *Jupiter* turning about the Sun, does nevertheless turn about his *Axis*; and although he be much bigger than the *Earth*, he does nevertheless turn much more swiftly than it, since he makes more than two Turns, and a third part, for its one; and carries with him 4. Moons, as the *Earth* does one.

This Observation ought to excite all Curious persons to endeavour the perfecting of *Optick Glasses*, to the end that it may be discovered, whether the other *Planets*, as *Mars*, *Venus* and *Mercury*, about whom no Moon hath as yet been discovered, do yet turn about their *Axes*, and in how much time they do so; especially *Mars*, in whom some *Spot* is discover'd, and *Venus*, wherein M *Burattini* hath signified from *Poland*, he has observ'd Inequalities, as in the Moon.

It will be worth while, to watch for the seeing of *Jupiter* again this Spring, that this happy Observation may be confirmed in divers places; and endeavours used to make new ones.

*An Account of some Books, lately published.*

I. *Hydrostatical Paradoxes, made out by New Experiments* (for the most part *Physical*, and *Easie*) by the Honourable *Robert Boyle*. This Treatise, promised in *Numb. 8.* of these Papers, is now come forth: And was occasioned by the perusal of the Learned *Monfieur Paschalls* Tract, *Of the Æquilibrium of Liquors*, and of the *Weight of the Air*: Of which two Subjects, the latter having been more clearly made out in *England* by Experiments, which could not be made by *Monfieur Paschal* and others, that wanted the advantage of such Engines and Instruments, as have here been frequently made use

off; Our Noble Author insists most upon giving us his thoughts of the former, *videl.* the *Equilibrium of Liquors*: Which Discourse consisting partly of *Conclusions*, and partly of *Experiments*, the former seem to Him, to be almost all of them consonant to the Principles and Laws of the *Hydrostaticks*; but as for the *latter*, the Experimental proofs, offered by M. *Paschall* for his Opinions, are by our Author esteemed such, that he confesses, he hath no mind to make use of them: for which he alledges more reasons than one; which, doubtless, will appear very satisfactory to Intelligent Readers.

Wherefore, instead of those *Paschalian* Experiments, there is in this *Treatise* deliver'd a far more Expedition way, to make out, *not only* most of the *Conclusions*, agreed on by these two Authors, but others also, that M. *Paschall* mentions not; and that with so much more ease and clearness, that persons, but ordinarily versed in the common principles of *Hydrostaticks*, may readily apprehend, what is deliver'd, if they will but bring with them a due Attention, and Minds disposed to prefer Reason and Experience to Vulgar opinions and Authors.

It not being our *Authors* present Task, to deliver a Body of *Hydrostaticks*, but only some *Paradoxes*, which he conceives to be proveable by his New way of making them out, he delivers them in as many distinct Propositions; after each of which, he endeavours, in a Proof, or an Explication, to show, both that it is true, and why it ought to be so.

The *Paradoxes* themselves (after a premised *Postulatum*) are these:

1. That in Water, and other Fluids, the Lower parts are pressed by the Upper.
2. That a lighter Fluid may gravitate or weigh upon a heavier.
3. That, if a Body, contiguous to the Water, be altogether, or in part, lower than the highest level of the said Water, the lower part of the Body will be pressed upward by the Water, that touches it beneath.
4. That in the Ascension of Water in Pumps, &c. there needs nothing to raise the Water, but a Competent weight of an External Fluid.
5. That the pressure of an External Fluid is able to keep an Heterogeneous Liquor suspended at the same height in several Pipes, though these Pipes be of very different Diameters.

6. If a Body be placed under Water, with its uppermost Surface parallel to the Horizon; how much Water soever there may be on this or that side above the Body, the direct pressure sustained by the Body (for we now consider not the Lateral nor the Recoiling pressure, to which the Body may be exposed, if quite environed with Water) is no more, than that of a Column of water, having the Horizontal Superficies of the Body for its Basis, and the Perpendicular depth of the Water for its height.

And so likewise,

If the Water, that leans upon the Body, be contained in Pipes open at both ends; the pressure of the Water is to be estimated by the weight of a pillar of Water, whose Basis is equal to the lower Orifice of the Pipe (which we suppose to be parallel to the Horizon) and its height equal to a perpendicular, reaching thence to the top of the Water; though the Pipe be much inclined towards the Horizon, or though it be irregularly shap'd, and much broader in some parts, than the said Orifice.

7. That a Body, immersed in a Fluid, sustains a Lateral pressure from the Fluid; and that increased, as the depth of the immersed Body, beneath the Surface of the Fluid, increaseth.

8. That Water may be made as well to depress a Body lighter than it self, as to buoy it up.

9. That, whatever is said of Positive Levity, a parcel of Oyl lighter than Water, may be kept in Water without ascending in it.

10. That the cause of the Ascension of Water in Syphons, and of its flowing through them, may be explicated without having a recourse to Nature's abhorrency of a *Vacuum*.

11. That a Solid Body, as ponderous as any yet known, though near the Top of the water it will sink by its own weight; yet if it be placed at a greater depth, than that of twenty times its own thickness; it will not sink, if its descent be not assisted by the weight of the incumbent Water.

These are the *Paradoxes*, evinced by our Authour with much evidence and exactness, and very likely to invite Ingenious men to cultivate and to make further disquisitions in so excellent a part of Philosophy, as are the *Hydrostaticks*; an Art deserving great *Elogiums*, not only, upon the account of its *Theorems* and *Problems*, which are most of them pure and handsome productions of Reason, very delightful and divers of them surprising, and besides, much conducing to the clear explication and thorow-understand-

ing of many both familiar and abstruse *Phænomena* of Nature; but also, upon the score of its *Practical* use, since the Propositions, it teaches, may be of great importance to Navigation, and to those that inquire into the Magnitudes and Gravities of Bodies, as also to them, that deal in Salt-works: Besides, that the *Hydrostaticks* may be made divers waies serviceable to *Chymists*, as the Author intimates, and intends to make manifest, upon several occasions, in his yet unpublisht part of the *Usefulness of Natural and Experimental Philosophy*.

These Propositions are shut up by two important *Appendixes*, whereof the *one* contains an Answer to seven Objections by a late learned Writer, to evince, that the upper parts of water press not upon the lower: the *other*, solves that difficult *problem*, why *Urinator* or *Divers*, and others, who descend to the bottom of the Sea, are not oppressed with the weight of the incumbent water? where, among other solutions, *that* is examined, which occurs in a printed Letter of Monsieur *des Cartes*, but is found unsatisfactory.

II. *Nicolai Stenonis de Musculis & Glandulis Observationum specimen cum duabus Epistolis Anatomicis*. In the *specimen* it self, the Author, having described in *general*, both the *Structure* and the *Function* of the *Muscles*, applies that description to the *Heart*, to demonstrate that *that* is also a *true Muscle*: Observing *first*, that in the substance of the *Heart* there appears nothing but *Arteries, Veins, Nerves, Fibres, Membrans*; and that that, & nothing else is found in a *Muscle*; affirming withall, that which is commonly taught of the *Muscles*, and particularly of the *Heart's Parenchyma*, as distinct from *Fibres*, is due, not to the *Senses*, but the *Wit* of *Anatomists*: so that he will not have the *Heart* made up of a substance peculiar to it self, nor considered as the principle of *Innate heat*, or of *Sanguification*, or of *vital spirits*. He observes *next*, that the *Heart* performs the like *operation* with the *Muscles*, to wit, to contract the *Flesh*; which action how it can have a different cause from that of the *Contraction* made in the *Muscles*, where there is so great a parity and agreement in the *Vessels*, he sees not. And as for the *Phænomena*, that occur, of the *Motion* of the *Heart*, he undertakes to explicate them all, from the *Ductus* or *Position* of the *Fibres*; but refers for the performance of this undertaking to another *Treatise*; he intends to publish.

As to his Observations about *Glanduls*, he affirms, that he has been the *First*, that has discover'd that *Vessel*, which by him is call'd

*Salivare,*



*Salivare Exterius*, passing from the *Parotides* (or the two chief Arteries that are on the right and left side near the Throat) into the Mouth, and conveying the *Spittle*: Where he also gives an account of several other Vessels and Glanduls, some about the *Lips*; others under the *Tongue*; others in the *Pallate* &c. To which he adds the Vessels of the *Eye-lids*, which have their root in the *Glanduls* that are about the Eyes, and serve for the *shedding of Tears*. He mentions also several things about the *Lymphatick vessels*, and is of opinion, that the knowledge thereof may be much illustrated by that kind of *Glanduls* that are called *Conglobata*, and by their *true* insertion into the veins; the mistake of the latter whereof, he conceives to have very much misled the Noble *Ludovicus de Bills*, notwithstanding his excellent method of *dissertation*. And here he observes first, that all the *Lymphatick vessels* have such a commerce with the *Glanduls*, that none of them is found in the body, which either has not its origine from, or is inserted into a *Glandule*: And then, that *Glanduls* are a kind of *Strainers*, so form'd, that whilst the Blood passes out of the Arteries into the Veins through the small *Capillary vessels*, the *Serous* parts thereof, being freed from the *Sanguineous*, are by vertue of the heat expell'd through fit pores into the *Capilaries* of the *Lymphaticks*; the direction of the *Nerves* concurring.

Conglobate *Glanduls* are called those, that do consist, as it were, of one continued substance, having an even superficies; whereof there are many in the *Mesentery*, and in other places: contra distinguished to those, that bear the name of *Conglomerate Glanduls*, which are made up of several small *Kernels*, such as the *Pancreas*, the *Salivating Glanduls*, &c.

Of the two annex'd *Epistles*, the *First* gives an account of the dissection of two *Raja's*, or *Skates*, and relates that the Author found in the bellies of these Fishes a *Haddock* of 1½ span long, and a *Sole*, a *Plaife*, and nine midd e-sized *Sea-crawfishes*, whereof not only the three former had their flesh, in the fishes stomach, turn'd into a *fluid*, and the *Gristles* or *Bones* into a *soft substance*, but the *Crawfishes* had their shels comminuted into very small particles, tinging here and there the *Chyle* near the *Pylorus*, which he judges to be done not so much by the heat of the Fishes stomach, as by the help of some digesting juyce. Coming to the *Uterus* of these Fishes, he takes occasion to examine, with what ground several famous *Naturalists* and *Anatomists* have affirm'd, that Eggs are the *uterus* exposed or ejected out of the body of the Animal. Taking a view of their *Heart*, he there finds but one ventricle, and discourses of the difficulty arising from thence. As for the *Lungs*, he saw no clearer footsteps of them in these, than he had done in other Fishes: but within the mouth he trac'd several *gaping fissures*, and found the recesses of the *Gills* so form'd, that the water taken in at the mouth, being let out by these pores, cannot by them re-enter, by reason of a skin outwardly passing over every hole, and covering it. Where he intimates, that though Fishes have not *true Lungs*, yet they want not a *Succedaneum* thereto, to wit, the *Gills*; and if *water* may be to Fishes, what *Air* is to terrestrial Animals, for *Respiration*: asserting, that whereas nothing is so necessary for the conservation of Animal life, as a reciprocal Access and Recess of the *Ambient* to the sanguineous vessels, tis all one, whether that be done by receiving the *Ambient within* the body, or by its gentle passing by the *Prominent vessels* of the *Gills*.

The other *Epistle*, contains some Ingenious Observations, touching the way, by which the Chicken, yet in the shell, is nourish't, videl. not by the conveyance of the *Tolk* into the *Liver* by the *Umbilical vessels*, nor into the *Stomack* by the

*Mouth*, but by a Peculiar *ductus*, by him described, into the *Intestins*, where, according to his alledged experience, it is turn'd into *Chyle*: which he affirms, he hath discover'd, by taking an Egge from under a brooding Hen, when the Chicken was ready to break forth, and when he was looking for the passage of the *Yolk*, out of its integument into the *Liver*, by finding it pass thence into the *Intestins*, as he found the *white* to do by the *mouth* into the *belly*. Whence he inclines to infer, that, since every *fetus* takes in at the mouth the liquor it swims in, and since the Chicken receives the *white* of the Egge into the *mouth*, and the *yolk* by the new discover'd *ductus* into the *Intestins*, it cannot be certainly made out, that a *part* of the *Chyle* is convey'd into the *Liver*, before it passes into the *Heart*: Exhorting in the meantime the *Patrons* of the *Liver*, that they would produce Experiments to evince their Ratiocinations.

III. *Regneri de Graeff, de Succo Pancreatici Natura & usu, Exercitatio Anatomico-medica.* In this Tract, the Industrious Author, after he has enumerated the various opinions of *Anatomists* concerning the use of that kernelly substance, call'd *Pancreas* (in *English*, the *Sweetbread*) endeavours to prove experimentally that this *Glandule* was not form'd by Nature, to separate any *Excrementitious* humor, and to convey it into the *Intestins*, but to prepare an *useful* juyce out of the *Blood* and *Animal spirits*, of a somewhat *Acid* taste, and to carry the same into the *Gut*, call'd *Duodenum*, to be there mixt with the *Aliment*, that has been in some degree already fermented in the *Stomack*, for a further fermentation, to be produced by the conflux of the said acid *Pancreatick* juyce and some *Bilious* matter, abounding with volatile Salt, causing an *Efferescence*; which done, that juyce is, together with the purer part of the nourishment, carried into the *Milkie* veins, thence into the *common receptacle* of the *Chyle* and *Lymphatick liquor*, and so through the *duellus Thoracicus* into the right *Ventricle* of the *Heart*.

This Assertion, first advanced (saith the *Author*) partly by *Gothfredus Meibius*, partly by *Franciscus de le Boe Sylvius*, he undertakes to prove by experiments; which, indeed, he has with much industry, tried upon several *Animals*, to the end that he might collect some of this juyce of the *Pancreas* for a taste: which having at last obtained, and found it somewhat *acid*, he thereupon proceeds to deliver his opinion both of the *constitution* and quantity of this *Succus* in *healthy* *Animals*, and the vices thereof, in the *unhealthy*: deriving most diseases partly from its too great *Acidity*, or from its saltness, or harshness; partly from its paucity or redundancy: but especially, endeavouring to reduce from thence, as all *intermittent Feavers* (of all the *Phenomina* whereof he ventures to assign the causes from this *Hypothesis*) so also the *Gout*, *Syncope's*, *Stranguries*, *Oppilations*, *Diarrheas*, *Dysenteries*, *Hysterical* and *Colick passions*, &c. All which he concludes with mentioning the waies and remedies to cure the manifold peccancy of this juyce by *Evacuati- ons* and *Alterations*.

This seeming to be a *new* as well as a *considerable* discovery, it is hop'd, that others will by this intimation be invited to prosecute the same by further experiments, either to confirm what this *Author* has started, if true, or to rectifie it, if he be mistaken.

#### NOTE.

In *Fig. 1.* of *Num. 9* of these Tracts, the Graver hath placed the bended end of the *Springing Wire* C F, above the *Wire-staple* B, between it and the *Ring* E, of the *Weight* D; whereas that end should have been so expressed, as to pass under the *Wire-staple*, betwixt its two *Wires*, into the said *Ring*.

London, Printed for *John Martyn*, and *James Allestry*, Printers to the *Royal Society*. 1666.

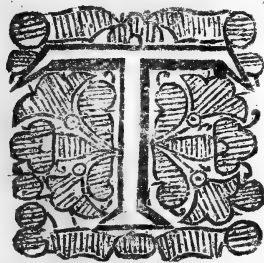
# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, April 2. 1666.

## The Contents.

*A Confirmation of the former Account, touching the late Earthquake near Oxford, and the Concomitants thereof, by Mr. Boyle. Some Observations and Directions about the Barometer, communicated by the same Hand. General Heads for a Natural History of a Country, small or great, proposed by the same. An Extract of a Letter, written from Holland, about Preserving Ships from being Worm-eaten. An Account of Mr. Boyle's lately publish'd Treatise, entituled, The Origine of Forms and Qualities, illustrated by Considerations and Experiments.*

*A Confirmation of the former Account touching the late Earthquake near Oxford, and the Concomitants thereof.*



His Confirmation came from the Noble Mr Boyle in a Letter, to the *Publisher*, as followeth:

As to the *Earth-quake*, your curiosity about it makes me sorry, that, though I think, I was the first, that gave notice of it to several of the *Virtuosi* at *Oxford*; yet the Account, that I can send you about it, is not so much of the *Thing* it self,

as of the *Changes of the Air*, that accompanied it. To inform you of which, I must relate to you, that riding one Evening somewhat late betwixt *Oxford* & a Lodging, I have at a place, 4. miles distant from it, the weather having been for a pretty while Frosty, I found the Wind so very cold, that it reduced me to put on some defensives against it, which I never since, nor, if I forget not, all the foregoing part of the Winter was obliged to make use off. My unwillingness to stay long in so troublesome a Cold, which continued very piercing, till I had got half way home-ward, did put me upon galloping at no very easy rate; and yet, before I could get to my Lodgings, I found the Wind turned, and felt the Rain falling; which, considering the shortness of the time, and that this Accident was preceded by a settled Frost, was surprising to me, and induced me to mention it at my return, as one of the greatest and suddainest Alterations of Air, I had ever observ'd: And what changes I found, have been taken notice of in the *Gravity of the Atmosphere* at the same time by that Accurate Observer \* Dr.

\* See Num. 10. Phil. Transactions p. 166--171; at the time of the printing whereof, this Relation of Mr. Boyle was not yet come to hand.

*Wallis*, who then suspected nothing of what follow'd; as I suppose, he has ere this told you himself. Soon after, by my guess about an hour, there was a manifest Trembling in the House where I was (which

stands high in comparison of *Oxford*.) But it was not there so great, but that I, who chanced to have my thoughts busied enough on other matters, than the weather, should not have taken notice of it as an *Earth-quake*, but have imputed it to some other cause, if one, that you know, whose hand is employed in this Paper, and begins to be a diligent observer of Natural things, had not advertis'd me of it; as being taken notice of by him and the rest of the people of the House. And soon after there hapned a brisk Storm: whereupon I sent to make inquiry at a place call'd *Brill*, which standing upon a much higher ground, I supposed might be more obnoxious to the effects of the *Earth-quake* (of which, had I had any suspicion of it, my having formerly been in one near the *Lacus Lemanus*, would have made me the more observant:) But the person I sent to, being disabled

disabled by sickness to come over to me (which he promis'd to do, as soon as he could) writ me only a *Ticket*, whose substance was, That the *Earth-quake* was there much more considerable, than where I lodged, and that at a Gentlemans house, whom he names (the most noted Person, it seems, of the neighbourhood) the House trembled very much, so as to make the Stones manifestly to move to and fro in the Parlour, to the great amazement and fright of all the Family. The Hill, whereon this *Brill* stands, I have observ'd to be very well stor'd with Mineral substances of several kinds; and from thence I have been inform'd by others, that this *Earth-quake* reach'd a good many miles; but I have neither leasure, nor inclination to entertain you with uncertain reports of the Extent and other Circumstances, especially since a little further time an inquiry may enable me to give you a better warranted account.

*Some Observations and Directions about the Barometer, communicated by the same Hand, to the Author of this Tract.*

These shall be set down, as they came to hand in another Letter; *videl.*

As to the *Barometrical* Observations (as for brevities sake I use to call them) though you \* guess'd aright, that, when I saw those of the Learned and Inquisitive Dr. *Beale*, I had not Mine by me, (for I left them, some years' since, in the hands of a *Virtuoso*, nor have I now the leasure to look after those Papers;) yet since by the Communication, you have made publick, 'tis probable, that divers Ingenious men will be invited to attempt the like Observations, I shall (notwithstanding my present haste) mention to you some particulars, which perhaps will not appear unseasonable, that came into my mind upon the reading of what you have presented the Curious.

\* See Num. 9. of the Phil. Transact. p. 159. the last paragraph.

When I did, as you may remember, some years agoe, publickly exprefs and desire that some Inquisitive men would

make *Baroscopical* Observations in several parts of *England* (if not in forrain Countries \* also,) and to assist them, to do so, presented some of my Friends with the necessary Instruments: The declared reason of my desiring this Correspondence was (among other things) that by comparing Notes, *the Extent of the Atmospheric Changes, in point of Weight, might be the better estimated.* But not having hitherto received some account, that I hoped for, I shall now, without staying for them, intimate thus much to you: That it will be very convenient, that the Observers take notice not only of the *day*, but, as near as they can, of the *Hour* wherein the height of the *Mercurial Cylinder* is observ'd: For I have often found, that within less than the compass of one day, or perhaps half a day, the *Altitude* of it has so considerably vary'd, as to make it in many cases difficult, to conclude any thing certainly from Observations, that agree but in the day.

It will be requisite also, that the Observers give notice of the *Scituation of the place*, where their *Barometers* stand, not only, because it will assist men to Judge, whether the Instruments were duely perfected, but principally, because, that though the *Baroscope* be good (nay, because it is so) the Observations will much disagree, even when the *Atmosphere* is in the same state, as to *Weight*, if one of the Instruments stand in a considerably higher part of the *Countrey*, than the other.

To confirm both the foregoing admonitions, I must now inform you, that, having in these parts two Lodgings, the one at *Oxford*, which you know stands in a bottom by the *Thames* side, and the other at a place, four miles thence, seated upon a moderate *Hill*, I found, by comparing two *Baroscopes*, that I made, the one at *Oxford*, the other at *Stanton St. Johns*, that, though the former be very good, and have been noted for such, during some years, and the latter was very carefully fill'd; yet by reason, that in the *Higher* place, the incumbent part of the *Atmosphere* must be lighter; than in the *Lower*, there is almost always

ways between 2 and 3 Eights of an Inch difference betwixt them: And having sometimes order'd my servants to take notice of the Disparity, and divers times carefully observ'd it my self, when I pass'd to and fro between *Oxford* and *Stanton*, I generally found, that the *Oxford Barometer* and the *other*, did, as it were by common consent, rise and fall together so, as that in the former the *Mercury* was usually  $\frac{1}{8}$  higher, than in the latter.

Which Observations may teach us, that the Subterraneous steams, which ascend into the Air, or the other Causes of the varying Weight of the *Atmosphere*, do, many times, and at least in some places, uniformly enough affect the Air to a greater height, than, till I had made this tryall, I durst conclude.

But, as most of the *Barometricall* observations are subject to exception, so I found the formerly mentioned to be. For (to omit lesser variations) riding one Evening from *Oxford* to *Stanton*, and having, before I took horse, look't on the *Baroscope* in the former of these 2. places, I was somewhat surpris'd, to find at my coming to the latter, that in places no farther distant, and notwithstanding the shortness of the time (which was but an hour and a half, if so much) the *Barometer* at *Stanton* was short of its usual distance from the *other*, near a quarter of an *Inch*, though, the weather being fair and calm, there appear'd nothing of manifest change in the Air, to which I could adscribe so great a Variation; and though also, since that time, the *Mercury* in the two Instruments hath, for the most part, proceeded to rise and fall as before.

And these being the only Observations, I have yet met with, wherein *Baroscopes*, at some *Distance of Place*, and *Difference of Height*, have been compar'd (though I cannot now send you the Reflexions, I have elsewhere made upon them;) as the opportunity I had to make them my self, rendred them not unpleasant to me, so perhaps the Novelty will keep them from being unwelcome to you. And I confess, I have had some flying suspicions, that the odd *Phænomena* of the *Baroscope*, which have hitherto more pos'd, than instructed us, may in time, if a

competent number of Correspondents do diligently prosecute the Inquiries (especially with *Baroscopes*, accommodated with Mr. *Hook's* ingenious additions) make men some *Luciferous* discoveries, that possibly we do not yet dream off.

I know not, whether it will be worth while to add, that since I was oblig'd to leave *London*, I have been put upon so many lesser removes, that I have not been able to make *Baroscopical* Observations with such a constancy, as I have wished, but, as far as I remember, the *Quick-silver* has been for the most part, so high, as to invite me to take notice of it; and to desire you to do me the favour to inquire among your correspondents whether they have observ'd the same thing. \* For, if they have,

\* *This hath been inquired into, and is found, that several Accurate and Curious persons (as the Most Noble President of the Royal Society, the Lord Viscount Brounker, Doctor Beale, Mr. Hook &c.) have observed the same.*

this lasting (though not uninterrupted) Altitude of the *Quick-silver*, happening, when the Seasons of the year have been extraordinary dry (so much as to become a grievance, and to dry up, as one of the late *Gazettes* informs us, some springs near *Waymouth*, that used to run constantly) it may be worth

inquiry, whether these obstinate Droughts, may not by cleaving of the ground too deep, and making it also in some places more porous and as it were, spongy, give a more copious Vent, than is usual, to subterranean steams, which ascending into the Air, increase the gravity of it. The inducements I have to propose this inquiry, I must not now stay to mention. But perhaps, if the Observation holds, it may prove not useless in reference to some Diseases.

Perhaps it will be needless to put you in mind of directing those *Virtuoss*, that may desire your Instructions about *Baroscopes*, to set down in their Diarys not only the day of the month, and the hour of the day, when the *Mercuries* height is taken, but (in a distinct *Column*) the weather, especially the Winds, both as to the Quarters, whence they blow (though that be not always so easy nor necessary,) and as to the Violence or Remissness, wherewith they blow. For, though it be more difficult,  
than



than onewould think, to settle any general rule about the rising and falling of the *Quick-silver*; yet in these parts one of those, that seem to hold oftneft, is, \* that when high winds blow, the *Mercury* is the lower; and yet that it self does sometimes fail: For, this very day ( *March 3.* ) though on that hill, where I am, the somewhat Westerly Winds have been blustering enough, yet ever since morning the *Quick-silver* has been rising, and is now risen near  $\frac{1}{2}$  of an *Inch*.

\* See Number 9. *Phil. Transact.* p. 157. §. 8. & 9. where the word, Generally, signifies no more, than for the most part.

I had thoughts to add something about another kind of *Baroscope* ( but inferiour to that in use ) whereof I have given some intimation in one of the *Preliminaries* to the *History of Cold*. But you have already too much of a letter, and my occasions, &c.

*So far that Letter.* Since which time, another from the same Noble Observer intimates, That, as for that cause of the height of the *Quick-silver* in Droughts, which by him is suspected to be the elevation of steams from the *Crust* or Superficial parts of the *Earth*, which by little and little may add to the Weight of the *Atmosphere*, being not, as in other seasons, carried down from time to time by the falling Rain, it agrees not ill with what he has had since occasion to observe. For, whereas about *March 12<sup>th</sup>*, at *Oxford*, the *Quick-silver* was higher, than, for ought he knew, had been yet observ'd in *England*, viz. above  $\frac{1}{16}$  above 30. *Inches*, upon the first considerable showers, that have interrupted our long Drought, as he affirms, he foretold divers hours before that the *Quick-silver* would be very low, (a blustering Wind concurring with the Rain) so he found it at *Stanton* to fall  $\frac{1}{2}$  beneath 29. *Inches*. \*

\* *Dr. Beale concurs with this Observation, when he saith, in a late Letter of March 19. to his Correspondent in London; By change of Weather and Wind, the Mercury is sunk more than an Inch, since I wrote to you on Munday last, March 12. This last night, by Rain and South wind, 'tis sunk half an Inch.*

*General Heads for a Natural History of a Countrey, Great or small, imparted likewise by Mr. Boyle.*

It having been already intimated (*Num. 8. of Phil. Transact. p. 140. 141.*) that divers *Philosophers* aime, among other things, at the Composing of a good Natural History, to superstruct, in time, a *Solid* and *Useful* Philosophy upon; and it being of no slight importance, to be furnisht with pertinent Heads, for the direction of Inquirers; that lately named *Benefactour to Experimental Philosophy*, has been pleased to communicate, for the ends abovesaid, the following *Articles*, which (as himself did signifie) belong to one of his *Essays* of the unpublisht part of the *Usefulness of Nat. and Experimen. Philosophy*.

But first he premises, that what follows, is design'd only to point at the more *General* heads of Inquiry, which the proposer ignores not to be Divers of them very comprehensive, in so much, that about some of the *Subordinate* subjects, perhaps too, not the most fertile, he has drawn up *Articles* of inquisition about particulars, that take up near as much room, as what is here to be deliver'd of this matter.

The *Heads* themselves follow;

The things, to be observ'd in such a History, may be variously (and almost at pleasure) divided: As, into *Supraterraneous*, *Terrestrial*, and *Subterraneous*; and otherwise: but we will at present distinguish them into those things, that respect the *Heavens*, or concern the *Air*, the *Water*, or the *Earth*.

1. To the *First* sort of Particulars, belong the Longitude and Latitude of the Place (that being of moment in reference to the observations about the *Air* &c.) and consequently the length of the longest and shortest days and nights, the Climate, parallels &c. what fixt starrs are and what not seen there: What Constellations 'tis said to be subject to? Whereunto may be added other Astrological matters, if they be thought worth mentioning.

2. About

2. About the *Air* may be observ'd, its Temperature, as to the first four Qualities (commonly so call'd) and the Measures of them: its Weight, Clearness, Refractive power: its Subtlety or Grossness: its abounding with, or wanting an *Eurine Salt*: its variations according to the seasons of the year, and the times of the day; What duration the several kinds of *Weather* usually have: What *Meteors* it is most or least wont to breed; and in what order they are generated; and how long they usually last: Especially, what *Winds* it is subject to; whether any of them be stated and ordinary, &c. What diseases are Epidemical, that are supposed to flow from the *Air*: What other diseases, wherein *that* hath a share, the *Country* is subject to; the *Plague* and *Contagious sicknesses*: What is the usual salubrity or insalubrity of the *Air*; and with what *Constitutions* it agrees better or worse, than others.

3. About the *Water*, may be observ'd, the *Sea*, its Depth, degree of Saltness, Tydes, Currents, &c. Next, *Rivers*, their Bigness, Length, Course, Inundations, Goodness, Levity (or their Contraries) of *Waters*, &c. Then, *Lakes*, *Ponds*, *Springs*, and especially *Mineral waters*, their Kinds, Qualities, Vertues, and how examined. To the *Waters* belong also *Fishes*, what kinds of them (whether *Salt* or *Fresh-water fish*) are to be found in the *Country*; their Store, Bigness, Goodness; Seasons, Haunts, Peculiarities of any kind, and the wayes of taking them, especially those that are not purely *Mechanical*.

4. In the *Earth*, may be observed,

1. *It's self*.  
 2. Its *Inhabitants*, and its *Productions*, and these *External*, and *Internal*.

*First*, in the *Earth it's self*, may be observ'd, its dimensions, situation, East, West, North, and South: its Figure, its Plains, and Valleys; and their Extent: its Hills and Mountains, and the height of the tallest, both in reference to the neighbouring Valleys or Plains, and in reference to the Level of the Sea: As

also, whether the Mountains lye scattered, or in ridges, and whether those run North and South, or East and West, &c. What Promontories, fiery or smoaking Hills, &c. the Country has, or hath not: Whether the Country be coherent, or much broken into Ilands. What the Magnetical Declination is in several places, and the Variations of that Declination in the same place ( and, if either of those be very considerable, then, what circumstances may assist one to guess at the Reason as Subterranean fires, the Vicinity of Iron-mines, &c. ) what the Nature of the Soyle is, whether Clays, Sandy, &c. or good Mould; and what Grains, Fruits, and other Vegetables, do the most naturally agree with it: As also, by what particular Arts and Industries the Inhabitants improve the Advantages, and remedy the Inconveniences of their Soyl: What hidden qualities the Soyl may have (as that of Ireland, against Venomous Beasts, &c.)

*Secondly*, above the ignobler *Productions* of the Earth, there must be a careful account given of the *Inhabitants* themselves, both *Natives* and *Strangers*, that have been long settled there: And in particular, their Stature, Shape, Colour, Features, Strength, Agility, Beauty ( or the want of it ) Complexions, Hair, Dyet, Inclinations, and Customs that seem not due to Education. As to their Women (besides the other things) may be observed their Fruitfulness or Barrenness; their hard or easy Labour, &c. And both in Women and Men must be taken notice of what diseases they are subject to, and in these whether there be any symptome, or any other Circumstance, that is unusual and remarkable.

As to the *External Productions* of the Earth, the Inquiries may be such as these: What Grasses, Grains, Herbs, ( Garden and Wild ) Flowers, Fruit-trees, Timber-trees (especially any Trees, whose wood is considerable) Coppices, Groves, Woods, Forrests, &c. the Country has or wants: What peculiarities are observable in any of them: What Soyles they most like or dislike; and with what Culture they thrive best: What *Animals* the Country has or wants; both as to wild Beasts, Hawks, and other Birds of Prey; and as to Poultry, and Cattle.

Cattle of all sorts, and particularly, whether it have any *Animals*, that are not common, or any thing, that is peculiar in those, that are so.

The *Internal Productions* or *Concealments* of the Earth are here understood to be, the riches that ly hid under the Ground, and are not already referr'd to other Inquiries.

Among these *Subterranean* observations may be taken notice of, what sorts of Minerals of any kind they want, as well as what they have; *Then*, what Quarries the Country affords, and the particular conditions both of the Quarries and the Stones: As also, how the Beds of Stone lye, in reference to North and South, &c. What Clays and Earths it affords, as Tobacco-pipe-clay, Marles, Fullers-earths, Earths for Potters wares, Bolus's and other medicated Earths: What other Minerals it yields, as Coals, Salt-Mines, or Salt-Springs, Allom, Vitriol, Sulphur, &c. What Mettals the Country yields, and a description of the Mines, their number, scituation, depth, signs, waters, damp, quantities of ore, goodness of ore, extraneous things and ways of reducing their ores into Mettals, &c.

To these General Articles of inquiries (saith their *Proposer*) should be added; 1 *Inquiries* about *Traditions* concerning all particular things, relating to that Country, as either peculiar to it, or at least, uncommon elsewhere. 2 *Inquiries*, that require *Learning* or *Skill* in the Answerer: to which should be subjoyned *Proposals* of ways, to enable men to give Answers to these more difficult inquiries.

*Thus far* our Author, who, as he has been pleased to impart these *General* (but yet very *Comprehensive* and greatly *Directive*) Articles; so, 'tis hoped from his own late intimation, that he will shortly enlarge them with *Particular* and *Subordinate* ones. These, in the mean time, were thought fit to be publisht, that the Inquisitive and Curious, might, by such an Assistance, be invited not to delay their searches of matters, that are so highly conducive to the improvement of *True Philosophy*, and the well-fare of *Mankind*.

*An Extract*  
*Of a Letter, Written from Holland, about Preserving of*  
*Ships from being Worm-eaten.*

This *Extract* is borrowed from the *French Journal des Scavans* of *Febr. 15. 1666.* and is here inserted, to excite Inventive heads *here*, to overtake the Proposer in *Holland.* The letter runs thus:

Although you have visited our Port (*Amsterdam*) I know not whether you have noted the ill condition, our ships are in, that return from the *Indies.* There is in those Seas a kind of small worms, that fasten themselves to the Timber of the ships, and so pierce them, that they take water every where; or if they do not altogether pierce them thorow, they so weaken the wood, that it is almost impossible to repair them. We have at present a Man here, that pretends to have found an admirable secret to remedy this evil. That, which would render this secret the more important, is, that hitherto very many ways have been used to effect it, but without success. Some have imployed Deal, Hair and Lime, &c. and therewith lined their ships; but, besides that this does not altogether affright the worms, it retards much the ships Course. The *Portugals* scorchi their ships, insomuch that in the quick works there is made a coaly crust of about an *Inch* thick. But as this is dangerous, it happening not seldom, that the whole vessel is burnt; so the reason why worms eat not thorow *Portugal* ships, is conceived to be the exceeding hardness of the Timber, employed by them.

We expect with impatience the nature and effect of this Proposition. Many have already ventur'd to give their thoughts concerning it. Some say, there needs no more, but to build Ships of a harder kind of Wood, than the usual. Others having observed, that these Worms fasten not to a kind of wild *Indian Pear-tree*, which is highly bitter, do thereupon suggest,

gest, that the best Expedient would be, to find out a Wood having that quality. But certainly there being now no Timber, fit for Ships, that is not known, 'tis not likely that any will be found either more hard, or more bitter, than that, which has been hitherto employed. Some do imagine, that the Proposer will, by certain *Lixiviums*, give to the ordinary Wood such a quality and bitterness, as is found in the already mention'd *Indian Pear-tree*. But this also will hardly succeed, since it will be requisite not only to make *Lixiviums*, in great quantities at an easie rate, and strong enough to penetrate the thick sides of a Ship, but also to make them durable enough, not to be wash't out by the Sea. Yet notwithstanding, in these matters one ought to suspend on's judgement, untill experience do shew, what is to be believed of them.

*So far the Extract.* To which it may perhaps not be unseasonable to add, that a very worthy person in *London*, suggests the Pitch, drawn out of Sea coles, for a good Remedy to scare away these noysome insects.

### *An Account*

*Of a Book, very lately publish't, entituled, The Origine of Forms and Qualities, illustrated by Considerations and Experiments, by the Honourable Robert Boyle.*

This Curious and Excellent Piece, is a kind of *Introduction* to the *Principles of the Mechanical Philosophy*, explicating, by very Considerable Observations and Experiments, what may be, according to such Principles, conceived of the *Nature and Origine of Qualities and Forms*; the knowledge whereof, either makes or supposes the Fundamental and Useful part of *Natural Philosophy*. In doing of which, the Author, to have his way the clearer, writes rather for the *Corpuscularian Philosophers* (as he is pleased to call them) in *General*, than any *Party*.

Party of them, keeping himself thereby disengaged from adopting an *Hypothesis*, in which perhaps he is not so thoroughly satisfied, and of which he does not conceive himself to be necessitated to make use here; and accordingly forbearing to employ Arguments, that are either grounded on, or suppose *Atoms*, or any *Innate Motion* belonging to them; or that the *Essence* of Bodies consists in *Extension*; or that a *Vacuum* is impossible; or that there are such *Globuli Caelestes*, or such a *Materia Subtilis*, as the *Cartesians* employ to explicate most of the *Phaenomena* of Nature.

The *Treatise* consisting of a *Speculative*, and an *Historical* part, the Author, with great modesty leaves the *Reader* to judge; *Whether* in the *First* part he hath treated of the *Nature* and *Origine* of *Forms* and *Qualities* in a more *Comprehensive* way, than others; *Whether* he has by fit *Examples*, and other means, rendred it more intelligible, than they have done: *Whether* he has added any considerable number of *Notions* and *Arguments* towards the compleating and confirming of the proposed *Hypothesis*: *Whether* he has with reason dismissed *Arguments* unfit to be relied on; and *Whether* he has proposed some *Notions* and *Arguments* so warily, as to keep them from being liable to *Exceptions* and *Evasions*, whereto they were obnoxious, as others have proposed them. And, as to the *Second* and *Historical* part, he is enclin'd to believe, that the *Reader* will grant, he hath done that part of *Physicks*, he is treating of, some service, by strengthening the doctrines of the *New Philosophy* (as 'tis call'd) by such particular *Experiments*, whose *Nature* and *Novelty* will render them as well *Acceptable* as *Instructive*.

The *summe* of the *Hypothesis*, fully and clearly explicated in the *First* Part, is this;

That all Bodies are made of one *Catholic* matter, common to them all, and differ but in *Shaps*, *Size*, *Motion* or *Rest*, and *Texture* of the small parts, they consist off; from which *Affections*



tions of Matter, the *Qualities*, that difference particular Bodies, result: whence it may be rationally concluded, that one kind of Bodies may be transmuted into another; *that* being in effect no more, than that one Parcel of the Universal Matter, wherein all Bodies agree, may have a *Texture* produced in it, like the *Texture* of some other Parcel of Matter, common to them both.

To this *Hypothesis*, is subjoin'd an Examination of the *Scholastick* opinion of *Substantial Forms*; where the Author, *First*, States the Controversie; *next*, gives the Principal reasons, that move him to oppose that Opinion; *then*, answers the Main arguments employed to evince it; *further*, assigns both the *First Cause* of Forms (*God*;) and the Grand *Second Cause* thereof (*Local Motion*;) and *lastly*, proves the *Mechanical Production* of *Forms*; grounding his proof, *partly* upon the Manner, by which such a *Convention of Accidents*, as deserve to pass for a *Form*, may be produced; as that the Curious Shapes of *Salts* (believed to be the admirablest Effects and strongest Proofs of *Substantial Forms*) may be the Results of *Texture*; *Art* being able to produce *Vitriol* as well as *Nature*: *partly*, upon the possibility of *Reproducing* Bodies by skill, that have been deprived of their reputed *Substantial Forms*: Where he alledges the *Redintegration of Saltpetre*, successfully performed by himself; though his Attempts, made upon the dissipation and re-union of *Amber*, *Allum*, *Sea-Salt*, and *Vitriol*, proved (by reason of *accidental* hindrances rather, than of any impossibility in the Nature of the Thing) less successful.

In the *Second and Historical Part*, the Author, appealing to the Testimony of Nature, to verifie his Doctrine, sets down, *both* some *Observations*, of what Nature does without being over-ruled by the power and skill of man; and some *Experiments*, wherein Nature is guided, and as it were, mastered by Art.

The *Observations* are four.

I. The *First* is taken from what happens in the *Hatching of*

an

*an Egge*; out of the *White* whereof, which is a substance Similar, insipid, soft, diaphanous, colourless, and readily dissoluble in cold water, there is by the *New* and *Various* contrivement of its small parts, caused by the Incubation of the Hen, an Animal produced, some of whose parts are opacous, some red, some yellow, some white, some fluid, some consistent, some solid and frangible, others tough and flexible, some well, some ill-tasted, some with springs, some without springs, &c.

2. The *Second* is fetcht from *Water*, which being fluid, tasteless, inodorous, diaphanous, colourless, volatile, &c. may by a *Differing Texture* of its parts, be brought to constitute Bodies, having qualities very distant from these, as *Vegetables*, that have firmness, opacity, odors, tastes, colours, Medicinal virtues; yielding also a true *Oyle*, that refuses to mingle with *Water*, &c.

3. The *Third*, from *Inoculation*; wherein, a small *Bud* is able so to transmute all the sap, that arrives at it, as to make it constitute a Fruit quite otherwise qualified, then that, which is the *genuine* production of the Tree, so that the same sap, that in one part, of the Branch constitutes (for Instance) a *Cluster of Haws*, in another part of the same Branch, may make a *Pear*. Where the Author mentions divers other very considerable Effects of Inoculations, and inserts several *Histories*, all countenancing his doctrine.

4. The *Fourth*, from *Putrified Cheese*; wherein, the rotten part, by the alteration of its Texture, will differ from the *Sound*, in colour, odor, taste, consistence, vermination, &c.

The Experiments are ten.

1. A *Solution of Vitriol and Camphire*; in which by a change of Texture, appear'd the Production of a deep colour from a white

white Body, and a clear Liquor without any external heat: The destruction of this Colour, by adding only some fair water: The change of an Odorous Body, as *Campfire*, into an Inodorous, by mixing it with a Body, that has scarce any sensible odour of its own: The sudden restoration of the *Campfire* to its native scent and other qualities, by common water, &c.

2. *Sublimate, distill'd from Copper and Silver*, which both did wholly loose their Metalline forms, and were melted into brittle lumps, with colours quite differing from their own; both apt to imbibe the moisture of the Air, &c.

3. *A solution of Silver into Luna Cornea*: V Whereby the opacous, malleable and hardly fusible Body of *Silver*, was, by the addition of a little spirit of salt, reduced into Chrystals, differing from those of other Mettals; diaphanous also, and brittle, and far more easily fusible, than *Silver*; wholly unlike either a Salt or a Mettal, but very like to a piece of *Horn*, and withall insipid, though the Solution of *Silver*, be very bitter; and the spirit of salt, highly sowre, &c.

4. *An Anomalous Salt*; (which the Author had not, it seems the liberty to teach the Preparation off) whose Ingredients were purely Saline, and yet the Compound, made up only of salt, sowre, and strongly tasted Bodies, was rather really sweet, than of any other taste, and when a little urged with heat, its odour became stronger, and more insupportable than that of *Aqua fortis*, *distilled Urine*, and even *spirit of salt Armoniack*; but yet when these Fumes settled again into salt, their odour would again prove inoffensive, if not pleasant, &c.

*A Sea-salt, whence Aqua fortis had been distilled*: Where the Liquor, that came over, proved an *Aqua Regis*: the substance in the bottom, had not onely a mild taste, and

affected the Pallat much more like salt-peter, than Common salt; but was also very fusible, and inflammable, though produced of two un-inflammable bodies: and the same substance, consisting of *Acid salts*, by a certain way of the Author, produced a *Fixt salt*.

6. *Oyle of Vitriol poured upon a Solution of Bay-salt*: whence was abstracted a liquor, that by the smell and Taste appeared to be a spirit of salt. In which operation, the mixture, by working a great change of Texture, did so alter the nature of the compounding Bodies, that the sea-salt, though a considerably fixt Body, was distill'd over in a moderate Fire of sand, whilst the Oyl of Vitriol, though no such gross salt, was by the same operation so fixt, as to stay behind: Besides that the same, by a competent heat yielded a substance, though not insipid, yet not at all of the taste of Sea-salt, or of any other pungent one, much less having the highly corrosive acidity of oyl of Vitriol, &c.

7. *A dissolvent, made by pouring a strong spirit of Nitre on the rectified Oyl of the Butter of Antimony, and then distilling off all the liquor, that would come over, &c.* This *Menstruum* (called by the Author *Peracutum*) being put to highly refined Gold, destroyed its Texture, and produced, after the method prescribed in the book, a true Silver, as its whiteness in colour, dissolubleness in *Aqua fortis*, and odious Bitterness, did manifest: which change of a Mettal, commonly esteemed to be absolutely indestructible by Art, though it be far from being *Lucriferos*, is yet exceedingly *Instructive*: as is also the way, the Author here adds, of *Volatilizing Gold*, by the power of the same *Dissolvent*.

8. *Aqua fortis, concoagulated with differing Bodies*, produced very differing Concretes: And the same Numeral Saline Corpuscles, that being associated with those of one Mettal, had already produced a Body eminent in one Taste, did after-

ter-

terwards, being freed from that Body, compose a Liquor of a very differing taste; and after *that* too, being combin'd with the parties of another Metall, did with them constitute a Body of a very eminent Taste, as opposite as any one can be to both the other Tasts; and yet these Saline Corpuscles, being instead of this second Metall, associated with such a one as that, they are driven from, did therewith exhibite again the first of the three mention'd Tasts.

9. *Water transmuted into Earth*, though the Author saith of this Transmutation, that it was not so perfect, as he wish'd, and as he hopes to make it.

10. *A mixture of Oyle of Vitriol and Spirit of Wine*. These two Liquors, being of odd Textures in reference to each other, their conjunction and distillation made them exhibite these *Phænomena: vid.* That, whereas Spirit of Wine has no great, nor good scent, and moderately dephlegm'd Oyl of Vitriol is wont to be inodorous; the Spirit, that first came over from their mixture, had a scent not only very differing from Spirit of Wine, but from all things else, that the Author ever smelt; the Odor being very fragrant & pleasant, and so subtle, that in spite of the care taken in luting the Glasses exactly together, it would perfume the neighbouring parts of the *Laboratory*, and afterwards smell strongly at some distance from the Viol, wherein it was put, though stopt with a close Cork, covered with two or three several Bladders. But, after this volatile and odoriferous Spirit was come over, and had been follow'd by an Acid Spirit, it was at last succeeded by a strongly stinking Liquor, &c.

But *Manum de Tabula*: the Book it self will certainly give a satisfaction far beyond what here can be said of it.

*Some New observations about the Planet Mars, communicat-  
ed since the Printing of the former sheets.*

There was very lately produced a Paper, containing some observations, made by Mr. *Hook*, about the Planet *Mars*; in the *Face* whereof he affirmed to have discovered; in the late months of *February* and *March*, that there are several *Maculae* or *Spotted parts*, changing their place, and not returning to the same Position, till the next ensuing night near about the same time. Whence it may be collected, that *Mars* (as well as *Jupiter*, and the *Earth*, &c.) does move about his own *Axis*. of which a fuller account will be given hereafter, God permitting. This short and hasty intimation of it, is intended onely to invite others, that have opportunity, timely to make Observations, (either to confirm, or rectify) before *Mars* gets out of sight.

---

Printed with Licence for *John Martyn*, and *James Allestry*,  
Printers to the Royal Society. 1666.

---

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, May 7. 1665.

## The Contents.

*A way of Preserving Birds taken out of the Egge, and other small Fetus's ; communicated by Mr Boyle. An Extract of a Letter, lately sent to Sr. Robert Moray out of Virginia, concerning an unusuall way of Propagating Mulberry-trees there, for the better improvement of the Silk-Work ; together with some other particulars, tending to the good of that Royall Plantation. A Method, by which a Glas of a small Plano-Convex Spbere may be made to refract the Rayes of Light to a Focus of a far greater distance, than is usuall. Observations about Shining Worms in Oysters. Observations of the Effects of Touch and Friction. Some particulars, communicated from forrain Parts, concerning the Permanent Spott in Jupiter; and a contest between two Artists about Optick-Glasses, &c. An Account of a Book written by Dr. Thomas Sydenham, entituled, Methodus Curandi Febres, propriis Observationibus superstructa.*

### A way

*Of preserving Birds taken out of the Egge, and other small Fætus's ; communicated by Mr. Boyle.*



His was imparted in a Letter, as follows ;

The time of the year invites me to intimate to you, that among the other Uses of the Experiment, I long since presented the Society, of preserving Whelps taken out of the Dams womb, and other *Fætus's* ; or parts of them, in *Spirit of Wine* ; I re-

E e

member

member, I did, when I was sollicitous to observe the Proesse of Nature in the Formation of a Chick, open Hens Eggs, some at such a day, and some at other daies after the beginning of the Incubation, and carefully taking out the *Embryo's*, embalmed each of them in a distinct Glass (which is to be carefully stoppt) in *Spirit of Wine*: Which I did, that so I might have them in readinesse, to make on them, at any time, the Observations, I thought them capable of affording; and to let my Friends at other seasons of the year, see, *both* the differing appearances of the Chick at the third, fourth, seventh, fourteenth, or other daies, after the Eggs had been sate on, *and* (especially) some particulars not obvious in Chickens, that go about; as the hanging of the Gutts out of the *Abdomen*, &c. How long the tender *Embryo* of the Chick soon after the *Punctum saliens* is discoverable, *and* whilst the Body seems but a little Organized Gelly, *and* some while after *That*, will be this way preserv'd, without being too much shrivel'd up, I was hindred by some mischances to satisfie my self: but when the *Fetus's*, I took out, were so perfectly formed as they were wont to be about the seventh day, and after, they so well retain'd their shape and bulk, as to make me not repent of my curiosity: And some of those, which I did very early this Spring, I can yet shew you. I know I have mention'd to you an easie application of what I, some years since, made publick enough; but not finding it to have been yet made by any other, and being perswaded by Experience, that it may be extended to other *Fetus's*, which this season (the *Spring*) is time to make provision off, I think the *Advertisement* will not seem unseasonable to some of our Friends; though being now in haste, and having in my thoughts divers particulars, relating to this way of Preserving Birds taken out of the Egge, and other small *Fetus's*, I must content my self to have mention'd that, which is *Essential*, leaving divers other things, which a little practise may teach the Curious, unmention'd. Notwithstanding which, I must not omit these two Circumstances; the *one*, that when the Chick was grown big, before I took it out of the Egge, I have (but not constantly) mingled



mingled with the *Spirit of Wine*, a little Spirit of *Sal Armoniack*, made (as I have elsewhere delivered) by the help of *Quick-lime*: which Spirit I choose, because, though it abounds in a Salt not Sowre, but Urinous, yet I never observed it (how strong soever I made it) to coagulate Spirit of Wine. The other circumstance is, that I usually found it convenient, to let the little *Animals*, I meant to imbalm, lie for a little while in ordinary Spirit of Wine, to wash off the looser filth, that is wont to adhere to the Chick, when taken out of the Egge; and then, having put either the same kind of Spirit, or better upon the same Bird; I suffer'd it to soak some hours (perhaps some daies, *pro re nata*) therein, that the Liquor, having drawn as it were what Tincture it could, the *Fetus* being remov'd into more pure and well dephlegm'd Spirit of Wine, might not discolour it, but leave it almost as limpid, as before it was put in.

*In the usefulness of  
Experimental Philo-  
sophy.*

### *An Extract*

*Of a Letter, sent lately to Sir Robert Moray out of Virginia, concerning an unusual way of propagating Mulberry trees there, for the better improvement of the Silk-Work; together with some other particulars, tending to the good of that Plantation.*

I am disappointed at this time of some Rarities of Minerals, Mettals, and Stones; but you may have them any other time, as conveniently, &c. I have planted here already ten thousand *Mulberry trees*; and hope, within two or three years, to reap good silk of them. I have planted them in a way unusual here, which advances them two or three years growth, in respect of their being sown in seed: And they are now, at writing hereof all holding good, although this has been a very long and bitter winter with us, much longer and colder, than ever I did find it in *Scotland* or *England*. I intend likewise to plant

them all, as if they were *Currants* or *Goos-berries*, so thick as hedges; whereby one man may gather as many of them, as otherwise, when they are planted in trees at distance, four persons may do. Expedient is the benefit of this Trade. Having discoursed of this new way to all here; they are generally inclinable to it; considering that the Planting their Trees, as before, at distance, and letting them grow high, has been the main obstruction of that work hitherto, and the loss of their time and gain: but being in hedges, they will be always young tender plants; and consequently will be easily cut in great quantities with a pair of Garden Sizzers. But there may be suggested yet another, and perhaps a better way; which is, to sow some Acres with *Mulberry seed*, and to cut it with a sith, and ever to keep it under. I have also bethought my self of a new way, for a few hands to serve many Worms, and that more cleanly than before: which also will be a means, without more trouble or pains, to separate unhealthy worms from healthful; and by which a great many more may be kept in a room, than otherwise upon shelves, as is usual here. Besides this, I have sown a little *French Barley* and *Rice seed*, and am thinking on a way of un-husking them with expedition, and so preparing them for the Merchant, as they use to be: But if you can inform me, how they are prepared, you may save me some labour. If I had any *Coffee* in husks, or any other vegetable commodity, from the Streights to try, I would here make tryal with them. Its like, that some of those Merchants that are of your *Society*, and keep a Correspondency there, may assist in procuring them. By the latter ships I intend to send you a New sort of sweet sented *Tobacco*, which I have not yet had time to improve.

*A Method, by which a Glass of a small Plano-convex Sphere may be made to refract the Rayes of light to a Focus of a far greater distance, than is usual.*

This is proposed by Mr. *Hook*, in consequence of what was  
men-

mention'd from him in *Numb. 4 pag. 67*, of these *Transactions*.

Prepare (*saieth he*) two Glasses, the one exactly flat on both sides, the other flat on the one side, and convex on the other, of what Sphere you please. Let the flat Glass be a little broader than the other. Then let there be made a Cell or Ring of Brass, very exactly turn'd, into which these two Glasses may be so fastned with Cement, that the plain surfaces of them may lye exactly paralell, and that the Convex-side of the Plano-convex-Glass may lye inward; but so, as not to touch the flat of the other Glass. These being cemented into the Ring very closely about the edges, by a small hole in the side of the Brass-ring or Cell, fill the interposed space between these two with *Water, Oyl of Turpentine, Spirit of Wine, Saline Liquors, &c*: then stop the hole with a screw: and according to the differing refraction of the interposed Liquors, so shall the *Focus* of this compound Glass be longer or shorter.

But this (adds the *Proposer*) I would only have look't upon, as one instance of many (for there may be others) of the *Impossibility* of making a Glass, ground in a smaller Sphere, to constitute a Telescope of a much greater length: Though (not to raise too great expectation) I must add, That of *Spherical* object glasses, those are the best, which are made of the greatest Sphere, and whose substance hath the greatest refraction.

### Observations

#### About Shining Worms in Oysters.

These Observations occur in the *French journal* of *April 12*, 1666. in two letters, written by *M. Auzout* to *M. Dela Voye*; whereof the substance may be reduced to the following particulars.

1. That *M. Dela Voye* having observed, as he thought, some

some shining Worms in Oysters: *M. Auxout*, being made acquainted with it, did first conceive, they were not Worms (unless they were crushed ones) that shin'd, as having not been able then to discern any parts of a Worm; but only some shining clammy moisture; which appeared indeed like a little Star of a blewish colour, and stuck to the Oyster-shell; being drawn out, shone in the Air its whole length (which was about four or five lines,) and when put upon the *Observers* hand, continued to shine there for some time.

2. That *M. Auxout* afterwards, causing more than 20. dozen of Oysters to be open'd at Candle-light, really saw, in the dark, such shining worms in them; and those of three sorts. *One* sort was whitish, having 24. or 25. feet on each side, forked; a black speck on one side of the head (taken by him for a *Chrystallin*) & the back like an Eele, stript off her skin. The *second*, red, and resembling the common *Glow-worms*, found at Land, with folds upon their backs, and feet like the former; and with a nose like that of a dog, and one eye in the head. The *third* sort was speckled, having a head like that of a Sole, with many tufts of whitish hair on the sides of it,

3. That, besides these, the *Observer* saw some much bigger, that were grayish, with a big head, and two horns on it, like those of a Snayl, and with 7. or 8. whitish feet, but these, though kept by him in the night, shin'd not.

4. That the two first sorts are made of a matter easily resolvable, the least shaking or touch turning them into a viscus and aqueous matter; which falling from the shell, stuck to the *Observers* fingers, and shone there for the space of 20. seconds: and if any little part of this matter, by strongly shaking the shell, did fall to the ground, it appear'd like a little piece of a flaming Brimstone; and when shaken off nimbly, it became like a small shining Line, which was dissipated before it came to the ground.

5. That

5. That this shining matter was of different colour: some, whitish, some, reddish; but yet that they afforded both, a light which appear'd a violet to his eye.

6. That it is very hard to examine these worms entire (especially the white ones) because that at the least touch they doe burst, and resolve into a glutinous moysture; whence also if it were not for their feet, that are discover'd in their matter, none would judge them to be Worms.

7. That among those, which he observed, he saw two more firm, than the rest, which shone all over; and when they fell from the Oyster, twinkled like a great star, shining strongly, and emitting rays of a violet-light by turns, for the space, (as touch't above) of 20. seconds. Which Scintillation the *Observer* imputes to this, that those worms being alive, and sometimes raising their head, sometimes their tayle, like a Carpe, the light increased and lessened accordingly; seeing that, when they shone not, he did, viewing them by a Candle, find them dead.

8. That forcibly shaking the Oyster-shells in the dark, he sometimes saw the whole shell full of lights, now and then as big as a fingers end; and abundance of this clammy matter, both red and white, (which he judges to have been Worms) burst in their holes.

9. That in the shaking he saw all the Communications of these little Verminulous holes, like to the hole of Worms in Wood.

10. That in more than 20 douzen of Oysters he shook no shell (10. or 12. excepted) but it emitted light: And found some of this light in sixteen of the Oysters themselves.

11. That this light occurs more frequently in big, than small Oysters; in those that are pierced by the Worm, oftner, than in

in those that are not, and rather upon the Convex-side, than the other; and more in fresh ones, than in the stale.

12. That having somewhat scaled the Convex-side of the shell, and discover'd the Communication of the holes, wherein the often-mention'd viscous moysture, that has any form of insects, is found; he smelt a scent, that was like the water of a squeesed Oyster.

13. That the Worms give no light, when irritated, but if they do, the light lasts but a very little time, whereas that which appears in those, that were not angered before, continues a great while; the *Observer* affirming to have kept of it above 2 hours.

So far the *Journal des Scavans*; which intimates withal, that if the *Observers* had had better *Microscopes*, they could have better examin'd this matter.

But since the curious here in *England* are so well furnish with good ones, 'tis hoped, that they will employ some of them for further and more minute Observations of these Worms; it being a matter, which, joyned with other Observations, already made by some excellent persons here, (especially Mr. *Boyle*) upon this subject of Light, may prove very luciferous to the doctrine of it, so much yet in the dark.

### *Some Observations Of the Effects of Touch and Friction.*

The Operations and Effects of *Touch* and *Friction* having been lately much taken notice off, and being lookt upon by some, as a great *Medical* Branch, for the curing of many diseases and infirmities; it will perhaps not be unseasonable to mention (here also) some Observations relating thereunto; which may give an occasion to others, to consider this subject more, than has been done heretofore, and to make further

ther Observations and Tryals concerning the power of the same.

And *First*, the Illustrious Lord of *Verulam*, in his *History of Life and Death*, Histor. 6. §. 3. observes, That *Motion* and *Warmth* (of which two, *Friction* consists) draws forth, into the parts, *New Juyce* and *Vigour*. And *Canon*. XIII. he affirms, That *Frictions* conduce much to *Longevity*. See the same, *Connex*. ix. §. 26. &c.

*Secondly*, The Honourable *Robert Boyle*, in his *Usefulness of Experimental Philosophy*, *sect*. 2. *ch*. 15. considering the Body of a Living man or any Animal, as an Engine, so composed, that there is a conspiring communication betwixt its parts, by vertue whereof a very slight impression of adventitious matter upon some one part, may be able to work, on some other distant part, or perhaps on the whole Engine, a change far exceeding, what the same adventitious matter could do upon a Body not so contrived: Representing, I say, an Animal in this manner, and thence inferring, how it may be alter'd for the better or worse by motions or impulses, confessedly *Mechanical*, observes, How some are recover'd from swooning fits by pricking; others grow faint and do vomit by the bare motion of a Coach; others fall into a troublesome sickness by the agitation of a Ship, and by the Sea-air (whence they recover by rest, and by going a shore.) Again, how in our Stables a Horse well-curried is half-fed: How some can tell by the Milk of their Asses, whether that day they have been well curried or not: Arguing hence, that if in *Milk* the alteration is so considerable, it should be so likewise in the *Blood*, or other Juyces, of which the Blood is elaborated, and consequently in divers of the principal parts of the Body. Where also (upon the authority of *Piso*) he refers the Reader to the *Brasilian* Empiricks, whose

wild *Frictions*, as unskilfully as they order them; do strange things, both in *preserving health*, and *curing diseases*; curing Cold and *Chronical* ones by *Friction*, as they do *Acute* ones, by *Uction*.

*Thirdly*, The learned Dr. *John Beale*, did not long since communicate by some Letters; *First*, that he could make good proof of the curing or killing a very great and dangerous *Wen* (that had been very troublesome for two or three years,) by the application of a dead mans hand, whence the Patient felt such a cold stream pass to the Heart, that it did almost cause in him a fit of swooning. *Secondly*, that, upon his brothers knowledge, a certain Cook in a Noble Family of *England* (wherein that brother of his then lived) having been reproached for the ugliness of his *Warty* hands, and return'd for answer, that he had tried many remedies, but found none, was bid by his Lord, to rub his hand with that of a dead man; and that this Lord dying soon after, the Cook made use both of his Lords advise and hand, and speedily found good effect. (Which is also confirm'd by what Mr. *Boyle* relates in his lately mentioned *Book*, of Dr. *Harvey's* frequently succesfull triall, of curing some Tumors or Excrescencies, by holding on them such a Hand.) Here is *Friction* or *Touch*, to mortifie *Wens*, to drive away swellings and Excrescencies: And why not to repell or dissipate Spirits, that may have a dangerous influence upon the Brain, or other parts; as well as to call forth the retired ones into the habit of the Body, for Invigoration? *Thirdly*, that a Gentleman, who came lately out of *Ireland*, lay at his House, and inform'd him of an aged Knight there, who having great pain in his feet, infomuch that he was unable to use them, suffer'd, as he was going to bed, a loving *Spaniell* to lick his feet; which was for the present very pleasing to him; so that he used it mornings and evenings, till he found the pain appeas'd, and the use of his feet restored. This, saith the



the *Relator*, was a gentle touch, and transpiration; for he found the Spirits transpire with a pleasing Kind of Titillation. *Fourthly*, that he can assure of an honest Blacksmith, who by his healing hand converted his Barrs of Iron into Plates of Silver; and had this particular faculty, that he caused Vomitings by stroaking the Stomack; gave the Stool by stroaking the Belly; appeas'd the Gout, and other paines, by stroaking the parts affected.

*Some particulars, communicated from forraign parts, concerning the Permanent Spott in Jupiter; and a Contest between two Artists about Optick Glasses, &c.*

*Eustachio de Divinis* (saith the *Informer*,) has written a large Letter, wherein he pretends, that the Permanent Spot in *Jupiter* hath been first of all discovered with his Glasses; and that the *P. Gotignies* is the first that hath thence deduced the Motion of *Jupiter* about his *Axis*; and that Signior *Cassini* opposed it at first; to whom the said *Gotignies* wrote a letter of complaint thereupon.

*See Numb. 1. of these Trans- actions; by the date whereof it will ap- peare, that that Spot was observed in England, a good while before any such thing was so much as heard of.*

The same *Eustachio* pretends likewise, that his great Glasses excell those of *Campani*; and that in all the tryals, made with them, they have performed better; and that *Campani* was not willing to do, what was necessary for well comparing the one with the other. *viz.* To put equall *Eye-glasses* in them, or to exchange the same Glasses.

The said *Divini* affirms also, that he hath found a way to know

know, whether an Object glass be good or not, onely by looking upon it, without trying. This would be of good use, especially if it should extend so far as to discern the goodness of such a glass, whilst it is yet on the Cement.

*An Account*

*Of Dr. Sydenham's Book, entituled, Methodus Curandi Febres, Propriis observationibus superstructa.*

This *Book* undertakes to deliver a more certain and more genuine Method of curing Feavers and Agues, than has obtained hitherto: And it being premised, *First*, that a Fever is Nature's Engine, she brings into the field, to remove her enemy; or her handmaid, either for evacuating the impurities of the blood, or for reducing it into a New State: *Secondly*, that the true and genuine cure of this sickness consists in such a tempering of the Commotion of the Blood, that it may neither exceed, nor be too languid: This, I say, being premised by the Author, he informs the Reader:

In the *First Section*, of the different Method, to be employed in the cure of Feavers, not only in respect of the differing constitutions and ages of the patients, but also in regard of the differing seasons of one and the same year, and of the difference of one year from another. As to the *Former*, he shews, in what sorts of *Patients*, and at what time of the Feaver, Phlebotomy, or Vomiting, or both, are to be used; and when and where not: In what space of time the *Depuration* if nature be not disturbed or hindered in her work, will be perform'd: When *Purgatives* are to be administred: How that *Diarrheas* happen, if the *Patient* had in the beginning

ning of the Feaver an inclination to vomit, but no vomit was given; and that those symptoms, which commonly are imputed to a malignity, do, for the most part, proceed from the Relaxation of the tone of the Blood, caused by Medicines too refrigerating, or by the unseasonable use of Glisters in the declination of the disease. As to the *Latter*, he observes, that one of the chief causes, rendring the Cure of Feavers so uncertain and unsuccessfull, is, that *Practitioners* do accommodate their observations, they take from the successful cure of some Feavers in one season of the year, or in some one year, to that of all Feavers in any season, or in any year whatsoever. And here he observes, *first*, how vigorous the blood is in the *Spring*, and how dispirited in *Autumn*; and thence regulates the letting of blood, and Vomiting, and the giving of Glisters. *Next*, how difficult it is, to assign the cause of the difference between the Feavers of *Several years*; and to prognosticate of the salubrity or insalubrity of the following part of the year: where yet he insinuates, that, when *Insects* do swarm extraordinarily, and when Feavers and Agues (especially *Quartans*) appear very early, as about *Midsommer*, then *Autumn* commonly proves very sickly. *Lastly*, what method and Cautions are to be used in the Cure of *Epidemical Feavers*.

In the *Second Section*, he treats of the *Symptoms*, accompanying *Continued Feavers*; as *Phrensies*, *Pleurisies*, *Coughs*, *Hicoughs*, *Fluxes*, &c. Shewing, both whence they are caused, and how they are to be cured: Where having inserted a considerable *Paragraph*, touching a certain *Symptomatical Feaver* in the *Spring*, to be cured like *Plurisies*; he mentions among many *Observables*, this, as a chief one, that *Laudanum*, or any other *Narcotick* given against the *Phrensy*, in the beginning, progress, or height of a Feaver, does rather hurt, than good, but in the declination thereof, is used with good success. To all which he subjoins a particular account

compt of the *Iliac Passion* ( esteem'd by him to be sometimes a *Symptome* also of Feavers; ) not only discoursing of its cause ( a preposterous inversion of the Intestins, proceeding either from Obstruction, or Irritation, ) but adding also a very plain way of Curing the same; and that not by the use of *Quick-silver* or *Bullets* ( by him judged to be frequently noxious ) but only by *Mint-water*; and the application of a Whelp to the Patients Stomach; to strengthen the same, and to reduce it again to its natural motion.

In the *Third Section*, he treats of *Intermittent Feavers*, or of *Agues*: Where he discourses of the times of the *Cold* and *Hot* fits, and of that of the *Separation* of the subdued aguish matter: Finds difficulty in giving a satisfactory account of the *return of Fits*: distinguishes *Agues* into *Vernal* and *Autumnal*: Takes notice, that as there are few *Continued Feavers*, so generally there are only *Quotidians* and *Tertians*, in the *Spring*; and only *Tertians* and *Quartans* in *Autumn*; Of which having offered Reasons, that seem considerable, he proceeds to his Method of curing them; and, laying much weight upon the said difference, he prescribes and urges different ways to be used in that cure: Interfering among other things these notes; *First*, that the Period of Fermentation in Feavers, both *Continued* and *Intermittent*, is ( if left to Nature's own conduct, and well regulated, if need be, by Art ) perform'd in about 336. hours or 14 dayes; subtracting in *Intermittent* ones, the hours of intermission, and counting 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  hours for every Paroxism; and imputing the excursion beyond that time to the disturbance given to nature by the error of Practitioners. *Secondly*, that whoever hath had a *Quartan* formerly, though many years be pass'd, shall, if he chance to have another, be soon freed from it; and that a Physician knowing that, may confidently predict this.

In

In the *Fourth Section*, the Author, in conformity to the Custom of those that write of Feavers, discourses of the *Small-pox*; and *First*, examining the cause of this sickness and its universality, delivers his peculiar opinion of the blood's endeavouring a Renovation or a New Texture (once at least in a Mans life) and is inclin'd to prefer the same to the received doctrine of its malignity. Then, having laid down, for a foundation of the Cure, the two times, of *Separation* and *Expulsion*, he argues as well against too high an Ebullition or too hasty a separation (by a hot diet or high Cordials) as against too languid a one (by Blooding, Purge, and Cooling medicines.) The like he does to the Time of *Expulsion*, forbidding both immoderate Heat (whereby Nature's expelling operation is disturbed by a precipitated and too thick a crowd of the protruded pustuls,) and too much Cooling, whereby due Expulsion is hindred. In short, he advises, to permit Nature to do her own work, requiring nothing of the Physician, but to regulate her, when she is exorbitant, and to fortifie her, when she is too weak. He concludes all, with delivering a Model of the Method, he would use for his own only Son, if he should fall into this Sickness.

---

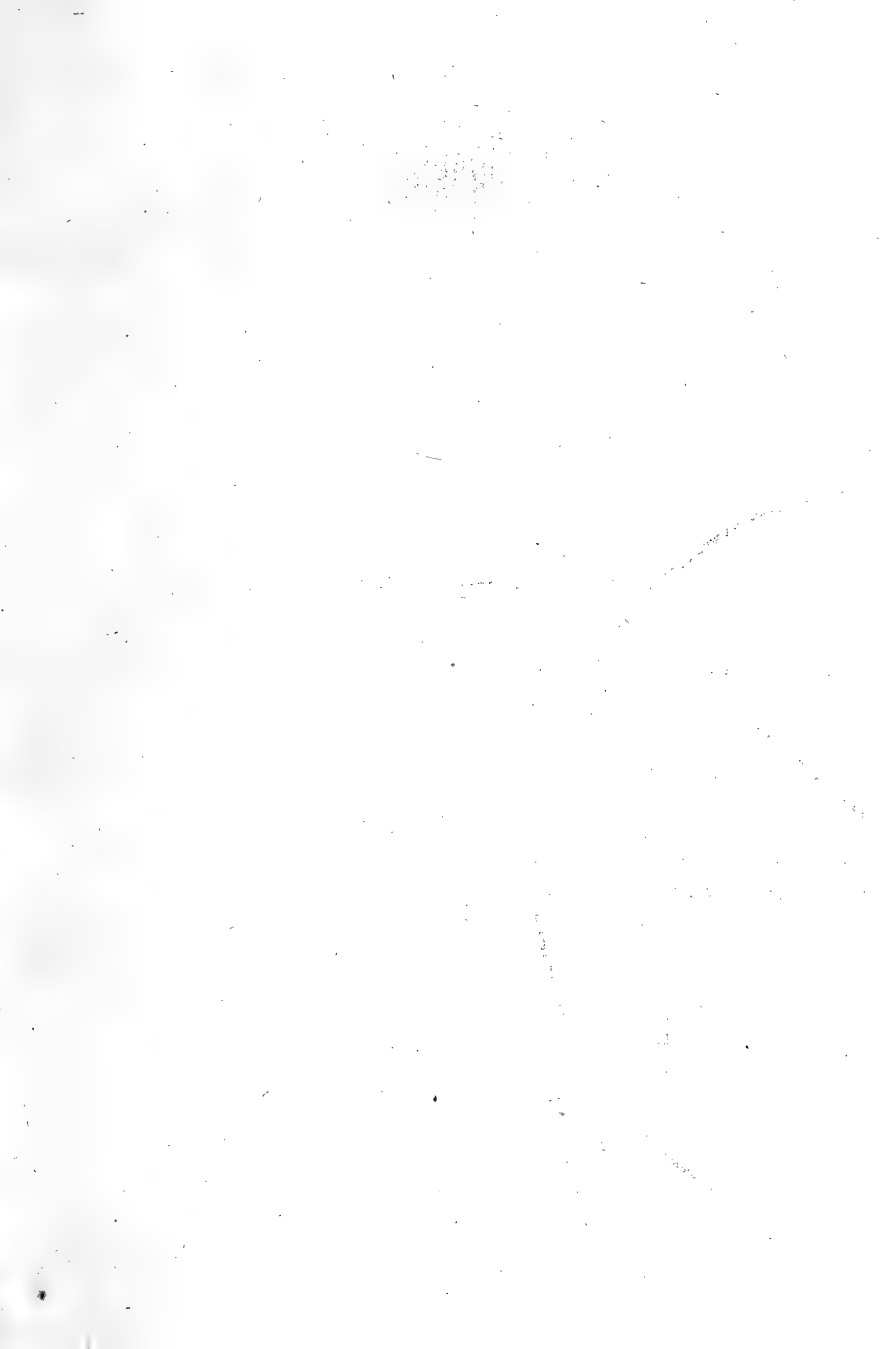
### Advertisement.

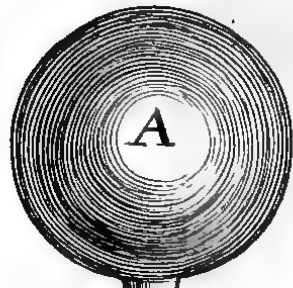
Whereas 'tis taken notice of, that several persons persuade themselves, that these Philosophical Transactions are publish'd by the Royal Society, notwithstanding many circumstances, to be met with in the already publish'd ones,  
that

that import the contrary; The Writer thereof hath thought fit, expressly here to declare, that that perswasion, if there be any such indeed, is a meer mistake; and that he, upon his Private account (as a Well-wisher to the advancement of usefull knowledge, and a Furtherer thereof by such Communications, as he is capable to furnish by that Philosophical Correspondency, which he entertains, and hopes to enlarge) hath begun and continues both the composure and publication thereof: Though he denies not, but that, having the honour and advantage of being a Fellow of the said Society, he inserts at times some of the Particulars that are presented to them; to wit, such as he knows he may mention without offending them, or transgressing their Orders; tending only to administer occasion to others also, to consider and carry them further, or to Observe or Experiment the like, according as the nature of such things may require.

---

Printed with Licence for *John Martyn*, and *James Allestry*,  
 Printers to the Royal Society. 1666.





B

Fig. I.

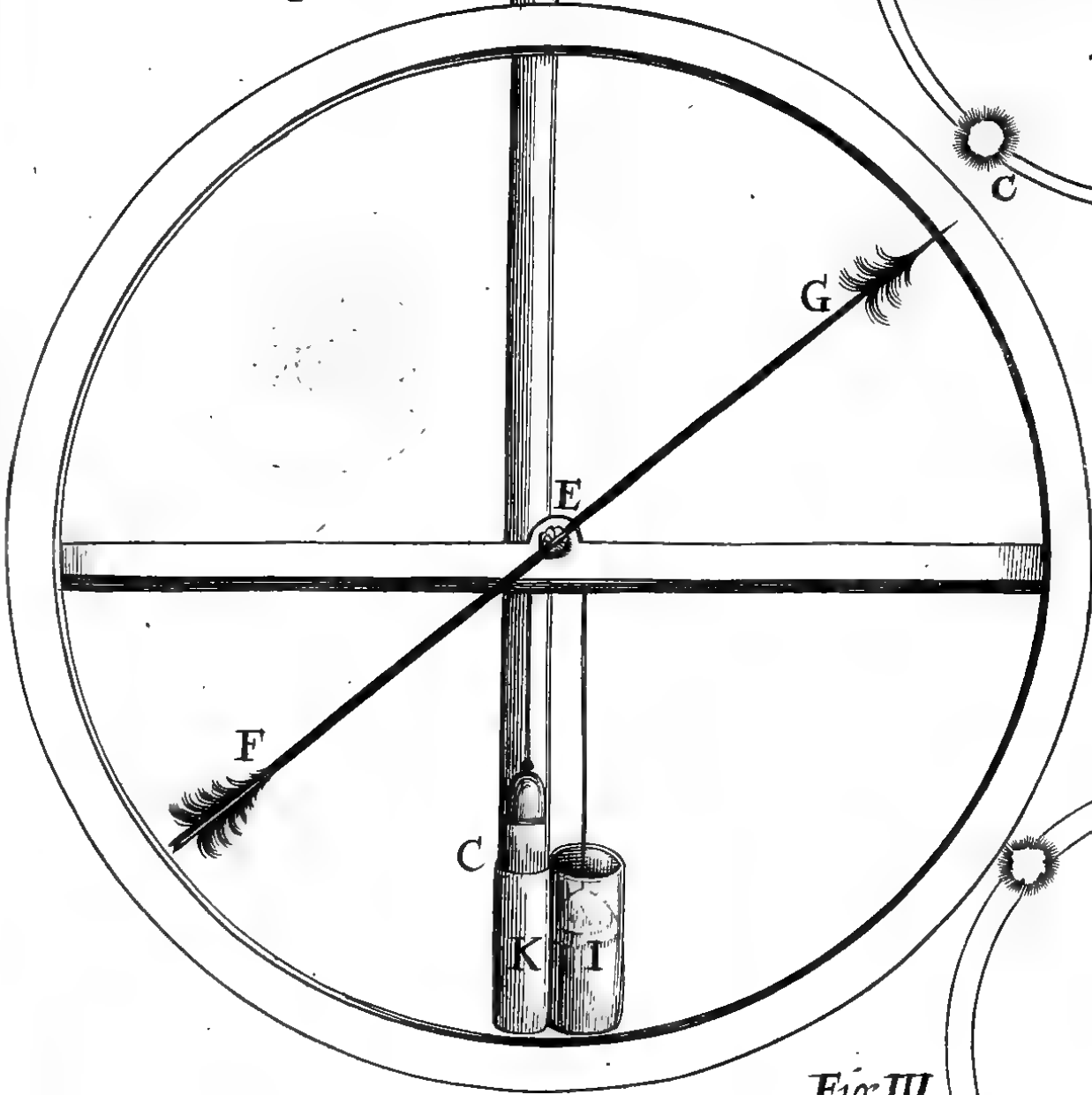


Fig. II.

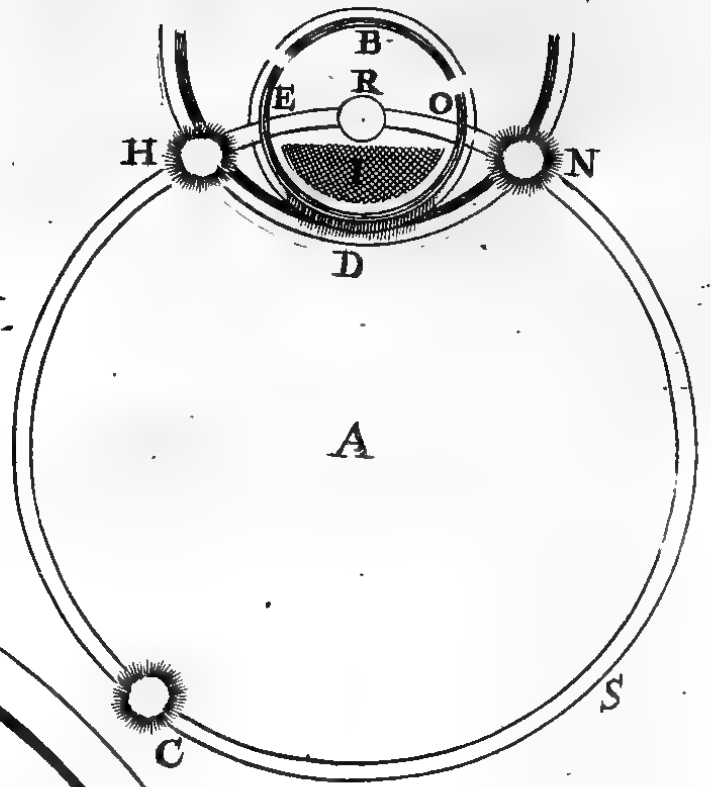


Fig. III.

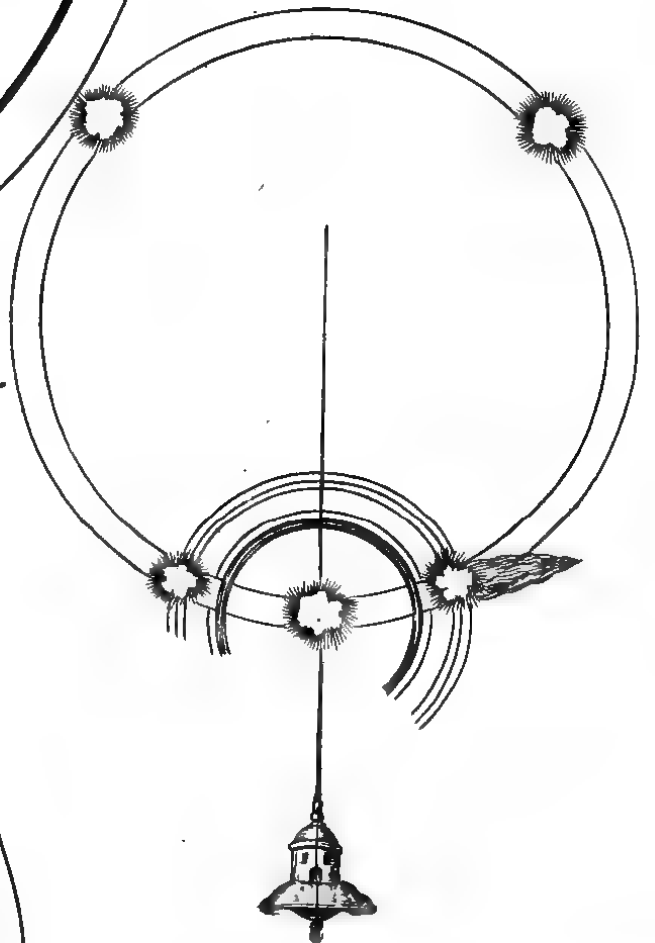
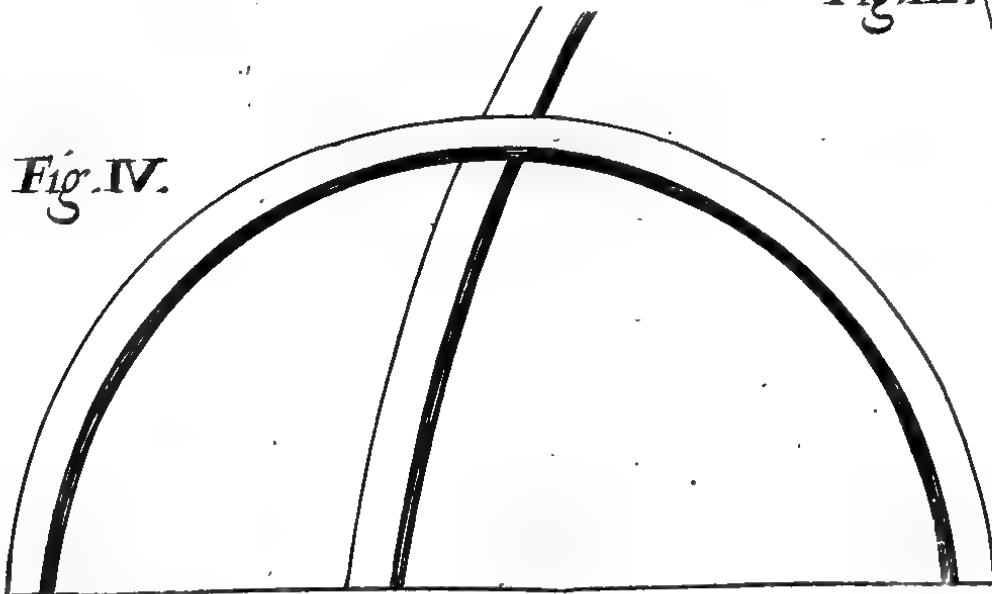


Fig. IV.





# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, June 4. 1666.

## The Contents.

*Certain Problems touching some Points of Navigation. Of a new Contrivance of Wheel-Barometer, much easier to be prepar'd, than others. An account of Four Suns which lately appeared in Frances and of two, unusually posited, Rainbows, seen in the same Kingdom. A Relation of an Accident, by Thunder and Lightning, in Oxford. An Experiment, to examine, what Figure or Celerity of Motion begetteth or increaseth Light and Flame. Some Considerations touching a Letter in the Journal des Scavans of May 24. 1666.*

### Certain Problems Touching some Points of Navigation.



These Problems are presented by the Learned and Industrious *Nicolaus Mercator*, for the advancing of that Excellent and Beneficial Science, *Navigation*, as follows :

The line of *Artificial Tangents*, or the *Logarithmical Tangent-line*, beginning at 45. deg. and taking every half degree for a whole one, is found to agree pretty near with the *Meridian-line* of the *Sea-Chartes*; they both growing, as it were, after the same Proportion. But the Table of *Meridional* degrees being calculated onely to every *Sexagesimal* minute of a degree, shews some small difference from the said *Logarithmical Tangent-line*. Hence it may be doubted, whether that difference doe not arise from that little error, which is committed by calculating the Table of *Meridional* degrees onely to every minute.

Mr. Oughtred in the V I. Chap. of his *Navigation*, annexed to the Book, entituled, *The Circles of Proportion, and the Horizontal Instrument, &c.* mentions an Artifice, by himself discover'd, by which it may be effected, that the small parts of the *Meridian* be not one minute (which on the face of the *Earth* answers to above an *Englifo* Mile) but the hundred-thousandth, or, if need be, the millioneth part of a minute, scarce exceeding one fifteenth part of an Inch: Which thing, he saith, he is able to perform in *Tables* unto the *Radius* 10000000; yet nothing at all differing either in their form or manner of working from those that are now commonly in use.

But which way this is to be done, this *Author* hath not made known to the Publick. And, though such *Tables* unto the *Radius* 10000000. had been brought to light, yet would they not be sufficient to prove the identity or samenes of the said two Lines, as to continue the comparison between them as far, as the one of them, videl. the *Logarithmicall Tangent line*, is already calculated, that is, to Ten places, besides the *Characteristick*.

Now therefore, if a certain Rule could be produced, by which the Agreement or Disagreement of the said two Lines might be shew'd, not onely to that Extent of places, to which that *Tangent line* is already calculated, but also to as many more, as the same may be yet further extended unto, in *infinitum usque*; surely that rule would not onely save us the labour of making *Tables* unto the *Radius* 10000000; but also the *Helix* or *Spiral Line* of the Ships Course would be reduced to a more precise exactness, than ever was pretended by Him: and this most Noble and Useful Science (as He justly calls it) which is the Bond of most disjunct Countries, and the Consociation of Nations farthest remote, would attain its full lustre and perfection.

Besides, that the same Rule would also discover a far easier way of making *Logarithmes*, than ever was practised or known; and therefore might serve, when ever there should be occasion, to extend the *Logarithmes* beyond that number of places, that is already extant.

Moreover such a Rule would enable men to draw the *Meridian line Geometrically*, that is, without *Tables* or *Scales*: which indeed might

might also be done, by setting of the *Secants* of every whole or half degree, if there were not this Inconveniency in it (which is not in my Rule:) That a Line compos'd of so many small parts, would be subject to many errors, especially in a small compass.

The same Rule also will serve, to find the Course and Distance between two Places assigned, as far, as practice shall require it; and that, without any Table of *Meridional* parts, and yet with as much ease and exactness.

And seeing all these things do depend on the solution of this Question, *Whether the Artificial Tangent-line be the true Meridian-line?* It is therefore, that I undertake, by God's assistance, to resolve the said Question. And to let the world know the readiness and confidence, I have to make good this undertaking, I am willing to lay a *Wager* against any one or more persons that have a mind to engage, for so much as *another Invention* of mine (which is of less subtlety, but of far greater benefit to the publick) may be worth to the Inventor,

For, the great advantage, that all Merchants, Marriners, and consequently the Common-wealth, may receive from this *other Invention*, is, in my judgment, highly valuable; seeing it will oftentimes make a ship saile, though, according to the common way of sailing, the wind be quite contrary, and yet as near to the place intended, as if the wind had been favourable: Or, if you will, it will enable one to gain something in the intended way, whether the wind be good or no (except onely when you go directly South or North,) but the advantage will be most, where there is most need of it, that is, when the Wind is contrary: So that one may very often gain a fifth, fourth, third part, or more of the intended voyage; according as it is longer or shorter; *viz.* always more in a longer Voyage, where the gain is more considerable, and more welcome; not only by saving Time, but also Victuals, Water, Fuel, Mens health, and so much Room in the ship.

All this, which is here pretended, the Proposer is to make good by the Verdict of some Able Men, who also may give a guess, what this latter Invention may be worth to the owner: And for so much, and no more, he will stand engaged against a-

ny one or more Persons, that he will and shall resolve the *Question* above-mention'd, viz. *Whether the Artificial Tangent-line be the true Meridian-line, yea or no?* And if he do not, that then He will loose, and transport to the other Party the whole benefit of the last mentioned invention. But if, on the contrary, he do prove or disprove the Identity of the said two lines, to the Judgment of some able *Mathematicians*, That then so much money be paid him by the other Party, as the said Invention was valued.

And, whereas there are often Wagers laid about things that concern the Engagers little or nothing; 'tis thought, that it would concern all Merchants, Marriners, and all Lovers of the common good, rather to lay wagers against one another about things of this Nature, where the Gainer doth gain as well, as if he had laid his wager about something else, and the Loofer hath so far the benefit as well as the Gainer, That he seeth thereby promoted the thing, that concerns them both alike.

Now therefore, to the end, that the Loofer may have his benefit by it, as well as the Gainer, it would not be amiss, that the condition were made thus, that the latter should grant the moiety of his gain to the Proposer; that thereby he might be enabled to bring to light both those, and some other useful inventions, for the Service of Mankind. And to manifest, that it is not for his own interest onely, that the *Proposer* mentions this; he is willing to impart from that moiety, so received, the full moiety again to any other person within his Majesties Dominions, who shall first of all give notice of his Undertaking to prove or disprove the said Identity, and perform it accordingly within the space of two Months, to be computed from the present Date. Those that have a mind to engage, may repair to the Printers of these *Traacts*, where they may know further.

*A new Contrivance of Wheel-Barometer, much more easy to be prepared, than that, which is described in the Micrography; imparted by the Author of that Book.*

This is only an easie way of applying an *Index* to any *Common Baroscope*, whether the Glas be only a Single Cane, or have a round Bolthead at the top. And by the means thereof, the Variation

Variation of the Altitude of the *Mercurial* Cylinder, which at most is hardly three Inches, may be made as distinguishable, as if it were three Foot, or three Yards, or as much more, as is desired.

The manner hereof is visible enough by *Figure I*: where A B C represents the Tube, which may be either Blunt, or with a Head, as A B C (by which latter shape, more room is allow'd for any remainder of Air, to expand the better.) This is to be filled with Quicksilver, and inverted as commonly; but into a Vessel of Stagnant Mercury, made after the fashion of I K, that is, having its sides about 3 or 4 inches high, and the Cavity of it equally big both above and below; and if it can be (besides that part, which is fill'd by the end of the *Mercuriall* Tube, that stands in it) of equal capacity with the hollow of the Cane about B: For then the Quicksilver rising as much in the hollow of I, as it descends at B, the difference of the height in the Receiver I, will be just half the usual difference. And if the receiving Vessel I K have a bigger Cavity, the difference will be less, but if less, the difference will be greater: But, whether the difference be hereby made bigger or less, 'tis no great matter, since by the contrivance of the *Wheel* and *Index* (which is more fully described in the *Preface* to the *Micrography*) the least variation may be made as sensible as is desired, by diminishing the bigness of the Cylinder E, and lengthening the *Index* F G, according to the Proportion requisite.

### *An Account*

*Of Four Suns, which very lately appear'd in France, and of two Raine-bows, unusually posited, seen in the same Kingdom, somewhat longer agoe.*

These *Phænomena* are thought worthy to be inserted here, for the Speculation of the Curious in those Kingdoms; as they were publisht in the French *Journal des Scavans*, of May 10. 1666. viz.

The 9<sup>th</sup> of *April* of this present year, about half an hour past nine, there appear'd three Circles in the sky. One of them was very great, a little interrupted, and white every where, without

the

the mixture of any other colour. It pass'd through the midst of the Sun's *Disk*, and was parallel to the *Horizon*. Its *Diameter* was above a hundred degrees, and its *Center* not far from the *Zenith*.

The *Second* was much less and defective in some places, having the Colours of a Rainbow, especially in that part, which was within the great Circle. It had the true Sun for its Center.

The *Third* was less, than the first, but greater than the second; it was not entire, but only an Arch or Portion of a Circle, whose Center was far distant from that of the Sun, and whose circumference did, by its middle, joyn to that of the least Circle, intersecting the greatest Circle by its two extrems. In this Circle were discerned also the Colours of a Rainbow, but they were not so strong, as those of the *Second*.

At the place, where the circumference of this *Third* Circle did close with that of the *Second*, there was a great brightness of Rainbow-Colours, mixt together: And at the two extremities, where this *Second* Circle intersected the *First*, appear'd two *Parhelia's* or Mock-suns, which shone very bright, but not so bright, nor were so well defined, as the true Sun. The False Sun, that was towards the *South*, was bigger, and far more luminous, then that towards the *East*. Besides those two *Parhelia's*, which were on the two sides of the true Sun, in the intersection of the *First* and *Third* Circle, there was also upon the *First* great Circle, a *third* Mock-sun, situated to the *North*, which was less and less bright, than the two others. So that at the same time there were seen *Four* Suns in the heavens.

*Figure II.* will illustrate the Position of this *Phenomenon*.

A. The *Zenith* or the Point Vertical of the place of Observation.

R. The true Sun.

SCHN. The great Circle, altogether White, almost parallel to the *Horizon*, which pass'd through the True Sun's *Diske*, and upon which were the False Suns.

DEBO. A Rain-bow about the Sun, forming an entire Circle, but interrupted in some places.

H DN. A portion of a Circle, that was Excentrick to the Sun, and greater than the Circle DEBO, which touch'd DEBO, and was confounded with it in the point D.

H N. The

H N. The two Mock-Suns, in the intersection of the Semicircle H D N, and the Circle S C H N: The midst of which two False Suns was white and very luminous; and their Extremitities towards D I were tinged with the Colours of a Rainbow. The False Sun, mark'd N, was fainter than that, which is mark'd H.

C. The Mock-Sun, all white, and far less shining, than the two others.

I. A space very dark betwixt R. and D.

This Appearance is look't upon as one of the notablest, that can be seen, by reason of the *Excentricity* of the Circle H D N, and because that the *Parhelia*

\* were not in the Intersection of the Circle D E B O with the great Circle S C H N, but in that of the Semi-circle H D N.

As for the two odd Rainbows; they appear'd at *Chartres* the 10. of *August*, 1665. about half an hour past six in the Evening; and did cross one another almost at right Angles, as may be seen by *Fig. I V.*

The Rainbow, which was opposite to the Sun, in the usual manner, was more deeply colour'd, than that, which cross'd it; though even the Colours of the first *Iris* were not so strong, as they are now and then seen at other times.

The greatest height of the stronger Rainbow, was about 45. degrees; the feebler Rainbow lost one of its Legs, by growing fainter, about 20. degrees above the stronger; and the Leg below appear'd continued to the *Horizon*.

These Rainbows did not *Just* decussate one another at right Angles; there was some 6. or 7. degrees difference. The fainter, seem'd to be a Portion of a great Circle; and the stronger was but a Portion of a small Circle, as usually.

The Sun, at their appearance, was about 6. degrees high above the *Horizon*, and towards the 17. *Azimuth* of the West, Northward.

\* Those Five Suns, that appear'd the 29 March, A. 1629. at Rome, between 2. or 3. of the clock in the afternoon, were thus posited; that the two of them, which were in the intersection of two Circles, appear'd in that of a Circle, which pass'd through the Sun's Diske, with another, that was Concentrick to the Sun: as may be seen in *Figure III.* borrow'd (for the easier comparing them together) out of *Des-Cartes*'s *Meteors*, cap. X.

The Observer, *M. Estienne*, notes, that, when he made this Observation, the River of *Chartres*, which runs very near from *South* to *North*, was betwixt him and the Rainbow; and that he stood Level with this River, whence he was distant not above 150. paces: which he adds, that the Curious may the better judge of this Observation.

### A Relation

#### *Of an Accident by Thunder and Lightning, at Oxford.*

This was imparted by *Dr. Wallis* in a Letter, written at *Oxford*, May 12. 1666. to the *Publisher*, as follows :

I should scarce have given you so soon the trouble of another Letter, were it not for an Accident which hapn'd here *May 10.* I had that afternoon, about 4. of the clock heard it thunder at some distance. About 5. of the clock the Thunder coming nearer to Us, it began to rain, and soon after (the rain withall increasing) the Thunder grew very loud, and frequent, and with long rattling Claps (though not altogether so great, as I have some other times heard :) and the Lightning with flashes very bright ( notwithstanding the clear day-light ) and very frequent, (when at the the fastest, scarce a full minute between one flash and another; many times not so much, but a second flash before the Thunder of the former was heard :) The Thunder for the most part began to be heard about 8. or 10. second minutes after the flash; as I observ'd for a great part of the time by my Minute-Watch: but once or twice I observ'd it to follow (in a manner) immediately upon it, as it were in the same moment; and the lightning extream red and fiery. I do not use to be much apprehensive of Thunder and lightning, but I was at this time (I know not well, why?) very apprehensive, more than ordinary, of mischief to be done by it, for it seem'd to me to be very low and near Us (which made me so particular, as to observe the distance of the flash by the noise) and very frequent, and bright, so that, had it been by night as it was by day, it would have been very terrible. And, though I kept within doors, yet I sensibly discover'd a stinking sulphureous smell in the Air. About 7. of the clock it ended, before which time I had news brought me of a Sad Accident upon the  
water



water at *Medley*; about a mile or somewhat more distant from hence. Two Schollars of *Wadham-Colledge*, being alone in a Boat (without a water-man) having newly thrust off from shore, at *Medley*, to come homewards, standing near the head of the boat, were presently with a stroke of Thunder or Lightning, both struck off out of the boat into the water, the one of them stark dead; in whom, though presently taken out of the water (having been by relation, scarce a minute in it) there was not discerned any appearance of life, sense, or motion: the other was stuck fast in the mud (with his feet downwards, and his upper parts above water) like a post not able to help himself out; but, besides a present stonying or numness, had no other hurt; but was for the present so disturb'd in his senses, as that he knew not, how he came there out of the boat, nor could remember either thunder or lightning, that did effect it: and was very feeble and faint upon it; which (though presently put into a warm bed) he had not thoroughly recover'd by the next night; and whether since he have or no, I know not.

Others in another boat, about 10 or 20 yards from these (as by their description I estimate) felt a disturbance and shaking in their boat, and one of them had his Chair struck from under him, and thrown upon him; but had no hurt. Those immediately made up to the others, and (some leaping into the water to them) presently drew them either into the boat or on shore; yet none of them saw these two fall into the water (not looking that way) but heard one of them cry out for help presently upon the stroke, and smelt a very strange stinking smell in the Air; which, when I asked him, that told it me, what kind of stink? he said, like such a smell, as is perceived upon the striking of Flints together.

He that was dead (when by putting into a warm bed, and rubbing, and putting strong waters into his mouth, &c. no life could be brought into him) was the next morning brought to town; where, among multitudes of others, who came to see, Dr. *Willis*, Dr. *Mellington*, Dr. *Lewer*, and my self, with some others, went to view the Corps: where we found no wound at all in the skin; the face and neck swart and black, but not more, than might be ordinary, by the setting of the blood: On the right side of the neck was a little blackish spot about an inch long, and

about a quarter of an inch broad at the broadest, and was, as if it had been fear'd with a hot iron; and, as I remember, one somewhat bigger on the left side of the neck, below the Ear. Streight down the breast, but towards the left side of it, was a large place about three quarters of a Foot in length, and about two inches in breadth, in some places more, in some less, which was burnt and hard, like Leather burnt with the fire, of a deep blackish red Colour, not much unlike the scorched skin of a roasted pig: And on the fore-part of the left shoulder such another spot about as big as a shilling; but that in the neck was blacker and seem'd more fear'd. From the top of the right shoulder, sloping downwards towards that place in his breast, was a narrow Line of the like scorched skins as if somewhat had come in there at the neck, and had run down to the breast, and there spread broader.

The buttons of his *Doublet* were most of them off; which, some thought might have been torn off with the blast, getting in at the neck; and then bursting its way out: for which the greatest presumption was (to me) that, besides 4 or 5 buttons wanting towards the bottom of the breast, there were about half a dozen together clear off from the bottom of the collar downwards, and I do not remember, that the rest of the buttons did seem to be near worn out, but almost new. The Collar of his doublet just over the forepart of the left shoulder was quite broken asunder, cloth and stiffening, streight downwards, as if cut or chop'd asunder, but with a *Blunt* tool; onely the inward linnen or fustian lining of it was whole, by which, and by the view of the ragged Edges, it seem'd manifest to me, that it was by a stroak inwards (from without) not outwards from within.

His *Hat* was strangely torn, not just on the Crown, but on the side of the hat, and on the brim. On the side of it was a great hole, more than to put in ones fist through it: some part of it being quite struck away, and from thence divers gashes every way, as if torn, or cut with a *Dull* tool, and some of them of a good length, almost quite to the edges of the brim. And, beside these, one or two gashes more, which did not communicate with that hole in the side. This also I judged by a stroke inwards; not so much from the view of the edges of those gashes (from which there was scarce any judgment to be made either way) but because

cause the lining was not torn, only ript off from the edge of the hat ( where it was sow'd on ) on that side, where the hole was made. But his hat not being found upon his head, but at some distance from him, it did not appear, against what part of the head that hole was made.

Upon the rest of his Cloaths, I do not know of any further effect; nor did we smell any sulphurous scent about them: which might be, *Partly* because it was now a good while after the time, and *Partly* by reason of their being presently drenched in the water into which he fell.

The night following, the three *Doctors* above mentioned, & my self, with some Chirurgions ( besides a multitude of others ) were present at the opening of the head, to see if any thing could be there discover'd; but there appear'd no sign of contusion; the brain full and in good order; the nerves whole and sound, the vessels of the brain pretty full of blood. But nothing was by any of them discern'd to be at all amiss. But it was by candle-light, and they had not time to make very nice Observation of it ( the Body being to be buried by and by ) and the crowd of people was a further hindrance. But if any thing had been considerably out of order to the view, it would surely have been by some of them discovered. Some of them thought, they discern'd a small fissure or crack in the skull; and some who held it, while it was sawing off, said, they felt it Jarring in their hands, and there seem'd to the eye something like it, but it was so small, as that by Candle-light we could not agree it certainly so to be.

Some of the *Hair* on the right Temples was manifestly singed, or burnt; and the lower part of that Ear blacker, than the parts about it, but soft; and it might be only the setting of the Blood. The upper part of the left shoulder, and that side of the neck, were also somewhat blacker, than the rest of the Body, but whether it were by the blow, which broke the collar, and scorch'd the round red spot thereupon, or only by setting of the blood, I cannot say; yet I think, it might very well be, that both on the head, and on this side of the neck, there might be a very great blow, and a contusion upon it ( and seems to have been so, by the tearing of the hat, and breaking the collar, if not also cracking of the skull ) and yet no sign of such contusion, because dying so immediately, there was not time for the blood to gather

to the part and stagnate there ( which in bruises is the cause of blackness ) and it was but as if such a blow had been given on a Body newly dead; which does not use to cause such a symptom of a bruise, after the blood ceases to circulate.

Having done with the Head, they open'd the *Breast*, and found that burning to reach quite through the skin, which was in those scorch'd places hard and horney, and shrunk up, so as it was not so thick as the soft skin about it: but no appearance of any thing deeper than the skin; the Muscles not at all disorder'd or discolour'd (perhaps, upon the reason, that was but now said of the Head, Neck and Shoulder.) Having then taken off the *Sternum*, the Lungs and Heart appear'd all well, and well-colour'd without any disorder.

This is the sum of what was observed; onely that the whole Body was, by night, very much swell'd, more than in the morning; and smelt very strong and offensively: Which might be by the hotness of the weather, and by the heat of the place occasion'd by the multitude of people.

### *An Experiment*

*To examine, what Figure, and Celerity of Motion begetteth, or encreaseth Light and Flame.*

This was communicated by Dr. *Beale*, as follows;

*May 5. 1665.* fresh Mackrels were boyl'd in Water, with salt and sweet herbs; and, when the Water was perfectly cold, the next morning, the Mackrels were left in the Water for pickle.

*May 6.* more fresh Mackrels were boyl'd in like water; and *May 7.* both water and Mackrels were put into the former water, together with the former Mackrels. ( Which circumstances I do particularize, because, whether, the mixture of the pickle of several ages, and a certain space of time, or whatever else was necessary, and wanting, the tryal did not succeed with like effect at other times.)

But now on the next Munday (*May 8.*) evening, the Cook stirring the water, to take out some of the Mackrels, found the water at the first motion become very luminous, and the Fish shining through the water, as adding much to the Light, which the water yielded. The water by the mixture of Salt and Herbs,

in

in the boyling, was of it self thick and rather blackish, than of anyo ther clear colour: yet being stirr'd, it shin'd, and all the fish appear'd, more brightly luminous in their own shapes.

Wherever the drops of this water (after it was stirr'd) fell on the ground, or benches, they shin'd: And the children took drops in their hands, as broad as a penny, running with them about the house, and each drop, both neer and at distance, seem'd by their shining as broad as a six pence, or a shilling, or broader.

The Cook turn'd up the side of the fish, which was lowest, and thence came no shining: and after the water was for some good time settled, and fully at rest, it did not shine at all.

On Tuesday night (*May 9.*) we repeated the same Trial, and found the same effects. The water, till it was stirr'd, gave no light, but was thick and dark, as we saw by day-light, and by candle-light. As soon as the Cooks hand was thrust into the water, it began to have a glimmering; but being gently stirr'd by the hand moving round (as the Dairy-maids do to gather the Curds for Cheese) it did so shine, that they, who look'd on it at some distance, from the further end of another room, thought verily, it was the shining of the Moon through a Window upon a Vessel of Milk; and by brisker Circulation it seem'd to flame.

The Fish did then shine as well from the Inside, as the Outside, and chiefly from the throat, and such places, as seem'd a little broken in the boyling.

I took a piece, that shin'd most, and fitted it, as well as I could devise in the night, both to my great *Microscope*, and afterwards to my little one: but I could discern no light by any of these Glasses; nor from any drops of the shining water, when put into the Glasses. And *May 10.* in the brightest rayes of the Sun, I examin'd, in my great *Microscope*, a small broken piece of the Fish, which shin'd most the night before. We could find nothing on the surface of the Fish very remarkable. It seem'd whitish, and in a manner dried, with deep inequalities. And others, as well as my self, thought, we saw a stream, rather darkish, than luminous, arising, like a very small dust, from the fish: And rarely here and there, a very small, and almost imperceptible sparkle in the Fish. Yet of these sparkles we are certain; we numbred them, and agreed in the number, order and place. Of the steam I am not confident, but do suspect our Eyes in the bright

bright Sun, or that it might be some dust in the Aire.

The great *Microscope* being fitted in the day-light for this piece of Fish, we examin'd it that night, and it yielded no light at all, either by the view of the Glass, or otherwise.

Finding it dry, I thought that the moisture of Spittle, and touching of it, might cause it to shine: and so it did, though but a very little, in a few small sparks, which soon extingnish't. This we saw with the bare eye; not in the Glass.

The Fish were not yet fetide, nor insipid to the best discerning palats: And I caused two Fish to be kept for further Tryall, two or three daies longer, till they were fetide in very hot weather; and then I expected more brightness, but could find none, either in the water, by stirring it, or in the Fish, taken out of the water.

And some Trials I made afterwards with other boyld Mackrels (as is above said) with like pickle, but fail'd of the like success.

This season serves for many Trials in this kind, and by better *Microscopes*, or better ordered. And in these Vulgarities we may perhaps as well trace out the cause and nature of Light, as in Jewels of greatest value, &c.

### *Some Considerations*

#### *Touching a Letter in the Journal des Scavans of May 24.*

1666.

In Num. 9. of these *Transactions* were publish't the *Schemes* and *Descriptions* of certain Waies of *Sounding the Depth of the Sea without a Line*; and of *Fetching up Water from the bottom of it*; together with some Experiments already made with the former of these two Contrivances. The Author of the French *Journal des Scavans* found good, to insert them both in his *Journal of May 3*; but in another of *May 24.* intimates, that the said *Schemes* and their *Descriptions* are not very clear and intelligible (he means, that they were not well understood by French Readers;) proposing also some Difficulties, relating to that Subject, and esteemed by him necessary to be satisfied, before any use could be made of the said Instruments.

Upon this occasion, the Author of these *Tracts* thinks fit, here to represent,

First,

First, That *English-men* and such others, as are well versed in the *English* tongue, find no difficulty in understanding the descriptions of these *Engins*, nor in apprehending their structure, exhibited by the *Figures*, especially if notice be taken of the Emendation, expressed at the end of *Num. 10.* about the misgraving the *Bended end* of the *Springing Wire*; (which it seems has not been noted in *France*, though the said *Num. 10.* is known to have been seen there a pretty while before their *Journal* of *May 24.* was publish'd. ) And as for the particular of the *Bucket*, fetching water from the bottom of the *Sea*, both the *Figure* and the annexed *Description* thereof are so plain and clear, that 'tis some wonder here, that any difficulty of understanding them is pretended by any, that hath but ordinary skill in *Cutts* and the *English* language. Mean while, that way, which the *French* Author recommends for this purpose as more simple, *Videl. a Brass-Pump with double Valves*, is not at all unknown in *England*, nor has bin left untried there; but was found inconvenient, in respect that the *Valves* in descending did not fully open, and give the water a free passage through the *Cavity* of the *Vessel*, nor in ascending shut so close, as to hinder the water from coming in at the top: Whereas by the way, proposed in *Num. 9.* both is perform'd with great ease and security.

Secondly, Whereas the *French* Author is of opinion, that 'tis unknown, How much time a *Heavy Body* requires to sink in water, according to a certain depth; He may please to take notice, that that hath been made out in *England* by frequent Experiments; by which, several *Depths*, found by this Method of sounding without a *Line*, were examin'd by trying them over again in the same place with a *Line*, after the common way. And as to that *Quere* of his, Whether a *heavy Body* descends in the same Proportion of swiftness in *Water*, that it would do in *Air*? The answer is, that it does not; but that, after it is sunk one or two fathoms into the *Water*, it has there arrived to its greatest swiftness, and keeps, after that, an equal degree of velocity; the *Resistance* of the water being then found equal to the *Endeavour* of the *heavy Body* downwards.

Thirdly, When the same *Author* alledges that it must be known, when a *Light Body* reascends from the bottom of the water to the

the top, in what proportion of time and swiftness it rises. He seems not to have consider'd, that in this Experiment, the times of the descent and ascent are both taken; and computed together; so that, for this purpose, there needs not that nicety, he discourses of.

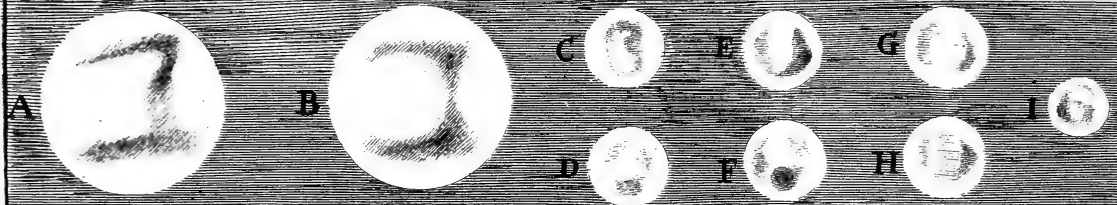
*Fourthly*, Whereas 'tis further excepted, That this way of Sounding depths is no new invention; The answer is ready, that neither is it pretended to be so, in the often quoted *Traët*; it being only intimated there, that the manner of performing it, as 'tis in that place represented and described, is new.

*Lastly*, To rectifie the said Author's mistake, as if the instrument of Fetching up water from the bottom of the Sea, were chiefly contriv'd, to find out, Whether in some places of the sea any *Sweet* water is to be met with at the bottom: There will need no more, than to direct him to the Book it self *Num. 9.* where p. 149. towards the end, the *First* use of this *Bucket* is express'd to be, to know the *degrees of Saltness* of the water according to its nearness to the top or bottom; or rather to know the constitution of the Sea-water in several depths of several *Climats*, which is a matter, much better to be found out by *Triall*, than *Discourse*. Neither is it any where argued in that Book ( as the *French Journal* insinuates ) that, because sweet water is found at the bottom of the Sea of *Babarem*, therefore it *must*, but only that it *may*, be found so elsewhere. And since the same *Journal* admits, that those Sweet water-springs, which yield the sweet water, that is found at the said place, have been formerly on the *Continent*, far enough from the sea, which hath afterwards cover'd them; It will be, 'tis presum'd, lawful to ask, Why in many other places there may not be found the like? And besides, how we do know, but that there may be in other parts, Eruptions of large springs at the bottom of the Sea, as well as there.

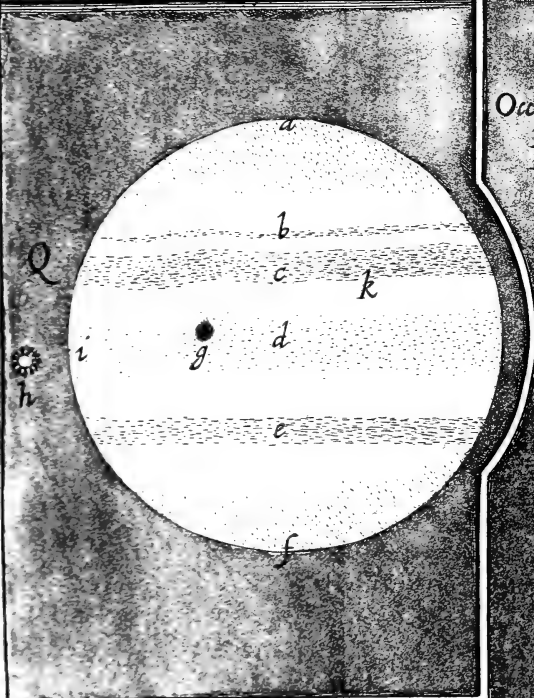


MA

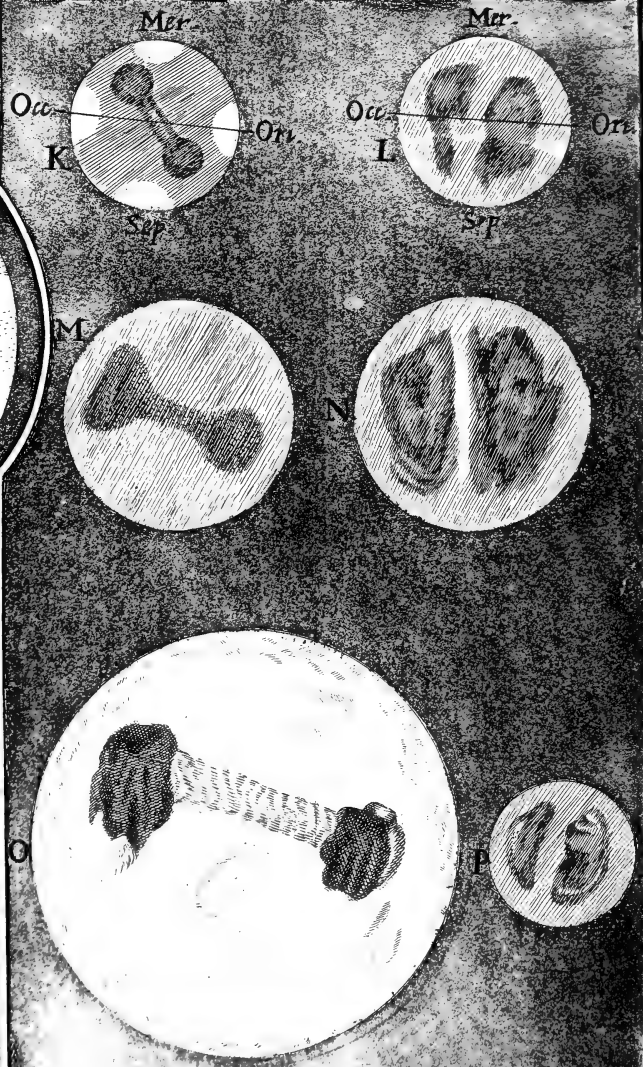
The Figures of the Observations made in London.



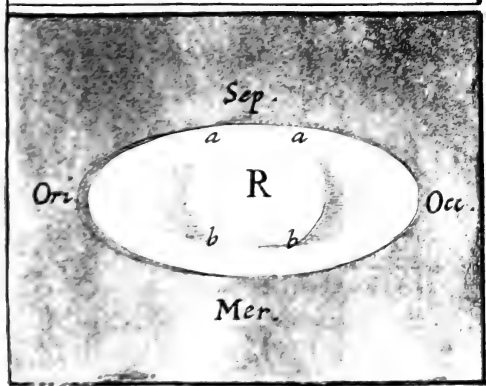
The Observation of Iupiter.



The Figures of y<sup>e</sup> Italian Observations.



The late Observ. of Saturne.



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, July 2. 1666.

## The Contents.

*An Account of a New kind of Baroscope, which may be call'd Statical; and of some Advantages and Conveniencies it hath above the Mercurial; communicated by Mr. Boyle. The Particular Observations of the Planet Mars, formerly intimated to have been made by Mr. Hook in February and March last. Some Observations, made in Italy, confirming the former; and withall fixing the Period of the said Planet's Revolution. Observations, lately made at London, of the Planet Jupiter: as also of Saturn. A Relation of a sad Effect of Thunder and Lightning. An Account of some Books, lately publish't; videl. The Relations of divers Curious Voyages, by Mons. Thevenot: A Discourse about the Cause of the Inundation of the Nile, by Mons. de la Chambre; both French: De Principiis & Ratiocinatione Geometrarum, Contra Fastum Professorum Geometriae, by Mr. Hobbes: King Salomons Pourtraiture of Old Age, by J. Smith, M. D.*

### An Account

*Of a New kind of Baroscope, which may be called Statical; and of some Advantages and Conveniencies it hath above the Mercurial: Communicated, some while since, by the Honourable Robert Boyle.*



*S* for the New kind of Baroscopes, which, not long agoe, \*I intimated to you, that my \*See Num. 11. p. haste would not permit me to give 185. *Phil. Trans-* you an account off; since your Let- *actions.* ters acquaint me, that you still design a Communicating to the

Curious as much Information, as may be, in reference to *Baroscopes*; I shall venture to send you some Account of what I did but name (in my former Letter) to you.

Though by a Passage, you may meet with in the 19th and 20th Pages of my *Thermometrical Experiments and Thoughts*, you may find, that I did some years agoe think upon this New kind of Baroscope; yet the Changes of the Atmosphere's Weight not happening to be then such, as I wish'd, and being unwilling to

*\* The Scales here meant were before competent Eye-witnesses made to turn manifestly with the thousandth part of a grain.*

deprive my self of all other use of the exactest Ballance\*, that I (or perhaps any man) ever had, I confess to you, that successive avocations put this attempt for two or three years out of my thoughts; till afterwards returning to a place, where I chanc'd to find two or three pairs of Scales, I had left there, the sight of them brought it into my mind; and though I were then unable to procure exacter, yet my desire to make the Experiment some amends for so long a neglect, put me upon considering, that if I provided a *Glass-bubble*, more than ordinary large and light, even such Ballances, as those, might in some measure perform, what I had tried with the strangely nice ones above-mention'd.

I caus'd then to be blown at the Flame of a Lamp some *Glass-bubbles* as large, thin and light, as I could then procure, and choosing among them one, that seem'd the least unfit for my turn, I counterpois'd it in a pair of Scales, that would loose their *Equilibrium* with about the 30th part of a Grain, and were suspended at a Frame. I placed both the Ballance and the Frame by a good Baroscope, from whence I might learn the present weight of the Atmosphere. Then leaving these Instruments together; though the Scales, being no nicer than I have express'd, were not able to shew me all the Variations of the Air's weight, that appear'd in the *Mercurial* Baroscope, yet they did what I expected, by shewing me variations no greater, than alter'd the height of Quicksilver half a quarter of an Inch, and perhaps much smaller, than those: Nor did I doubt, that, if I had had either tender Scales, or the means of supplying the Experiment with convenient accommodations, I should have discerned

scerned far smaller Alterations of the Weight of the Air, since I had the pleasure to see the Buble sometimes in an *æquilibrium* with the counterpoise; sometimes, when the Atmosphere was high, preponderate so manifestly, that the Scales being gently stirr'd, the Cock would play altogether on that side, at which the Buble was hung; and at other times (when the Air was heavier) that, which was at the first but the Counterpoise, would preponderate, and, upon the motion of the Ballance, make the Cock vibrate altogether on its side. And this would continue sometimes many daies together, if the Air so long retain'd the same measure of gravity; and then (upon other changes) the Buble would regain an *æquilibrium*, or a preponderance; so that I had oftentimes the satisfaction, by looking first upon the *Statical* Baroscope (as for distinctions sake it may be call'd) to foretell, whether in the *Mercurial* Baroscope the Liquor were high or low. Which Observations though they hold as well in Winter, and several times in Summer (for I was often absent during that season) as the Spring, yet the frequency of their Vicissitudes (which perhaps was but accidental) made them more pleasant in the latter of these seasons.

So that, the matter of Fact having been made out by variety of repeated Observations, and by sometimes comparing severall of those new *Baroscopes* together, I shall add some of those Notes about this Instrument, which readily occur to my memory, reserving the rest till another opportunity.

And *First*, if the ground, on which I went in framing this *Baroscope*, be demanded, the answer in short may be; 1. That, though the Glafs-buble, and the Glafs-counterpoise, at the time of their first being weigh'd, be in the Air, wherein they both are weigh'd, exactly of the same weight; yet they are nothing near of the same bulk; the Buble, by reason of its capacious cavity (which contains nothing but Air, or something that weighs less than Air) being perhaps a hundred or two hundred times (for I have not conveniency to measure them) bigger than the Metalline counterpoise. 2. That according to a *Hydrostatical* Law (which you know I have lately had occasion to make out) If two Bodies of equal gravity, but unequal bulk come to be weigh'd in another *Medium*, they will be no longer equi-

equiponderant; but if the new *Medium* be heavier, the greater Body, as being lighter in *Specie*, will loose more of its weight, than the lesser and more compact; but if the new *Medium* be lighter than the first, then the bigger Body will outweigh the lesser: And this disparity, arising from the change of *Medium's*, will be so much the greater, by how much the greater inequality of bulk there is between the Bodies formerly equiponderant.

3. That, laying these two together, I consider'd, that 'twould be all one, as to the effect to be produced, whether the Bodies were weigh'd in *Medium's* of differing gravity, or in the same *Medium*, in case its (*specifick*) gravity were considerably alter'd: And consequently, that since it appear'd by the *Baroscope*, that the weight of the Air was sometimes heavier, and sometimes lighter, the alterations of it, in point of gravity, from the weight, it was off at first counterpoising of the Buble of it, would *unequally* affect so large and hollow a Body, as the Buble, and so small and dense a one, as a Metallin weight: And when the Air by an increase of gravity should become a heavier *Medium*, than before, it would buoy up the Glas more than the Counterpoise; and if it grew lighter, than it was at first, would suffer the former to preponderate: (The Illustrations and Proof can scarce be added in few words; but, if it be desired, I may, God permitting, send you them at my next leisure:.) And though our English Air be about a thousand times lighter, than water, the difference in weight of so little Air, as is but equal in bulk to a Buble, seem'd to give small hopes, that it would be sensible upon a Ballance; yet, by making the Buble very large and light, I supposed and found the Event, I have already related.

*Secondly*, The hermetically seal'd Glas-buble, I employed, was of the bigness of a somewhat large *Orange*, and weigh'd about 1. drachme and 10. grains. But I thought it very possible, if I had been better furnish'd with conveniencies (wherein I afterwards found, I was not mistaken) to make (among many, that might be expected to miscarry) some, that might be preferable to this, either for capacity or lightnes, or both; especially if care be taken, that they be not seal'd up, whilst they are too hot. For, though one would think, that it were advan-  
tagious

tagious to rarify and drive out the Air as much as is possible, because in such seal'd Bubbles the Air it self (as I have elsewhere shewn) has a weight; yet this advantage countervails not the inconvenience of being obliged to increase the weight of the Glass, which when it includes highly rarified Air, if it be not somewhat strong, will be broken by the pressure of the External Air, as I have sufficiently tryed.

*Thirdly*, I would have tryed, whether the *Dryness* and *Moisture* of the Air would in any measure have alter'd the weight of the Buble, as well as the Variation of Gravity produced in the *Atmosphere* by other causes; but the extraordinarily constant absence of Fogs, kept me from making Observations of this kind; save that one morning early, being told of a mist, I went to see (being my self in bed) whether it made the Air so heavy as to buoy up the Buble; but did not learn, that that mist had any sensible operation on it.

*Fourthly*, By reason of the difficulties and casualties, that may happen about the procuring and preserving such large and light Bubbles, as I have been lately mentioning; it may in some cases prove a convenience to be inform'd, That I have sometimes, instead of one sufficiently large Buble, made use of two, that were smaller. And, though a single Buble of competent bignesse be much preferable, by reason that a far less quantity and weight of Glass is requisite to comprise an equal capacity, when the Glass is blown into a single Buble, than when it is divided into two; yet I found, that the employing of two instead of one, did not so ill answer my expectations, but that they may for a need serve the turn instead of the other; than which they are more easier to be procured: And if the Ballance be strong enough to bear so much Glass, without being injur'd: by employing two or a greater number of large Bubbles, the effect may be more conspicuous, than if only a single Buble (though a very good one) were employed.

This instrument may be much improved by divers Accommodations. As

*First*, There may be fitted to the *Ansa* (or Checks of the Ballance) an Arch (of a Circle) divided into 15. or 20. deg. (more or less, according to the goodness of the Ballance) that the Cock resting over against these Divisions, may readily  
and

and without Calculation shew the quantity of the Angle, by which, when the scales propend either way, the Cock declines from the Perpendicular, and the beam from its Horizontall parallelism.

*Secondly*, Those, that will be so curious, may, instead of the Ordinary Counterpoise (of Brass) employ one of Gold, or at least of Lead, whereof the *latter* being of equal weight with Brass, is much less in Bulk, and the *former* amounts not to half its bigness.

*Thirdly*, These parts of the Ballance, that may be made of Copper or Brass, without any prejudice to the exactness, will, by being made of one of those Mettals, be less subject, than Steel, (which yet, if well hardned and polish'd, may last good a great while) to rust with long standing.

*Fourthly*, Instead of the scales, the Buble may be hung at one end of the Beam, and only a Counterpoise to it at the other, that the Beam may not be burthen'd with unnecessary weight.

*Fifthly*, The whole instrument, if placed in a small Frame, like a square Lanthorn with Glass-windows, and a hole at the top for the Commerce of the internal and external Air, will be more free from dust, and irregular agitations; to the latter of which, it will otherwise be sometimes incident.

*Sixthly*, This instrument being accommodated with a light Wheele and an Index (such as have been applyed by the excellent Dr. *Chr. Wren* to open Weather glasses, and by the ingenious Mr. *Hook* to *Baroscopes*) may be made to shew much more minute variations, than otherwise.

*Seventhly*, And the length of the Beam, and exquisitnes of the Ballance, may easily, *without* any of the foregoing helps (and much more *with* them) make the instrument far exacter, than any of those, I was reduced to employ. And to these Accommodations divers others may be suggested by a farther consideration of the nature of the thing, and a longer practice.

Though in some respects this *Statical* Baroscope be inferior to the *Mercurial*; yet in others it has its own advantages and conveniencies above it.

And 1. It confirms *ad oculum* our former Doctrine, that the falling and rising of the *Mercury* depends upon the varying weight of the Atmosphere; since in this Baroscope it cannot



be pretended, that a *Fuga vacui*, or a *Funiculus*, is the cause of the changes, we observe. 2. It shews, that not only the Air has weight, but a more considerable one, than some Learned men, who will allow me to have prov'd, it has some weight, will admit; since even the variation of weight in so small a quantity of Air, as is but equal in bulk to an *Orange*, is manifestly discoverable upon such Ballances, as are none of the nicest. 3. This *Statical* Baroscope will oftentimes be more parable, than the other: For many will finde it more easie, to procure a good pair of Gold-scales, and a Buble or two, than a long Cane seal'd, a quantity of *Quick-silver*, and all the other requisits of the *Mercurial* Baroscope; especially if we comprise the trouble and skill, that is requisite to free the deserted part of the Tube from Air. 4; And whereas the difficulty of removing the *Mercurial* Instrument has kept men from so much as attempting to do it, even to neighbouring places; the Essential parts of the *Scale-Baroscope* (for the Frame is none of them) may very easily in a little room be carried, whither one will, without the hazard of being spoil'd or injur'd. 5. There is not in *Statical* Baroscopes, as in the other, a danger of uncertainty, as to the goodness of the Instruments, by reason, that in *these* the Air is, in some more, and in some less perfectly excluded; whereas in *those*, that consideration has no-place. (And by the way, I have sometimes, upon this account, been able to discover by our new Baroscope, that an esteem'd *Mercurial* one, to which I compar'd it, was not well freed from Air.) 6. It being, as I formerly intimated, very possible to discover *Hydrostatically*, both the bigness of the Buble, and the Contents of the cavity, and the weight and dimensions of the *Glassie* substance (which together with the included Air make up the Buble,) much may be discover'd by this Instrument, as to the Weight of the Air, *absolute* or *relative*. For, when the *Quick-silver* in the *Mercurial* Baroscope is either very high, or very low, or at a middle station between its greatest and least height, bringing the *Scale-Barometer* to an *Exact Equilibrium*; (with very minute divisions of a Graine,) you may, by watchfully observing, when the *Mercury* is risen or falln just an inch, or a fourth, or half an inch &c. and putting in the like minute divisions of a Grain to the lighter Scale, till you have again brought the Ballance to an  
exquisite

exquisite *Æquilibrium*; you may, I say, determine, What known weight in the *Statical* Baroscope answers such determinate Altitudes of the ascending and descending Quick-silver in the *Mercurial*. And if the Ballance be accommodated with a divided Arch, or a Wheel and Index, these Observations will assist you for the future to determine readily, by seeing the inclination of the Cock or the degree mark'd by the Index, what pollency the Buble hath, by the change of the *Atmospheres* weight, acquired or lost. Some Observations of this nature I watchfully made, sometimes putting in a 64<sup>th</sup>. sometimes a 32<sup>th</sup> sometimes a 16<sup>th</sup> and sometimes heavier parts of a Grain, to the lighter Scale. But one, that knew not, for what uses those little papers were, coming to a window, where my Baroscopes stood, so unluckily shook them out of the Scales, and confounded them, that he robb'd me of the opportunity of making the nice Observations I intended, though I had the satisfaction of seeing, that they were to be made. 7. By this *Statical* Instrument we may be assisted to compare the *Mercurial* Baroscopes of several places (though never so distant) and to make some Estimates of the Gravities of the Air therein. As if, for instance, I have found by Observation, that the Buble, I employ, (and one may have divers Bubbles of several sizes, that the one may repaire any mischance, that may happen to another) weigh'd just a Drachme, when the *Mercurial* Cylinder was at the height of 29½ inches (which in some places I have found a moderate altitude;) and that the Addition of the 16<sup>th</sup> part of a gr. is requisite to keep the Buble in an *Æquilibrium*, when the *Mercury* is risen an 8<sup>th</sup>, or any determinate part of an inch above the former station: When I come to another place, where there is a *Mercurial* Barometer, as well freed from Air as mine (for that must be supposed) if taking out my *Scale* instrument, it appeare to weigh precisely a Drachme, and the *Mercury* in the Baroscope there stand at just 29½ inches, we may conclude the Gravity of the Atmosphere not to be sensibly unequal in both those two places, though very distant. And though there be no Baroscope there, yet if there be an additional weight, as for instance, the 16<sup>th</sup> part of a Grain requisite to be added to the Buble, to bring the scales to an *Æquilibrium*, it will appear that the Air at this second place is, at that time

so much heavier, than the Air of the former place was, when the *Mercury* stood at  $29\frac{1}{2}$  inches.

But in making such comparisons, we must not forget to consider the Situation of the several places, if we mean to make Estimates not only of the weight of the Atmosphere, but of the weight and density of the Air. For, though the Scales will shew (as has been said) whether there be a difference of weight in the Atmosphere at the two places; yet, if one of them be in a Vale or bottom, and the other on the top or some elevated part of a Hill, it is not to be expected, that the Atmosphere, in this latter place, should gravitate as much, as the Atmosphere in the former, on which a longer Pillar of Air does lean or weigh.

And the mention, I have made of the differing Situation of Places, puts me in mind of something, that may prove another use of our *Statistical* Baroscope, and which I had thoughts of making tryal off, but was Accidentally hindred from the opportunity of doing it. Namely, that by exactly poyssing the Buble at the foot of a high Steeple or Hill, and carrying it in its close Frame to the top, one may, by the weight requisite to be added to Counterpoise there to bring the Beam to its Horizontal position, observe the difference of the weight of the Air at the bottom, and at the top; and, in case the Hill be high enough, at some intermediate Stations. But how far this may assist men, to estimate the *Absolute* or *Comparative* height of Mountains, and other elevated Places; and what other Uses the Instrument may be put to, when it is duly improved; and the Cautions, that may be requisite in the several cases, that shall be proposed, I must leave to more leasure, and farther Consideration.

### *The Particulars.*

*Of those Observations of the Planet Mars, formerly intimated to have been made at London in the Months of February and March A. 1666.*

To perform, what was promised *Num. 11.* of these Papers, *pag. 198*; 'tis thought fit now to publish the Particular Observations, concerning the spots in *Mars*, and their motion, as they were made with a 36 foot Telescope, and produced in

writing before the *Royal Society*, the 28 *March* 1666. by Mr. *Hook*, as follows ;

Having a great desire (saith he) to observe the *Body of Mars*, whilst *Acronycal* and *Retrograde* (having formerly with a *Glass* of about 12. foot long, observ'd some kind of Spots in the Face of it, ) though it be not at present in the *Perihelium* of its Orbe, but nearer its *Aphelium*, yet I found, that the Face of it, when near its *Opposition* to the Sun (with a *Charge*, the 36. foot-glass, I made use off, would well bear) appear'd very near as big, as that of the Moon to the *naked eye*; which I found, by comparing it with the Full Moon, near adjoining to it, *March* 10.

But such had been the ill disposition of the Air for several nights, that from more than 20. Observations of it, which I had made since its being *Retrograde*, I could find nothing of satisfaction, though I often imagin'd, I saw Spots, yet the *Inflexive veins* of the Air (if I may so call those parts, which, being interspers'd up and down in it, have a greater or less *Refractive power*, than the Air next adjoining, with which they are mixt) did make it so confus'd and glaring, that I could not conclude upon any thing.

On the third of *March*, though the Air were still bad enough yet I could see now and then the *Body of Mars* appearing of the form A: which I presently described by a *Scheme*; and about 10. minutes after, as exactly representing what I saw through the *Glass*, as I could, I drew the *Scheme* B. This I was sufficiently satisfied (by very often observing it through the *Tube*, and changing my Eye into various positions, that so there might be no kind of *Fallacy* in it) could be nothing else, but some more *Dusky* and *Spotted* parts of the Face of this Planet.

*March* 10. finding the Air very bad, I made use of a very shallow Eye-glass, as finding nothing *Distinct* with the greater *Charge*; and saw the appearance of it as in C, which I imagin'd, might be the Representation of the former Spots by a lesser charge. About 3 of the Clock the same morning, the Air being very bad (though to appearance exceeding clear, and causing all the Stars to twinkle, and the minute Stars to appear very thick) the *Body* seem'd like D; which I still suppos'd to be the

the Representation of the same Spots through a more confused and glaring Air.

But observing *March 21.* I was surpris'd to find the Air ( though not so clear, as to the appearance of small Stars ) so *exceeding transparent*, and the Face of *Mars* so very well *defined*, and round, and distinct, that I could manifestly see it of the shape in E. about half an hour after Nine at night. The *Triangular* spot on the right side ( as it was inverted by the Telescope, according to the appearances, through with all the preceding *Figures* are drawn ) appear'd very black and distinct, the other towards the left more dim ; but both of them sufficiently plain and defin'd. About a quarter before 12. of the Clock the same night, I observ'd it again with the same Glass, and found the appearance exactly, as in F ; which I imagin'd to shew me a *Motion* of the former triangular spot : But designing to observe it again about 3. of the Clock the same Morning, I was hindred by cloudy weather.

But *March 22.* about half an hour after 8. at night, finding the same Spots in the same posture, I concluded, that the preceding Observation was only the appearance of the same Spots at another height and thickness of the Air : And thought my self confirm'd in this Opinion, by finding them in much the same posture, *March 23.* about half an hour after 9. though the Air was nothing so good as before.

And though I desired to make Observations, about 3. of the Clock those mornings ; yet something or other interven'd, that hindred me, till *March 28.* about 3 of the Clock, the Air being light (in weight) though moist and a little hazy ; when I plainly saw it, to have the form, represented in I ; which is not reconcileable with the other Appearances, unless we allow a *Turbinated* motion of *Mars* upon its Center : Which, if such there be, from the Observations made *March 21. 22. and 23.* we may guess it to be once or twice in about 24. hours unless it may have some kind of *Librating* motion ; which seems not so likely. Now, whether certainly so or not, I shall endeavour, as oft as I have opportunity, further to observe.

A particular direction to the *Figures* mentioned in the precedent discourse.

A. *March 3<sup>d</sup>. 00<sup>h</sup>. 20<sup>m</sup>. in the morning: the Air having many inflecting*

ing parts dispersed up and down in it; by the Wheel Barometer;  
heavy,

B. Another Scheme, which I drew from my Observation, about  
10. minutes after, the same morning. Both these were observed with a  
very deep Eye-glass.

C. March 10<sup>d.</sup> 00<sup>h.</sup> 20<sup>m.</sup> in the morning: the Air heavy and  
inflective. Use was made of a shallow or ordinary Charge.

D. March 10<sup>d.</sup> 3<sup>h.</sup> 00<sup>m.</sup> in the Morning; the Air very heavy and  
Inflective, which made it glare and radiate, and be more confused, than  
about 3. hours before. A shallow Charge.

E. March 21<sup>d.</sup> 9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub><sup>h.</sup> post merid; the Air light (in weight) and clear,  
without inflecting parts; the Face appear'd most distinctly of this  
Forme. A shallow Charge.

F. March 21<sup>d.</sup> 11<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub><sup>h.</sup> post merid; the Air continuing very light and  
clear, without inflecting vapours. A shallow Charge.

G. March 21<sup>d.</sup> 8<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub><sup>h.</sup> post mer. the Air clear, with few inflecting  
veins in it, and indifferent light. A shallow Charge.

H. March 23<sup>d.</sup> 9<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub><sup>h.</sup> post mer. the Air pretty light, but moist, and  
somewhat thick and hazy, but seem'd to have but few veins, or infle-  
cting parts.

I. March 28<sup>d.</sup> 3<sup>h.</sup> p. m. much the same kind of Air with that of  
March 23; light, moist, and a little hazy, with some very few veins.

### Observations

Made in Italy, confirming the former, and withall fixing the  
Period of the Revolution of Mars.

These Observations we shall summarily present the Curious  
in these parts with, as they were lately presented (by Letter  
from his Excellency the Ambassadour of Venice, now residing  
at the Court of France) to the Royal Society, in some printed  
sheets of Paper, entituled, *MARTIS, circa Axem proprium  
Revolubilis, Observationes, BONONIAE à JO. DOMINICO  
CASSINO habitæ*; come to hand June 3. 1666.

In these Papers the Excellent *Cassini* affirms;

1. That with a Telescope of 24. Palmes, or of about 16 Foot,  
wrought after *S. Campani's* way, he began to observe February 6.  
1666 (ft-n.) in the morning, and saw two dark Spots in the first  
Face of Mars.

2, That

2. That with the same Glass he observ'd *Febr.*  $\frac{14}{24}$ , in the Evening, in the *other* Face of this Planet, two other Spots, like those of the first, but bigger.

3. That afterwards continuing the Observations, he found the Spots of these two Faces to turn by little and little from *East to West*, and to return at last to the same situation, wherein he had seen them first.

4. That *S. Campani*, having also observ'd at *Rome* with Glasses of 50. *Palmes* or about 35 *Foot*, likewise of his own contrivance, had seen in the same Planet the same *Phenomena*.

4. That sometimes he hath seen, during the same night, the two Faces of *Mars*, one, in the Evening, the other in the Morning.

6. That the Motion of these Spots in the inferior part of the apparent Hemisphere of *Mars*, is made from *East to West*, as that of all the other Celestial Bodies, and is perform'd by Parallels, that decline *much* from the *Equator*, and *little* from the *Ecliptick*.

7. That the Spots return the next day to the same situation, 40. minutes later, than the day before; so that in every 36. or 37. daies, about the same hour, they come again to the same place.

8. He promises shortly to give us the particular *Tables* of this Motion and of its Inequalities, together with the *Ephemerides* themselves.

9. He represents, that some other *Astronomers* have also made at *Rome* several Observations of these Spots of *Mars*, from *March*  $\frac{14}{24}$ . to *March*  $\frac{20}{30}$ . with Glasses, wrought by *Eustachio Divini*, of 25. and 45. *Palmes*: Which Spots he makes little differing from his own, of the first Face; as will by and by appear, by the direction to the *Schemes*.

10. But he adds, that those other *Roman Astronomers*, that have observ'd with *Divini's* Glasses, will have the Conversion of *Mars* to be performed, not in 24 h, 40 m. (as he maintains it is) but in about 13 h.

11. And to evince, that they are mistaken in these Observations of theirs; he alledges, That they assure that the Spots, which they have seen in this Planet, (by an *Eustachian Telescope*) the  $\frac{20}{30}$  of *March*, were small, very distant from one another, remote from the middle of the Disk, and the *Oriental Spot* was less, than the *Occidental* (as is represented by the *Fig. O*; like that of the first Face of *Mars*.) whereas, on the contrary,

He

He (*Cassini*) pretends to evidence by his Observations, made at the same time at *Bononia*, that, the same day and hour, those Spots were very large, neer one another, in the midst of the Disk, the Oriental bigger than the Occidental (as appears by *Fig. P*, which is that of the second Face of *Mars*.)

12. Besides, he declares, that those *Astronomers* were too hafty, in determining, after 5 or 6 Observations only, in how much time *Mars* finish's his Revolution; and denies it to be perform'd in 13 hours: adding, that, though Himself had observ'd for a much longer time, than they; yet he durst not for a great while define, Whether *Mars* made but *one* Turn in 24 hours 40 minuts or *two*; and that all, that he could, for a long time affirm, was onely this, that after 24 h. 40 m. this Planet appear'd in the same manner he did before.

13. But since those first Observations, He affirms to have found cause to determine, that the Period of this Conversion is made in the said space of 24 h. 40 m; and not oftner than once within that time; Alledging for proof;

1. That, whereas *Febr. 6.* (R.n.) he saw the Spots of the first Face of *Mars*, moving from eleven of the Clock in the night, until break of day, they appear'd not afterwards in the Evening after the rising of that Planet (witness several intelligent persons, which he names, that were present at the Observations) Whence he infers, that after 12 hours and 20 minuts, the same Spots did not come about; since that the same, which in the morning were seen in the middle, upon the rising of *Mars*; after 13 or 14 hours, might have appear'd neer the Occidental Limb. But, because he might be imposed upon by Vapors, whilst *Mars* was yet so neer the *Horizon*, he gives this other determination, *vid.*

2. Whereas he saw the first Face of *Mars* the 6 of *February* at 11 of the clock of the night following; he did not see the same after 18 daies at the same hour; as he ought to have done, if the Period were absolved in the space of 12 h. 20 m.

3. Again, whereas he saw *Febr. 24.* in the Evening, the other Face of *Mars*, he could not see the same, the 13. and 15. day of *March*, to wit after 17 and 19 days; as he should have done, if the Revolution were made in the newly mention'd time.

4. Again, whereas the 27. of *March* in the Evening he saw the



the second Face of *Mars*, he could not see it the 14. and 16. of *April*.

From all which Observations he Judges it to be evident, that the Period of this Planets Revolution is not perform'd in the space of 12. hours 20. minutes, but in about 24 hours 40 minutes; more exactly to be determin'd by comparing distant Observations: And that those who affirm the former, must have been deceived by not well distinguishing the two Faces, but that having seen the second, taken it for the first.

All which he concludes with this Advertisement, that, when he defines the time of the Revolution of *Mars*, he does not speak of its *Mean* Revolution, but onely of that, which he observ'd, whilst *Mars* was opposite to the Sun; which is the shortest of all.

*The Figures of the Principal Observations, represented in the Book here discoursed of, may be seen in the annexed Scheme; videl.*

K. One of the Faces of *Mars*, as S. Cassini observed it March 3. (st.n.) 1666. in the Evening, with a Glass of 24 Palmes.

L. The other Face, as he saw it Febr.  $\frac{1}{24}$ . in th Evening.

M. The first Face, as S. Campani saw at Rome, March 3. 1666. in the Evening, with a Glass of 50 Palmes.

N. The second Face, as the same Campani observ'd it March  $\frac{1}{28}$ . in the Evening.

O. The Figure of *Mars*, as it was seen at Rome by a Telescope of Divini of 45 Palmes, March  $\frac{2}{30}$ .

P. The Figure of the said Planet, as it was seen the same day and hour at Bononia by Cassini; being that of the second Face.

### Some Observations

#### Lately made at London concerning the Planet Jupiter.

These, as they were made, so they were imparted, by Mr. *Hook*, as follows:

A. 1666. June 26. between 3. and 4. of the Clock in the morning, I observed the Body of *Jupiter* through a 60 foot-glass, and found the apparent Diameter of it through the Tube, to be somewhat more than 2. degrees, that is, about four times

times as big, as the Diameter of the *Moon* appears to the *naked* Eye. I saw the Limb pretty round, and very well defin'd without radiation. The parts of the *Phasis* of it had various degrees of Light. About *a* and *f*, the *North* and *South* poles of it, (in the *Fig. Q.*) 'twas somewhat darker, and by degrees it grew brighter towards *b.* and *e.* two Belts or Zones; the one of which (*b*) was a small dark Belt crossing the Body Southward; Adjoyning to which was a smal Line of a somewhat lighter part; and below that again, Southwards, was the great black Belt *c.* Between that, and *e.* the other smaller black Belt, was a pretty large and bright Zone; but the middle *d.* was somewhat darker than the edges. I perceiv'd, about 3<sup>h</sup>. 15<sup>m</sup>. near the middle of this, a very dark round Spot, like that represented at *g.* which was not to be perceiv'd about half an hour before: And I observed it, in about 10. minutes time to be gotten almost to *d.* keeping equal distance from the *Satelles b.* which moved also Westwardly, and was joyn'd to the Disk at *i.* at 3<sup>h</sup>. 25<sup>m</sup>. After which, the Air growing very hazy, and (as appeared by the *Baroscope*) very light also (in weight) I could not observe it: So that it was sufficiently evident, that this black Spot was nothing else, save the shadow of the *Satelles b.* Eclipsing a part of the Face of *Jupiter.* About two hours before, I had observed a large darker spot in the bigger Belt about *k.* which in about an hour or little more (for I did not exactly observe the time, nor draw the *Figure* of it) moving Westwards, disappear'd. About a week before, I discover'd also, together with a Spot in the Belt *c.* another Spot in the Belt *e.* which kept the same way and velocity with that of the Belt *c.* The other three *Satellites* in the time of this Eclipse, made by the *Satelles,* were Westwards of the Body of *Jupiter;* appearing as bright through the Tube, as the Body of *Jupiter* did to the naked Eye, and I was able to see them longer through the Tube, after the daylight came on, than I was able to see the Body of *Jupiter* with my naked eye.

*A late Observation about Saturn made by the same.*

June 29 1666. between 11. and 12. at night I observed the Body of *Saturn* through a 60. foot Telescope, and found it exactly

actly of the shape represented in the *Figure R*. The *Ring* appear'd of a somewhat brighter Light than the *Body*; and the black lines *aa*, crossing the *Ring*, and *bb* crossing the *Body* (whether *Shadows* or not, I dispute not) were plainly visible; whence I could manifestly see, that the *Souther*-most part of the *Ring* was on *this* side of the *Body*, and the *Northern* part, behind, or covered by the *Body*:

### A Relation Of a sad effect of Thunder and Lightning:

This Relation was written by that worthy Gentleman, *Thomas Neale* Esquire, (the then *High Sheriff* of the County of *Hampshire*, when this disaster hapned) to a Friend of his in *London*, as follows;

On the 24 of *January* 166 $\frac{1}{2}$ , one *Mr. Brooks* of *Hampshire*, going from *Winchester* towards his house near *Andover* in very bad Weather, was himself slain by Lightning, and the Horse, he rode on, under him. For about a mile from *Winchester* he was found with his Face beaten into the ground, one leg in the stirrup, the other in the *Horses* mane; his Cloaths all burnt off his back, not a piece as big as a handkerchief left intire, and his hair and all his body sing'd. With the force, that struck him down, his nose was beaten into his face, and his Chin into his Breast; where was a wound cut almost as low, as to his Navil; and his cloaths being, as aforesaid, torn, the pieces were so scatter'd and consum'd, that not enough to fill the crown of a hat could be found. His gloves were whole, but his hands in them sing'd to the bone. The hip-bone and shoulder of his Horse burn't and bruised; and his saddle torn in little pieces. This was what appear'd to the Coroners inquest, and so is likely to be as near truth, as any is to be had.

So far this Letter: Which, if it had come soon enough to the hands of the *Publisher*, would have been joyn'd to a like Relation, inserted in the next foregoing Papers (*Num. 13.*) of an accident hapn'd at a later time. With both which may be compared the Account, formerly published in Latin by the Learned *Dr. Charleton*, concerning the Boy, that was Thunder-

struck near *Nantwich* in *Cheshire*; the Title of the Book being, *Anatome Pueri de Cælo tacti*: such Relations, when truly made, well deserving to be carefully recorded for farther consideration.

*Of some Books lately publish't.*

*RELATIONS OF DIVERS CURIOUS VOYAGES*, by *Monf. Thevenot*, the third *Tome*, in *French*. This Book contains chiefly, the Ambassie of the *Dutch* into *China*, translated out of the *Dutch* manuscript: A Geographical description of *China*, translated out of a *Chinese* Author by *Martinus*: And the Account, which the Directors of the *Dutch East-India Company* made to the *States General*, touching the state of affairs in the *East-Indies*, when their late Fleet parted from thence. To touch some things of a *Geographical* and *Philosophical* nature, contained therein, we shall take notice;

1. How the Kingdom of *China* is peopled; there being according to the best computation (which is there made with singular care) above 58 millions of Men, not counting Magistrates, Soldiers, Priests, Eunuchs, Women and Children; so that it may not be altogether strange, if one should affirm, there were 200 millions of people, of all sorts, in that Kingdom.

2. That *Catay* is nothing else, but the *Six Northern Provinces* of *China*, separated from the other *Nine*, by the great River *KIANG*; and that the City *Cambalu* is the same with that of *Peking*: the *Tartars*, who carry every three years their Tribute to the Emperor of *China*, constantly calling the said Provinces and City by those names of *Catay*, and *Cambalu*.

3. That *China* is so well furnish'd with Rivers, and cut Channels, that men may go from the most Southern to the most Northern part thereof by water, except one daies journey: as the *Dutch Ambassadors* did, embarking at *Canton*, which is 23 d. 48 m. Northern Latitude, and landing at *Peking*, which is about 40 d; having only travell'd one daies journey over some Mountains of the Province *Kiamsi*.

4. That the people of *China* are exceeding industrious Husband-

bandmen, making, among other waies of improving their soile, great use of Flouding.

5. That the *Physicians* of *China* do cure Sicknesses with much ease, and in a short time: That they have very ancient Books of the nature and vertues of Herbs, Trees and Stones: That their Modern Physicians (as well as their Ancient ones did) write of the Prognosticks, Causes, Effects, &c. of Diseases. That their Remedies consist for the most part of *Simples* and *Decoctions*, *Cauteries*, *Frictions*; without the use of *Bloud-letting*: That they have such an excellent skill and method in feeling the *Pulse*, that by the means thereof they discover even the most latent causes of Diseases; taking a good half hour, when they visit a Patient, in feeling and examining his Pulse: That they prescribe much the use of *The*; and the drinking alwayes warme, whatever they drink: To the custome of both which it's imputed, that the inhabitants of *China* do spit very little, nor are subject to the Stone or Gout: That they prise highly the Root *Ginseng*, as an extraordinary Restorative and Cordiall, recovering frequently with it agonizing persons; one pound of it being paid with 3 pounds of silver. As for their *Chymists*, (of which they have also good store) they go beyond ours, promising not only to make Gold, but to give Immortality.

6. That their *Nobility* is raised from Learning and Knowledge, without regard to Bloud or Parentage, excepting the Royall Family.

7. That in *CHEKIAN*, a maritime Province, whence is the shortest cut of *China* to *Japan*, is the best and plentifullest *Silk-trade* in the world: And that there every year the Mulberries are cutt, and kept down, that they grow not into Trees, for the easier gathering of the Leaves; there being a *double* Silk-harvest in that Country, as there is in severall other parts of the *East-indies*; (both which there is hope, will shortly be imitated in *Virginia*.)

8. That the way of making *Porcelane* is this: (*Which is the rather inserted here, because it agrees so well with an Account, we received a while since from a very Curious and intelligent Person of Amsterdam.*) There is in the Province of *Nankin* a Town, call'd

*Goëssol*; whence they draw the Earth for *Porcelaine*, which is found between the Rocks of Mountains. This Earth they beat very small, and stamp it to a very fine Powder, and then put it into Tubs fill'd with water; where the finest part sinks to the bottom. Afterwards 'tis kneaded in the form of small Cubes, of the weight of about 3. *Catti* (a *Catti* being 20 Ounces.) These pieces thus wrought are sold to the people, that commonly in great numbers fetch them, coming from the Town *Sintesimo* (otherwise *Jontiou*) in the Province of *Kiansy*, being about 50 miles distant from *Wotling*, near the City *KI AN S Y*; which people transport them to their homes, and there bake them in this manner: They heat their Ovens well, for the space of 15 daies successively, and then keep them so close, that no Air may get in; and after 15 other daies are pass'd, they open the Oven in the presence of an Officer, who takes every fifth vessel of each fashion for the service of the Emperor: Which done, the rest is sold to those of *Ucienien*, whence it is transported all over the Country. So that the Earth is not prepared, in *Nankin*, where 'tis found, because the people of that Province have not the skill of working it, as the other above-mention'd; who also alone have the Art of coloring it, which they keep as a great Secret, not teaching it to any, but their Children and next Kindred.

9. That *Musk* is nothing else, but the Testicles of a Beast like a Dear, found in the Province of *Honan*; and that, when 'tis good and unmixt, as it comes from the Animal, they sell it even in *Nankin* and *Pekin*, for 30. or 35. *Teyls* (that is, about so many Crowns) the *Catti*.

Many other curious informations might be borrow'd from this Author, concerning the Customs, Studies, Exercises of the *Chinese*; of the number of the people of each Province; of the Natural productions of the Earth and Rivers there; of the Structure and Antiquity of their Wall; of the Magnificence of their Porcelain Tower &c; but, remitting for these things to the Book it self, we shal only add a piece of Oeconomy, used by the *Holland-Merchants* in their Commerce with *China*; which is, that they dry abundance of Sage-leaves, role them up, and  
prepare

prepare them like *The*, and carrying it to *China*, as a rare drogue, get for one pound of it, fourtimes as much *The*.

*A DISCOURSE ABOUT THE CAUSES OF THE INUNDATION OF THE NILE*, in *French*. The Author of this Book is *Monfieur dela Chambre*, who being perfwaded from feveral Circumftances, that accompany the Overflowing of this River, that it cannot proceed from Rain, ventures to afign for a Cause of it, and of all the other effects that happen at the time of its swelling, the *Niter*, wherewith that water abounds.

The difcourfe having fix parts, the Author endeavours to fhew in the

*First*, that the Waters of the *Nile* are Nitrous, explicating the Nature of Salt, and Saltpeter, and imputing the fertility of the Earth, as well as the fecundity of Animals, to Salt. Where he fhews, that all things, that ferve to improve Land, are full of Salt; and that 'tis observ'd, that grain steep'd in Urine, before fowing, riles fooner, and becomes fuller and ftronger, than elfe. Adding, that that, which renders the Seed of Animals prolifick, is, that one of the *Spermatick* veins hath its Origine from the *Emulgent*, through which the Nitrous and Saline Serofities, that difcharge themfelves into the Kidneys and Bladder, do pafs.

In the *Second*, he examin's, what is Fermentation, and how 'tis perform'd; affirming, that, what thrufts forth Plants in the Spring, is, that the Earth being fermented by the *Niter*, it harbours, the Nitrous fpirits infinuate themfelves into their Pores.

In the *Third* he treats of all the Circumftances, observable in the Inundation of the Nile. 'Tis affirm'd, that 3 or 4 days before that River begins to overflow, all its water is troubled: that then there falls a certain Dew, which hath a fermenting vertue, and leavens a Pafte expos'd to the Air: that the Mud, which has been drawn out of the water, grows heavier, when the overflowing begins, then it was before, and that by the increafe of the weight of that Mud, they Judge of the greatnefs of the approaching inundation. The Author pretends, that  
the

the Niter, which the *Nile* is stored with, is the cause of all these strange effects, and of many others, by him alledged. For, *saith he*, when the Nitre is heated by the heat of the Sun, it ferments, and mingling with the water, troubles it, and swells it, and makes it pass beyond its banks; after the same manner, as the Spirits in new Wine render it troubled, and make it boyle in the vessel. And it seems not likely to him, that the Mud, found in the *Nile*, should come a far off; for then it would at last so raise the banks of this River, that it would not be able to overflow them any longer. Whereas 'tis more than 2000 years, that the banks thereof are not grown higher, there being now requisite but 16. cubits for overflowing the Land, no more than there was in the time of *Herodotus*. Which shews, *saith he*, that this Mud is nothing but a volatil Niter, which exhaling, doth not increase the Earth. As for the *Ægyptian Dew*, and the increase of the weight of the Mud, he adscribes them to the same Cause. For, the spirits of Nitre abounding in the *Nile*, when raised into the Air with the vapors, that exhale continually from this River, there is made out of their mixture, a Dew, that refreshes the Air, makes sickness to cease, and produces all those admirable effects, that make the *Ægyptians* wish for it so passionately. And the same spirits of Niter, being joyned to the Paste, and to the Mud, raise the one, and augment the weight of the other. That, which Mr. *Buratini* observes, that at the time of this inundation, the Niter-pits of the neighbouring places vomit out liquid Niter, and that one may see issue out of the Earth abundance of Chrystals of Nitre, is alledged to fortify this conjecture; Which is yet more confirm'd by the Fertility, communicated to the Earth by the Mud of this River. For, plants do grow there in such abundance, that they would choak one another, if it were not remedied by throwing Sand upon the Fields; insomuch that the *Ægyptians* must take as much pains to spread Sand to lessen the fatness of their Land, as other Nations do, to spread dung or other manure upon theirs to increase the fatness.

In the *Fourth* and *Fifth*, the Author undertakes to prove, that all those strange effects cannot be attributed to Rain or Snow, and



and that the overflowing of the *Nile* always happens at a certain day.

In the *Last*, he alledges some Relations, serving to confirm his Opinion: Which are too long here to insist upon.

*DE PRINCIPIIS ET RATIOCINATIONE GEOMETRARUM; Contra Fastum Professorum Geometricæ; Authore Thoma Hobbes.* It seems, that this Author is angry with all Geometricians, but himself; yea he plainly saith in the dedication of his Book, that *he invades the whole Nation of them* and unwilling, it seems, to be call'd to an account for doing so, *He* will acknowledge no judge of *this* Age; but is full of hopes, that posterity will pronounce for him. Mean while he ventures to advance this *Dilemma*; *Eorum qui de iisdem rebus mecum aliquid ediderunt, aut solus insanio Ego, aut solus non insanio; tertium enim non est, nisi (quod dicet forte aliquis) insaniamus omnes.* Doubtless, one of these will be granted him.

As to the Book it self, he professes, that he doth not write it against *Geometry*, but *Geometers*; and that his design in it is, to shew, That there is no less uncertainty and falsity in the writings of *Mathematicians*, than there is in those of *Naturalists*, *Moralists*, &c. though he judges, that *Physicks*, *Ethicks*, *Politicks*, if they were well demonstrated; would be as certain as the *Mathematicks*.

Attacking the Mathematical Principles as they are found in Books, and withall some Demonstrations, he takes to task *Euclid* himself, instead of all, as the Master of all Geometricians, and with him his best interpreter, *Clavius*, examining in the *First* place, the *Principles* of *Euclid*: *Secondly*, Declaring false, what is superstructed upon them, whether by *Euclid*, or *Clavius*, or any *Geometer* whatsoever that hath made use of those or other (as he is pleased to entitle them) *false* Principles. *Thirdly*, Pretending, that he means so to combat all, both Principles and Demonstrations, undertaken by him, as that he will substitute better in their room, least he should seem to undermine the Science it-selfe.

The particulars, which he undertakes to reform, are,

*Punctum.*

*Linea.*

*Terminus.*

*Linea Recta.*

*Superficies.*

*Superficies Termini.*

*Superficies Plana,*

*Angulus* (Where he is large upon the *Angulus Contactus*.)

*Petitio prima Elem. 1. Euclidis.*

*Ratio.*

*Radix & Latus.*

*Prop. 16. El. 3.*

*Dimensio Circuli.*

*Magnitudo Circuli Hugeniana,*

*Sectio Anguli.*

*Ratio, quam habet recta composita ex Radio & Tangente 30. grad. ad Radium ipsum,*

*Propos. 47. Elem. 1. Demonstratio.*

*Addita est Appendix de Mediis proportionalibus in genere.*

*KING SALOMONS POURTRAITURE OF OLD AGE*; by *John Smith, M.D.* This Treatise being a *Philosophical* Discourse, though upon a *sacred* Theme, may certainly claim a place among *Philosophical* Transactions. Not here to mention the many other learned Notes; this Worthy Author gives upon that Hieroglyphical Description of Old Age, made by that Royal Pen-man of *Ecclesiastes*, cap. 12. We shall onely take notice of that surprizingly Ingenious one, there to be met with, concerning the Antiquity of the Doctrine of the *Blood's Circulation*: *King Salomon*, who lived neer 2700 years agoe, using such expressions, as may, to a considering Reader, very probably denote the same Doctrine, which the Sagacious *Dr. Harvey* has of late years so happily brought to light, and introduced into all the most Ingenuous Societies of Learned men: The *Pitcher* mention'd in the quoted place, being Interpreted for the *Veines*, and the *Fountain*, for the *Right Ventricle of the Heart*, as the *Cistern*, for the *Left*; the *Wheele*, there spoken off, manifestly importing a *Circulation*, made by the *Great Artery* with its Branches, the principal Instrument thereof.

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Wednesday, July 18. 1666.

## The Contents.

*A new Experiment, shewing, How a considerable degree of Cold may be suddenly produced without the help of Snow, Ice, Haile, Wind, or Niter, and that at any time of the year. An Account of two Books, lately printed in London; whereof the one is entituled, EUCLIDIS ELEMENTA GEOMETRICA, novo ordine ac Methodo demonstrata; the Author Anonymus. The other, THE ENGLISH VINEYARD VINDICATED, by JOHN ROSE.*

*A new Frigorifick Experiment shewing, how a considerable degree of Cold may be suddenly produced without the help of Snow, Ice, Haile, Wind, or Niter, and that at any time of the year.*



His subject will it self, 'tis presumed, without any other *Preamble*, speak the Cause, why this present Paper is publish't at this (unusual) time of the Month: though, by the by, it may not be amiss to

add on this occasion, that the Publisher of these *Tracts* never meant so to confine himself to a *Set* time, as not to retain the Liberty of taking any other, when there is occasion. And there being one given him, before another Month is come in, he does without any scruple or delay comply therewith, presenting the Curious with an Experiment which he thinks is both seasonable, and will not be unwellcome to them; furnish't out of the Ample Magazin of that Philosophical Benefactor, the Noble Mr. *Boyle*; Concerning which, thus much is further thought requisite to intimate on this occasion, that it, and some others of the same Gentlemans, that have been, and may be, mentioned in the *Transactions*, belong to certain Treatises, the Author hath lying by him; but that yet he denys not

to communicate them to his Friends, and to allow them to dispose thereof, upon a hope, that equitable Readers will be ready to excuse, if hereafter they should appear also in the Treatises they belong to, since he consents to this Anticipation, but to comply with those, that think the imparting of real and practical Experiments, may do the Publick some Service, by exciting and assisting mens Curiosity in the interim.

As for the Experiment, you saw the other day at my Lodgings, though it belongs to some Papers about *Cold*, that (you know) could not be Publish'd, when the rest of the *History* came forth, and therefore was reserved for the next *Edition* of that Book; yet the Weather having been of late very hot, and threatening to continue so, I presume, that to give you here in compliance with your Curiosity an Account of the Main and Practical part of the Experiment, may enable you to gratify not onely the Curious among your Friends, but those of the Delicate, that are content to purchase a Coolness of Drinks at a somewhat chargeable rate.

You may remember, that the Spring before the last, I shew'd you a particular Account of a way, wherein by a certain substance obtain'd from *Sal Armoniack*, I could presently produce a considerable degree of *Cold*, and that with odd Circumstances, without the help of *Snow*, *Ice*, *Niter* &c. But that Experiment being difficult and costly enough, and design'd to afford men *Information*, not *Accommodations*, I afterwards tryed, what some more cheap and facile mixtures of likely Bodies with *Sal Armoniack* would do towards the Production of *Cold*, and afterwards I began to consider, whether to that purpose alone (for my first experiment was design'd to exhibite other *Phenomena* too) those mixtures might not without inconvenience be omitted: and I was much confirm'd in my conjecture, by an accident, which was casually related to me by a very Ingenious Physician of my acquaintance, but not to be repeated to you in few words, though he complain'd, he knew not what to make of it.

Among the several ways, by which I have made infrigiding Mixtures with *Sal Armoniack*, the most simple and facile is this: Take one pound of powder'd *Sal Armoniack*, and about three Piats (or pounds) of *Water*, put the Salt into the Liquor, *either* altogether, if your design be to produce an intense, though  
but

but a short coldness; or at two, three, or four several times, if you desire, that the produced coldness should rather last somewhat longer than be so great. Stirre the powder in the Liquor with a stick or whalebone ( or some other thing, that will not be injur'd by the fretting Brine, that will be made ) to hasten the dissolution of the Salt ; upon the quickness of which depends very much the intensity of the Cold, that will ensue upon this Experiment. For the clearing up whereof, I shall annex the following particulars.

1. That a considerable degree of Cold is really produced by this operation, is very evident: *First*, to the touch; *Secondly*, by this, that if you make the Experiment ( as for this reason I sometimes chuse to do ) in a Glasse-Body or a Tankard, you may observe, that, whilst the Solution of the Salt is making, the outside of the Metalline Vessel will, as high as the mixture reaches within, be bedew'd (if I may so speak ) with a multitude of little Drops of Water, as I have \* elsewhere shown that it happens, when mixtures of Snow and Salt, being put into Glasses or other Vessels, the aqueous vapors, that swim to and fro in the Air, and

\* In the History  
of Cold.

chance to glide along the sides of the Vessels, are by the coldness thereof condens'd into Water. And in our Armoniack Solution you may observe, that if you wipe off the Dew from any particular part of the outside of the Vessel, whilst the solution does yet vigorously goe on, it will quickly collect fresh Dew, which may be sometimes copious enough to run down the sides of the Vessel. *But Thirdly*, the best and surest way of finding out the Coldness of our Mixture is that, which I shew'd you by plunging into it a good seal'd Weatherglass furnish't with tincted Spirit of Wine. For, the Ball of this being put into our frigorifick mixture, the Crimson Liquor will nimbly enough descend much lower, than when it was kept either in the open Air, in common Water, of the same temper with that, wherein the *sal Armoniack* was put to dissolve. And if you remove the Glass out of our Mixture into common water, the tincted Spirit will, (as you may remember, it did) hastily enough reascend for a pretty while, according to the greater or lesser time, that it continued in the *Armoniack* Solution. And this has succeeded with me, when instead of removing the Mixture into Common Water, I removed it into water newly impregnated with *Salt-peter*.

2. The *Duration* of the Cold, produc'd by this Experiment, depends upon several Circumstances; as *First*, upon the Season of the year, and present temperature of the Air; For, in Summer and Hot weather the Cold will sooner decay and expire. *Secondly*, upon the Quantity of the Salt and Water: For, if both these be great, the effect will be as well more lasting, as more considerable. *Thirdly*, for ought I yet know, we may here add the Goodness & Fitness of the particular parcel of Salt, that is employ'd: for, though it be hard to discern beforehand, which will be the more, and which the less proper; yet some trials have tempted me to suspect, that there may be a considerable disparity, as to their fitness to produce Cold, betwixt parcels of Salt, that are without scruple look't upon as Sal Armoniack: Of which difference it were not perhaps very difficult to assign probable reasons from the Nature of the Ingredients of this compound Concrete, and the waies of preparing it. But the Duration of the Cold may be conceived to depend also, *Fourthly*, upon the Way of putting in the Salt into the Water. For, if you cast it in all at once, the Water will sooner acquire an intense degree of Coldness, but it will also the sooner return to its former temper; Whereas, if you desire but an inferiour degree of that Quality, but that may last longer (which will usually be the most convenient for the Cooling of Drinks,) then you may put in the Salt by little and little. For, keeping a long Weather-glass for a good while in our impregnated Mixture, I often purposely try'd, that, when the tinted liquor subsided but slowly, or was at a stand, by putting in, from time to time, 2. or 3. spoonfuls of fresh Salt, and stirring the Water to quicken the Dissolution, the Spirit of Wine would begin again to descend, if it were at a stand or rising, or subside much more swiftly than it did before. And if you would lengthen the Experiment, it may not be amiss, that part of the Sal Armoniack be but grossly beaten, that it may be the longer in dissolving, and consequently in Cooling the Water. Whilst there are dewy drops produced on the outside of the Vessel, 'tis a sign, that the Cold within continues pretty strong; for, when it ceases, these drops especially in warm weather, will by degrees vanish. But a *sure* way of measuring the duration of the Cold, is, by removing from time to time the Seal'd Weather-glass out of the Saline Mixture into the same common Water, with part of which it was made. And though it be not easie to determin any thing particularly about this matter, yet it may somewhat assist you in your Estimates, to be inform'd, That I have in the Spring by a good Weather-glass found a sensible adventitious Cold, made by a pound of Sal Armoniack at the utmost, to last about 2. or 3. hours.

3. To cool Drinks with this Mixture, you may put them in *thin* Glasses, the thinner the better; which (their orifices being stopp'd, and still kept above the Mixture) may be mov'd to and fro in it, and then be immediately pour'd out to be drunk: Though, when the Glass, I employed, was conveniently shap'd, as, like a Sugar-loaf, or with a long Neck, I found it not amiss to drink it out of that, without pouring it into any other; which can scarce be done without lessning the Coolness. The refrigeration, if the Glass-vial be convenient, is quickly perform'd: And if one have a mind to cool his hands, he may readily do it by applying them to the outside of the Vessel, that contains the refrigerating Mixture; by whose help, pieces of Chrystal, or Bullets for the cooling of the

the Mouths or Hands of those patients, to whom it may be allow'd, may be potently cool'd, and other such refreshments may be easily procur'd.

4. How far Sal Armoniack, mingl'd with Sand or Earth, and not dissolv'd, but only moistn'd with a little Water sprinkl'd on it, will keep Bottles of Wine or other liquors more coole, than the Earth or that Sand alone will do, I have not yet had opportunity by sufficient trials fully to satisfie my self, and therefore resign that Enquiry to the Curious.

5. For the cooling of Air, and Liquors, to adjust Weather-glasses (to be able to do which, at all times of the year, was one of the chief aimes, that made me bethink my self of this Experiment;) or to give a small quantity of Beer &c. a moderate degree of coolness, it will not be requisite, to employ neer so much as a whole pound of Sal Armoniack at a time. For, you may easily observe by a seal'd Weather-glass, that a very few ounces, well powder'd and nimbly dissolv'd in about 4. times the weight of Water, will serve well enough for many purposes.

6. And that you may the less scruple at this, I shall tell you, that even before and after Midsummer, I have found the Cold producible by our Experiment to be considerable and useful for refrigerating of Drinks, &c. but if the Sal Armoniack be of the fittest sort (for I intimated above, that I suspected, 'tis not equally good) and if the season of the year do make no disadvantageous difference, the degree of Cold, that may be produced by no more than one pound (if not by less) of Sal Armoniack, may, within its own Sphere of Activity, be much more vehement, than, I presume, you yet imagine, and may afford us excellent Standards to adjust seal'd Weather-glasses by; and for several other purposes. For I remember that in the Spring, about the end of *March*, or beginning of *April*, I was able with one pound of Sal Armoniack, and a requisite proportion of Water, to produce a degree of Cold much greater, than was necessary the preceding Winter, to make it frosty Weather abroad; nay I was able to produce real Ice in a space of time, almost incredibly short. To confirm which particulars, because they will probably seem strange to you, I will here annex the Transcript of an entry, that I find in a Note book of the *Phænomena* and success of one of those Experiments, as I then tryed it; though I should be asham'd to expose to your perusal a thing so rudely pen'd; if I did not hope, you would consider, that 'twas hastily written onely for my own Remembrance. And that you may not stop at any thing in the immediately annext Note, or the two, that follow, it will be requisite to premise this Account of the seal'd Thermoscope, (which was a good one) wherewith these Observations were made; That the length of the Cylindrical pipe was 16. Inches; the Ball, about the bigness of a somewhat large Walnut, and the Cavity of the Pipe by guess about an eight or ninth part of an inch Diameter.

The First Experiment is thus registred: *March* the 27th, in the Seal'd Weather glass, when first put into the Water, the tincted Spirit rested at  $8\frac{2}{3}$  inches: being suffered to stay there a good while, and now and then stirr'd to and fro in the Water; it descended at length a little beneath  $7\frac{2}{3}$  inches: then the *Sal Armoniack* being put in, within about a quarter of an hour or a little more. it descended. to  $2\frac{1}{16}$  inches, but before that time, in half a quar-

rer of an hour it began manifestly to freeze the vapours and drops of water on the outside of the Glafs. And when the frigorifick power was arriv'd at the height, I several times found, that water, thinly plac'd on the outside, whilst the mixture within was nimblely stirr'd up and down, would freeze in a quarter of a minute (by a Minute-watch.) At about  $\frac{2}{4}$  of an hour after the infrigidating Body was put in; the Thermoscope, that had been taken out a while before, and yet was risen but to the lowest freezing mark, being again put in the liquor, fell an inch beneath the mark. At about  $2\frac{1}{2}$  houres from the first Solution of the Salt I found the tincted liquor to be in the midst between the freezing marks, whereof the one was at  $5\frac{1}{2}$  inches (at which height when the Tincture rested, it would usually be, some, though but a small, Frost abroad;) and the other at  $4\frac{1}{4}$  inches; which was the height, to which strong and durable Frosts had reduced the liquor in the Winter. At 3 hours after the beginning of the Operation, I found not the Crimson-liquor higher than the upper Freezing mark newly mention'd; after which, it continued to rise very slowly for about an hour longer, beyond which time I had not occasion to observe it.

Thus far the *Note-book*; wherein there is mention made of a Circumstance of some former Experiments of the like kind, which I remember was very conspicuous in this newly recited. For, the frigorifick mixture having been made in a Glafs-body (as they call it) with a large and flattish bottom, a quantity of water, which I (purposely) spilt upon the Table, was by the operation of the mixture within the Glafs, made to freeze, and that strongly enough, the bottom of the Cucurbite to the Table; that stagnant liquor being turn'd into solid Ice, that continued a considerable while unthaw'd away, and was in some places about the thickness of a half Crown piece.

Another Observation; made the same Spring, but less solemn, as meant chiefly to shew the Duration of Cold in a high degree, is recorded in these terms: The first time, the Seal'd Weather-glass was put in, before it touch'd the common water, it stood at  $8\frac{1}{2}$ , having been left there a considerable while, and once or twice agitated the water, the tincted liquor sunk but to  $7\frac{1}{2}$ , or at furthest,  $7\frac{1}{8}$ ; then the frigorifick liquor being put into the water with circumstances disadvantageous enough, in (about) half a quarter of an hour the tincted liquor fell beneath  $\frac{1}{4}$ ; and the Thermoscope, being taken out; and then put in again, an hour after the water had been first infrigidated, subsided beneath 5 inches, and consequently within  $\frac{1}{2}$  of an inch of the mark of the strongly freezing weather.

7. Whereas the grand thing, that is like to keep this Experiment from being as generally *Useful*, as perhaps it will prove *Luciferous*, is the Dearness of Sal Armoniack; two things may be offered to lessen this Inconvenience. For *first*, Sal Armoniack might be made much cheaper, if instead of fetching it beyond-sea, our Country-men made it here at home; (which it may easily be, and I am ready to give you the Receipt, which is no great Secret.) But *next*, I considered, that probably the infrigidating vertue of our mixture might depend upon the peculiar Texture of the Sal Armoniack whereby, whilst the Water is dissolving it, either some Frigorifick particles are extricated and excited, or (rather) some particles, which did before more agitate the minute parts of the water, are expell'd (or invited out by the ambient Bodies) or  
come



come to be clogg'd in their motion: Whence it seem'd reasonable to expect that upon the Reunion of the Saline particles into such a Body, as they had constituted before, the redintegrated Sal Armoniack having, neer upon, the same Texture, would, upon its being redissolv'd, produce the same, or a not much inferior degree of Coldness: And hereupon, though I well enough foresaw that an Armoniack solution, being boyl'd up in Earthen vessels (for Glass ones are too chargeable) would, by piercing them, both lose some of the more subtle parts, and thereby somewhat impair the texture of the rest; yet I was not deceiv'd in Expecting, that the dry Salt, remaining in the pipkins, being redissolv'd in a due proportion of water, would very considerably infrigidate it; as may further appear by the Notes, which for your greater satisfaction you will find here subjoyn'd; as soon as I have told you, that, though for want of other vessels I was first reduc'd to make use of Earthen ones, and the rather, because some Metallin Vessels will be injur'd by the dissolv'd Sal Armoniack, if it be boyl'd in them; yet I afterwards found some conveniencies in Vessels of other Metall, as of Iron; whereof you may command a further Account.

March the 29th, the Thermoscope in the Air was at  $8\frac{7}{8}$  inches; being put into a somewhat large evaporating glass, fill'd with water, it fell (after it staid a pretty while, and had been agitated in the liquor) to 8 inches: then about half the Salt, or less, that had been used *twice* before, and felt much less cold than the water, being put in and stirr'd about, the tincted Spirit subsided with a visible progress, till it was saln manifestly beneath 4 inches; and then, having caus'd some water to be freshly pump'd and brought in, though the newly mention'd Solution were mixt with it, yet it presently made the Spirit of Wine manifestly to ascend in the Instrument, much faster, than one would have expected, &c.

And thus much may suffice for this time concerning our *Frigorifick* Experiment; which I scarce doubt but the *Cartesians* will lay hold on as very favourable to some of their Tenents; which you will easily believe, it is not to the Opinion, I have elsewhere oppos'd, of those Modern Philosophers, that would have *Salt-petre* to be the *Primum Frigidum*: (though I found by trial, that, whilst 'tis actually dissolving, it gives a much considerabler degree of Cold, than otherwise.) But about the Reflexions, that may be made on this Experiment, and the Variations, and Improvements, & Uses of it, though I have divers things lying by me; yet, since you have seen several of them already, and may command a sight of the rest, I shall forbear the mention of them here, not thinking it proper, to swell the bulk of this Letter with them.

*An Account of two Books lately printed in London.*

I. *EUCCLIDIS ELEMENTA GEOMETRICA*, *A. novo ordine ac methodo demonstrata*. In this compendious and pretty Edition, the Anonymous Author pretends to have rendred these Elements more expeditious; by bringing all together into one place, what belongs to one and the same subject: Comprising 1. what *Euclid* hath said of *Lines*, Straight, Intersecting one another, and Parallel. 2. What he hath demonstrated of a *Single Triangle*, and of *Triangles Compared* one with another. 3. What of the *Circle*, and its Properties. 4. What of *Proportions* in *Triangles* and other Figures. 5. What of *Squares and Rectangles*, made of *Lines* diversly

cut. 6. What of *Plane Superficies's*. 7. What of *Solids*. After which follow the *Problems*. The *Definitions* are put to each *Chapter* as need requireth. The *Axioms*, because they are few, and almost every where necessary, are not thus distributed in *Chapters*. The *Postulata*, are not subjoyn'd to the *Axioms*, but reserv'd for the *Problems*, the Author esteeming, that they being *practical Principles*, had only place in *Problems*.

This for the *Order*: As to the *Manner* of Demonstrating, One and the same is observ'd in most Propositions; all with much brevity; to the end, that what is not of it self difficult, may not be made so, by multitude of Words and Letters.

II. *THE ENGLISH VINE-YARD VINDICATED*. The Author (Mr. *John Rose*, his Majesties Gardener at his Royal Garden in *St. James's*) makes it his business in this small Tract (a very thin Pocket-book) by a few short Observations made by himself, to direct *Englishmen* in the *Choice* of the *Fruit*, and the *Planting* of *Vine-yards*, heretofore very frequently cultivated, though of late almost quite neglected by them.

He discourses skilfully, 1. Of the severall sorts of *Vines*, and what *Grapes* are most sutable to the *Climate* of *England*; where he chiefly commends the small *Black-grape*, or *Cluster-grape*; the *Parsley grape*; the *White Muscadine*; the *Frontiniack*; and a new *White-grape*, with a red Wood and a dark green Leaf: All these being early ripe fruit. 2. Of the *Soyle*, and *Scituation* of a *Vine-yard* in *England*: Where, as to the *First*, he pitches upon a *Light Soile*, having a bottom of *Chalk* or *Gravel*, and given to *Brambles*, observing, that no Plant whatsoever is so connatural to the *Vine* for *Soyl*, as the *Bramble*. As for the *Scituation*, he chooseth that side or declivity of a *Hill*, that lies to the *South* or *Southwest*; and is favoured with other *Hills* somewhat higher, or *Woods* on the *North* and *East*, to break the rigour of those quarters. This direction he thinks of that importance, that he affirms, that the discouragement of the *Culture* of *Vines* in *England* has only proceeded from men's misinformation on this material article of *Choice* of *Soyle* and *Scituation*. 3. How to prepare the *Ground* for the *Plantation*, *vid.* by plowing up the *Swarth* in *July*, and by disposing the *Turf* in small heaps, and so burning them, and spreading the ashes over the *Land*; care being taken, that by heaping too much materials together, the *Earth* be not over-burnt by the excessive heat and fire, which they require to reduce them to ashes.

What is added, of the *Manner* of planting the *Sets*; of *Dressing*, *Pruning* and *Governing* the *Plantation*; of the *Ordering* and *Cultivating* the *Vine-yard* after the first four years, till it needs renewing; as also of the *manner* and *time*, how and when to manure the *Vine-yard*, with *Compost*, will be better understood from the *Book* it self, than can be here described; the Author pretending, that, those few observations of his, as the native production of his own Experience, being practised with care, the *Vine-yards* in *England* may be planted, govern'd and perpetuated with undoubted success; and offering withal to furnish those, that have a desire to renew this *Culture*, and to store their grounds with *Sets* and *Plants* of all those sorts, which he recommends; he having a plentiful *stock* of them all.



Figure 2.

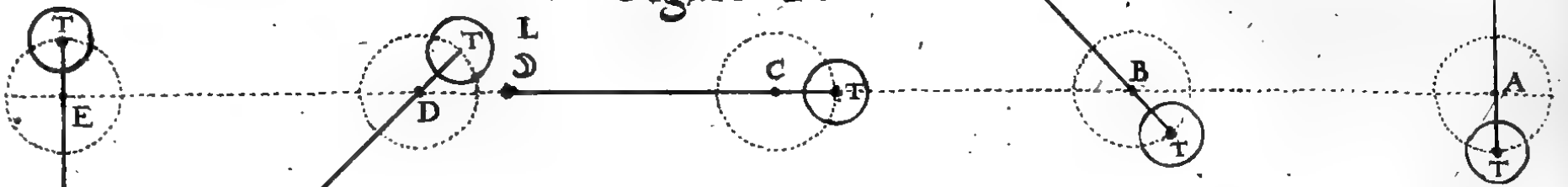


Figure 3.

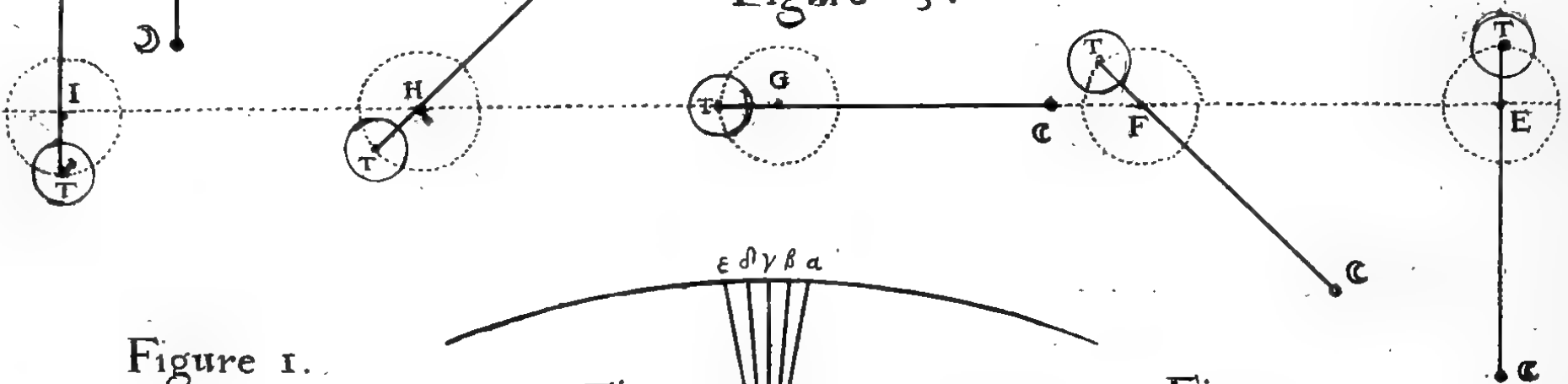


Figure 1.

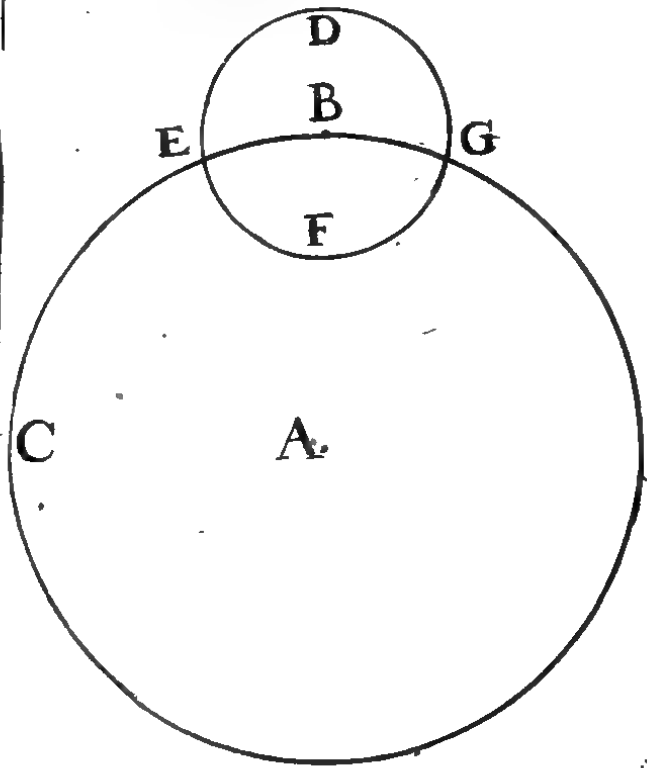


Figure 5.

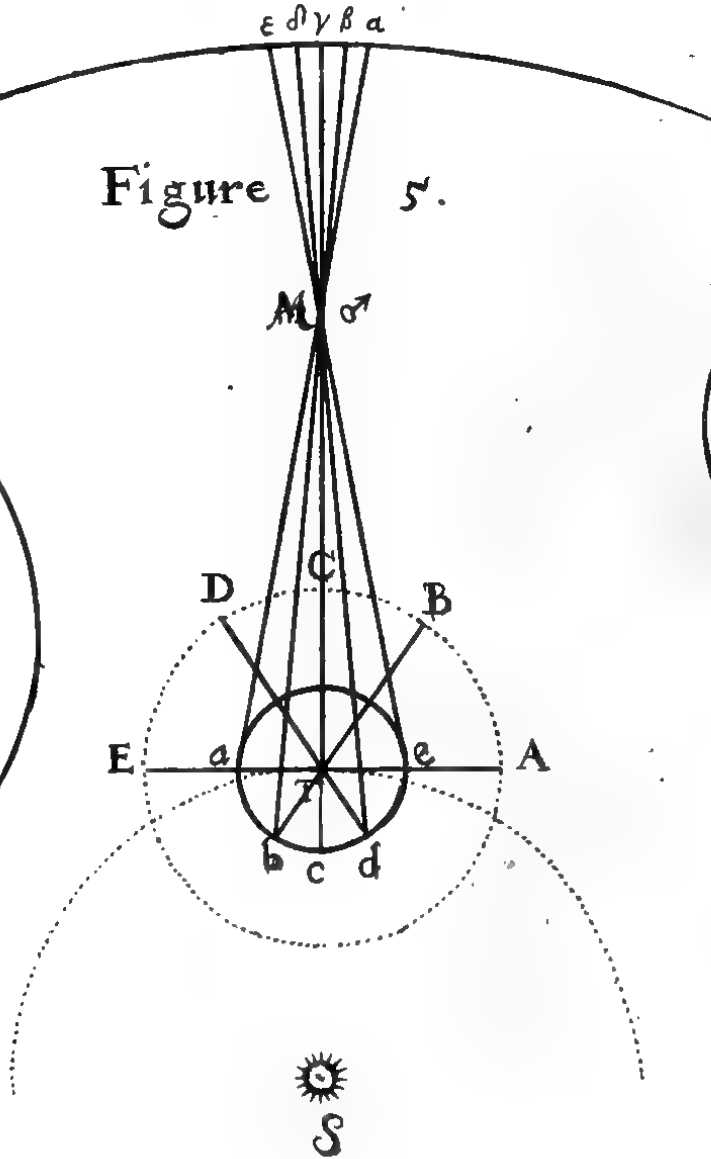
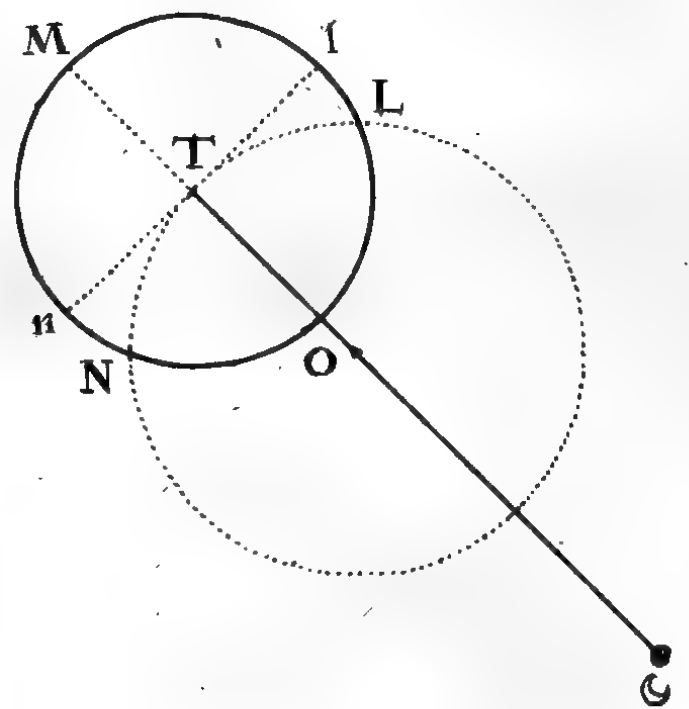


Figure 4.



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

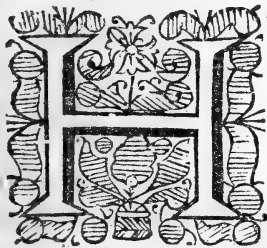
Munday, August 6. 1664.

## The Contents.

*An Essay of Dr. John Wallis, exhibiting his Hypothesis about the Flux and Reflux of the Sea, taken from the Consideration of the Common Center of Gravity of the Earth and Moon; together with an Appendix of the same, containing an Answer to some Objections, made by severall Persons against that Hypothesis. Some Animadversions of the same Author upon Master Hobs's late Book, De Principiis & Ratiocinatione Geometrarum.*

### *An Essay*

*Of Dr. John Wallis, exhibiting his Hypothesis about the Flux and Reflux of the Sea.*



OW abstruse a subject in Philosophy, the *Flux and Reflux of the Sea* hath proved hitherto, and how much the same hath in all Ages perplexed the Minds even of the best of *Naturalists*, when they have attempted to render an Account of the Cause thereof, is needless here to represent. It may perhaps be to more purpose, to take notice, that all the deficiencies, found in the *Theories* or *Hypotheses*, formerly invented for that End, have not been able to deterre the Ingenious of *this* Age from making farther search into that Matter: Among whom that Eminent Mathematician Dr. *John Wallis*, following his happy *Genius* for advancing reall Philosophy, hath made it a part of his later Inquiries and Studies, to contrive and deduce a certain Hypothesis concerning that *Phanomenon*, taken

from the Consideration of the *Common Center of Gravity of the Earth and Moon*, This being by several Learned Men lookt upon, as a very rational Notion, it was thought fit to offer it by the Press to the Publick, that other Intelligent Persons also might the more conveniently and at their leisure examine the *Conjecture* (the Author, such is his Modesty, presenting it no otherwise) and thereupon give in their sense, and what Difficulties may occur to them about it, that so it may be either confirm'd or laid aside accordingly; As the *Proposer* himself expressly desires in the Discourse, we now, without any more *Preamble*, are going to subjoyn, as it was by him address'd, by way of Letter, from *Oxford* to Mr. *Boyle* April 25. 1666. and afterwards communicated to the *R. Society*, as follows:

**Y**OU were earnest with me, when you last went from hence, that I would put in writing somewhat of that, which at divers times, these three or four years last past, I have been discoursing with your self and others concerning the *Common Center of Gravity of the Earth and Moon*, in order to salving the *Phænomena* as well of the *Seas Ebbing and Flowing*; as of some perplexities in *Astronomical Observations* of the *Places* of the *Celestial Bodies*.

How much the *World*, and the great Bodies therein, are manag'd according to the *Laws of Motion*, and *Statick Principles*, and with how much more of clearness and satisfaction, many of the more abstruse *Phænomena* have been salved on such Principles, within this last Century of years, than formerly they had been; I need not discourse to you, who are well versed in it. For, since that *Galilæo*, and (after him) *Torricellio*, and others, have applied *Mechanick Principles* to the salving of *Philosophical Difficulties*; *Natural Philosophy* is well known to have been rendered more intelligible, and to have made a much greater progress in less than an hundred years, than before for many ages.

The *Seas Ebbing and Flowing*, hath so great a connexion with the *Moons* motion, that in a manner all Philosophers (whatever other Causes they have joyned with it) have attributed much of its cause to the *Moon*; which either by some *occult quality*,  
or

or *particular influence*, which it hath on moyst Bodies, or by some *Magnetick vertue*, drawing the water towards it, (which should therefore make the Water there *highest*, where the Moon is *vertical*) or by its gravity and pressure downwards upon the Ter-  
 raqueous Globe (which should make it *lowest*, where the Moon is *vertical*); or by whatever other means (according to the se-  
 veral Conjectures of inquisitive persons,) hath so great an in-  
 fluence on, or at least a connexion with, the Sea's Flux and  
 Reflex, that it would seem very unreasonable, to seclude the  
 consideration of the Moons motion from that of the Sea: The  
*Periods of Tides* (to say nothing of the greatness of them near the  
 New-moon and Full-moon) so constantly waiting on the  
 Moon's motion, that it may be well presumed, that either the  
 one is governed by the other, or at least both from some com-  
 mon cause.

But the first that I know of, who took in the consideration of  
 the *Earth's* motion, (*Diurnal* and *Annual*) was *Galilæo*; who in  
 his *Systeme of the World*, hath a particular discourse on this sub-  
 ject: Which, from the first time that I ever read it, seemed to  
 me so very rational, that I could never be of other opinion,  
 but that the true Account of this great *Phænomenon* was to be  
 referred to the Earths motion, as the *Principal* cause of it: Yet  
 that of the Moon (for the reasons above mentioned) not to be  
 excluded, as to the determining the *Periods of Tides*, and other  
 circumstances concerning them. And though it be manifest  
 enough, that *Galilæo*, as to some particulars, was mistaken in the  
 account which there he gives of it; yet that may be very well  
 allowed, without any blemish to so deserving a person, or pre-  
 judice to the *main Hypothesis*: For that Discourse is to be look-  
 ed upon onely as an *Essay* of the *general Hypothesis*; which  
 as to *particulars* was to be afterwards adjusted, from a good  
*General History of Tides*; which it's manifest enough that he had  
 not; and which is in a great measure yet wanting. For were  
 the matter of Fact well agreed on, it is not likely, that several  
 Hypotheses should so far differ, as that one should make the  
 Water *then* and *there* at the *Highest*, *where* and *when* the other  
 makes it at the *Lowest*: as when the Moon is *Vertical* to the  
 place.

And what I say of *Galileo*, I must in like manner desire to be understood of what I am now ready to say to you. For I do not profess to be so well skilled in the History of Tides, as that I will undertake presently to accommodate my *general Hypothesis* to the *particular cases*; or that I will indeed undertake for the certainty of it; but onely as an *Essay* propose it to further consideration; to stand or fall, as it shall be found to answer matter of Fact. And truly had not your importunity (which is to me a great Command) required me to do it; I should not so easily have drawn up anything about it, till I had first satisfied my selfe, how well the Hypothesis would answer Observation: Having for divers years neglected to do it, waiting a time when I might be at leisure thoroughly to prosecute this design.

But there be two reasons, by which you have prevailed with me, at least to do something. *First*, because it is the common Fate of the *English*, that out of a modesty, they forbear to publish their Discoveries, till prosecuted to some good degree of certainty and perfection; yet are not so wary, but that they discourse of them freely enough to one another, and even to Strangers upon occasion; whereby others, who are more hasty and venturous, comming to hear of the notion, presently publish something of it, and would be reputed thereupon, to be the first Inventers thereof: though even that little, which they can then say of it, be perhaps much less, and more imperfect, than what the true Authors could have published long before, and what they had really made known (publicly enough, though not in print) to many others. As is well known amongst us as to the business of the *Lymphatick Vessels* in *Anatomy*: the *Injection of Liquors into the veines of Living animals*; the *Exhibiting of a straight line equal to a crooked*; the *spot in Jupiter*, whence his motion about his own *Axis* may be demonstrated; and many other the like considerable Inventions.

The *other Reason* (which, with me, is more really of weight, though even the former be not contemptible) is, because, as I have been already for at least three or four years last past diverted from prosecuting the inquiry or perfecting the Hypothesis, as I had thoughts to do; so I do not know, but like *Emergencies* may divert me longer; and whether I shall ever so  
do



do it; as to bring it to perfection, I cannot determine. And therefore, if as to my self any thing should *humanitus accidere*; yet possibly the notion may prove worth the preserving to be prosecuted by others, if I do it not. And therefore I shall, at least to your self, give some general account of my present imperfect and undigested thoughts.

I consider therefore, that in the Tides, or the Flux and Reflux of the Sea, besides extraordinary Extravagancies, or Irregularities, whence great Inundations or strangely high Tides do follow, (which yet perhaps may prove not to be so meerly accidental as they have been thought to be, but might from the regular Laws of Motion, if well considered, be both well accounted for, and even foretold;) There are these *three* notorious Observations made of the Reciprocation of Tides. *First*, the *Diurnal* Reciprocation; whereby twice in somewhat more than 24. hours, we have a Floud and an Ebbe; or a High-water and Low-water. *Secondly*, the *Menstrual*; whereby in one *Synodical* period of the Moon, suppose from Full-moon to Full-moon, the Time of those Diurnal Vicissitudes doth move round through the whole compass of the *Νυχθημερον*, or Natural day of twenty four hours: As for instance, if at the Full-moon the full Sea be at such or such a place just at Noon, it shall be the next day (at the same place) somewhat before One of the clock; the day following, between One and Two; and so onward, till at the New-moon it shall be at midnight; (the other Tide, which in the Full-moon was at midnight, now at the New-moon coming to be at noon;) And so forward till at the next Full-moon, the Full-sea shall (at the same place) come to be at Noon again: Again, That of the Spring-tides and Neap-tides (as they are called;) about the Full-moon and New-moon the Tides are at the Highest, at the Quadratures the Tides are at the Lowest: And at the times intermediate, proportionably. *Thirdly*, the *Annual*; whereby it is observed, that at sometimes of the year, the Spring-tides are yet much higher than the Spring-tides at other times of the year: Which Times are usually taken to be at the Spring and Autumne; or the two *Æquinoxes*; but I have reason to believe (as well from my own Observations, for many years, as of others who have been

much

much concerned to heed it, whereof more will be said by and by; ) that we should rather assign the beginnings of *February* and *November*, than the two *Equinoxes*.

Now in order to the giving account of these three Periods, according to the *Laws of Motion* and *Mechanick Principles*; We shall first take for granted, what is now adayes pretty commonly entertained by those, who treat of such matters; *That a Body in motion is apt to continue its motion, and that in the same degree of celerity, unless hindered by some contrary Impediment*; (like as a Body at rest, to continue so, unless by some sufficient mover, put into motion:) And accordingly (which daily experience testifies) if on a Board or Table, some loose incumbent weight, be for some time moved, & have thereby contracted an *Impetus* to motion at such a rate; if that Board or Table chance by some external obstacle, or otherwise, to be stopped or considerably retarded in its motion, the incumbent loose Body will shoot forward upon it: And contrarywise, in case that Board or Table chance to be accelerated or put forward with a considerably greater speed than before, the loose incumbent Body, (not having yet obtained an equal *Impetus* with it) will be left behind, or seem to fly backward upon it. Or, (which is *Galilao's* instance,) if a broad Vessel of Water, for some time evenly carried forward with the water in it, chance to meet with a stop, or to slack its motion, the Water will dash forward and rise higher at the fore part of the Vessel: And, contrarywise, if the Vessel be suddenly put forward faster than before; the Water will dash backwards, and rise at the hinder part of the Vessel. So that an Acceleration or Retardation of the Vessel, which carries it, will cause a rising of the Water in one part, and a falling in another: (which yet, by its own weight, will again be reduced to a Level as it was before.) And consequently, supposing the Sea to be but as a loose Body, carried about with the Earth, but not so united to it, as necessarily to receive the same degree of *Impetus* with it, as its fixed parts do; The acceleration or retardation in the motion of this or that part of the Earth, will cause (more or less, according to the proportion of it) such a dashing of the Water, or rising at one part, with a Falling at another, as is that, which we call the Flux and Reflux of the Sea.

Now

Now this premised, We are *next*, with him, to suppose the Earth carried about with a double motion; The one *Annual*, as (*Fig. 1.*) in  $BEC$  the great Orb, in which the Center of the Earth  $B$ , is supposed to move about the Sun  $A$ .

The other *Diurnal*, whereby the whole moves upon its own *Axis*, and each point in its surface describes a Circle, as  $DEFG$ .

It is then manifest, that if we suppose, that the Earth moved but by any one of these motions, and that regularly, (with an equal swiftnes;) the Water, having once attained an equal *Impetus* thereunto, would still hold equal pace with it; there being no occasion, from the Quickening or Slackening of the Earths motion, (in that part where the Water lyeth) for the Water thereon either to be cast Forward or fall Backward, and thereby to accumulate on the other parts of the Water: But the true motion of each part of the Earths surface being compounded of those two motions, the *Annual* and *Diurnal*; (the *Annual* in  $BEC$  being, as *Galileo* there supposeth, about three times as fast as a *diurnal* motion in a great Circle, as  $DEF$ ;) while a Point in the Earths surface moves about its Center  $B$ , from  $G$ . to  $D$ . and  $E$ . and at the same time, its Center  $B$ . be carried forwards to  $C$ ; the true motion of that Point forwards, is made up of both those motions; to wit, of  $B$  to  $C$ , and of  $G$  to  $E$ ; but while  $G$  moves by  $D$  to  $E$ ,  $E$  moves backward by  $F$  to  $G$ , contrary to the motion of  $B$  to  $C$ ; so that the true motion of  $E$ , is but the difference of  $BC$ , and  $EG$ : (for, beside the motion of  $B$ , the Center  $G$  is also put forward as much as from  $G$  to  $E$ ; and  $E$  put backward as much as from  $E$  to  $G$ ;) so that the *Diurnal* motion, in that part of the Earth, which is next the Sun, as  $EFG$ , doth abate the progress of the *Annual*, (and most of all at  $F$ ;) and in the other part, which is from the Sun, as  $GDE$ , it doth increase it, (and most of all at  $D$ .) that is, in the day time there is abated, in the night time is added to the *Annual* motion, about as much as is  $GE$ , the Earths *Diameter*. Which would afford us a Cause of two Tides in twenty four hours; the One upon the greatest Acceleration of motion, the Other upon its greatest Retardation.

And thus far *Galileo's* Discourse holds well enough; But then

in this it comes short; that as it gives an Account of two Tides; so those two Tides are always to be at F and D; that is, at *Noon* and *Midnight*; whereas Experience tells us, that the Time of Tides, moves in a *moneths space* through all the 24. hours. Of which he gives us no account. For though he do take notice of a Menstrual Period; yet he doth it onely as to the *Quantity* of the Tides; greater or less; not as to the *Time* of the Tides, sooner or later.

\* *Vid. Riccioli Almagest. novum, Tom. I. lib. 4. cap. 10. n. 111. pag. 216 2.*

To help this, there is one (*Vid. \* Jo. Baptista Balianus*) who makes the *Earth* to be but a *secondary Planet*; and to move, not directly about the Sun, but about the Moon, the Moon meanwhile moving about the Sun; in like manner as we suppose the Earth to move about the Sun, and the Moon about it.

But this, though it might furnish us with the foundation of a *Menstrual Period* of Accelerations and Retardations in the compound motion of several parts of the Earths surface; yet I am not at all inclined to admit this as a *true Hypothesis*, for divers Reasons, which if not demonstrative, are yet so consonant to the general Systeme of the World, as that we have no good ground to disbelieve them. For 1. The Earth being undeniably the greater Body of the two (whereof there is no doubt to be made) it cannot be thought probable, that this should be carried about by the Moon, lesser than it self: The contrary being seen, not onely in the *Sun*, which is bigger than any of the Planets, which it carries about; but in *Jupiter*, bigger than any of his *Satellites*; and *Saturne*, bigger than his. 2. As the *Sun* by it's motion about it's own Axis, is with good reason judged to be the *Physical cause* of the *Primary Planets* moving about it; So there is the like reason to believe, that *Jupiter* and *Saturne* moving about their Axes, are the *Physical cause* of their *Satellites* moving about them, which motion of *Jupiter* hath been of late discover'd, by the help of a *fixed Spot* discern'd in him; and we have reason to believe the like of *Saturne*. Whether *Venus* and *Mercury* (about whom no *Satellites* have been yet observed) be likewise so moved; we have not yet the like ground to determine: But we have of *Mars*; from the

the Observations of Mr. *Hooke* made in *February* and *March* last, and by him communicated to the *Royal Society*, and since Printed in the *Transactions*, published *Apr. 2. 1666.* consonant to the like observations of *Jupiter*, made by him in *May. 1664.* and since communicated to the same *Society*; and then published in the *Transactions*, of *March. 6.* then next following. Now that the Earth hath such a motion about its own Axis (whereby it might be fitted to carry about the Moon) is evident by its *Diurnal* motion. And it seems as evident that the Moon hath not; because of the same side of the Moon alwaies turned towards us; which could not be, if the Moon carried the Earth about: Unlesse we should say, that it carries about the Earth in just the same Period, in which it turns upon its own Axis: Which is contrary to that of the Sun carrying about the Planets: the shortest of whose Periods, is yet longer than that of the Sun moving about its own Axis. And the like of *Jupiter*, shorter than the Period of any of his *Satellites*; if at least the Period of his conversion about his Axis, lately said to be observed, prove true. (Of *Saturn* we have not yet any Period assigned; but it's likely to be shorter, than that of his *Satelles*.) And therefore we have reason to believe, not that by the Moons motion about its Axis the Earth should be carried by a contemporary Period (whereby the same face of the Moon should be ever towards us;) but that by the Earths revolution abouts its Axis in 24. hours, the Moon should be carried about it in about 29. dayes, without any motion on its own Axis: And accordingly, that the *Secondary* Planets about *Jupiter* and *Saturn*, are not (like their *Principals*) turned about their own Axis. And therefore I am not at all inclined to believe, that the *Menstrual* Period of the Tides with us, is to be saved by such an Hypothesis.

In stead of this, that *Surmise* of mine, (for I dare not yet, with confidence give it any better name,) of what I have spoken to you heretofore, (and which hath occasioned this present account which I am now giving you,) is to this purpose.

The Earth and Moon being known to be Bodies of so great connexion (whether by any Magnetick, or what other Tye, I will not determine; nor need I, as to this purpose;) as that

the motion of the one follows that of the other; (The Moon observing the Earth as the Center of its *periodick* motion: ) may well enough be looked upon as *one Body*, or rather *one Aggregate of Bodies*, which have *one common center of Gravity*; which Center ( according to the known Laws of *Statics* ) is in a streight Line connecting their respective Centers, so divided as that its parts be in reciprocal proportion to the Gravities of the two Bodies. As for Example; Suppose the Magnitude (and therefore, probably, the Gravity) of the Moon to be about an *One and fortieth part* of that of the Earth; ( and thereabouts *Hevelius* in his *Selenography* page 203. doth out of *Tycho*, estimate the proportion; and an exact certainty is not necessary to our present businessse. ) And the distance of the Moons Center from the Center of the Earth, to be about *fifty six semidiameters* of the Earth, ( as thereabouts he doth there estimate it, in its middle distance; and we need not be now very accurate in determining the numbers; wherein Astronomers are not yet very well agreed. ) The distance of the Common Center of Gravity of the two Bodies, will be from that of the Earth, about a two and fortieth part of fifty six Semidiameters; that is, about  $\frac{2}{42}$  or  $\frac{1}{21}$  of a Semidiameter; that is about  $\frac{1}{3}$  of a Semidiameter of the Earth, above its surface, in the Air, directly between the Earth and Moon.

Now supposing the Earth and Moon, joyntly as one Body, carried about by the Sun in the great Orb of the *Annual* motion; this motion is to be estimated, ( according to the Laws of *Statics*, in other cases, ) by the motion of the common Center of Gravity of both Bodies. For we use in *Statics*, to estimate a Body, or Aggregate of Bodies, to be moved upwards, downwards, or otherwise, so much as its Common Center of Gravity is so moved, howsoever the parts may change places amongst themselves.

And accordingly, the Line of the *Annual* motion, ( whether *Circular* or *Elliptical*; of which I am not here to dispute, ) will be described, not by the Center of the Earth ( as we commonly estimate it, making the Earth a Primary and the Moon a Secondary Planet, ) nor by the Center of the Moon, ( as they would do, who make the Moon the Primary and the Earth a Secondary

Secondary Planet, against which we were before disputing: ) But by the *Common Center of Gravity of the Bodies, Earth and Moon,* as one Aggregate.

Now supposing A B C D E to be a part of the great Orb of the *Annual* motion, described by the *Common Center of Gravity*, in so long time as from a *Full-Moon* at A to the next *New-Moon* at E; (which, though an Arch of a *Circle* or *Ellipse*, whose Center we suppose at a due distance below it; yet being but about  $\frac{1}{25}$  of the whole, may well enough be here represented by a straight Line: ) the Center of the Earth at T, and that of the Moon at L, must each of them (supposing their common Center of Gravity to keep the Line A E) be supposed to describe a *Periphery* about that Common Center, as the Moon describes her Line of *Menstrual* motion. (Of which I have (in the *Scheme*) onely drawn that of the *Earth*; as being sufficient to our present purpose; parallel to which, if need be, we may suppose one described by the Moon; whose distance is also to be supposed much greater from T than in the *figure* is expressed, or was necessary to expresse.) And in like manner E F G H I, from that *New-moon* at E, to the next *Full-moon* at I.

From A to E (from Full-moon to New-moon,) T moves (in its own *Epicycle*) upwards from the Sun: And from E to I, (from New-moon to Full-moon) it moves downwards, toward the Sun. Again, from C to G, (from last quarter to the following first quarter,) it moves *forwards* according to the *Annual* motion; But from G forward to C, (from the first Quarter to the ensuing last Quarter,) it moves *contrary* to the *Annual* motion.

It is manifest therefore, according to this Hypothesis, that from Last quarter to First quarter (from C to G, while T is above the Line of the *Annual* motion) its *Menstrual* motion in its *Epicycle* adds somewhat of Acceleration to the *Annual* motion; and most of all at E, the New-moon: And from the first to the last quarter (from G forward to C, while T is below the Line of the *Annual* motion,) it *abates* of the *Annual* motion; and most of all at I, or A the Full-moon.

So that in pursuance of *Galilaeo's* Notion, the *Menstrual* add-

ing to or detracting from the *Annual* motion, should either leave behinde, or cast forward, the loose waters incumbent on the Earth, (and thereby cause a Tide, or accumulation of Waters;) and most of all at the Full-moon and New-moon, where those Accelerations or Retardations are greatest.

Now this *Menstrual* motion, if nothing else were superadded to the *Annual*, would give us two Tides in a moneth, and no more; (the one upon the Acceleration, the other on the Retardation;) at New-moon and Full-moon; and two Ebbs, at the two Quarters; and in the Intervals, Rising and Falling water.

But the *Diurnal* motion superadded, doth the same to this *Menstrual*, which *Galileo* supposeth is to do to that *Annual*; that is, doth *Add* to, or *Subtract* from, the *Menstrual* Acceleration or Retardation; and so gives us Tide upon Tide.

See For in whatsoever part of its Epicycle, we suppose Fig. 4. T to be; yet because, while by its *Menstrual* motion the Center moves in the Circle L T N: each point in its surface, by its diurnal motion moves in the Circle L M N: whatever effect (accelerative or tardative) the *Menstrual* would give, that effect by the *Diurnal* is increased in the parts L M N (or rather l m n, the Semicircle) and most of all at M: but diminished in the parts N O L (or rather n o l) and most of all at O. So that at M, and O, (that is when the Moon is in the *Meridian* below or above the *Horizon*,) we are to have the *Diurnal* Tide or High-water, occasioned by the greatest Acceleration or Retardation, which the *Diurnal* Arch gives to that of the *Menstrual*: which seems to be the true cause of the *Daily Tides*. And withall gives an account, not onely why it should be every day; but likewise, why at such a time of the day; and why this time should in a moneth run through the whole 24 hours; viz. because the Moons coming to the *Meridian* above and below the *Horizon*, (or as the Seamen call it, the *Moons Southing*, and *Northing*;) doth so. As likewise of the *Spring-tides* and *Neap-tides*. For, when it so happens, that the *Menstrual* and *Diurnal* Accelerations or Retardations, be coincident, (as at New-moons and Full-moons they are,) the effect must needs be the greater. And although (which is not to be dissembled) this happen but



but to one of the two Tides; that is, the Night-tide at the New-moon ( when both motions do most of all Accelerate, ) and the Day-tide at Full-moon ( when both do most Retard the *Annual* motion; ) Yet, this tide being thus raised by two concurrent causes; though the next Tide have not the same cause also, the *Impetus* contracted will have influence upon the next Tide; Upon a like reason, as a *Pendulum* let fall from a higher Arch, will ( though there be no new cause to occasion it ) make the Vibration on the other side ( beyond the Perpendicular ) to be also greater: Or, of water in a broad Vessel, if it be so jogged, as to be cast forward to a good height above its Levell, will upon its recoyling, by its own gravity, ( without any additional cause ) mount so much the higher on the hinder part:

But here also, we are to take notice, that though all parts of the Earth by its *Diurnal* motion do turn about its Axis, and describe *parallel* Circles; yet not *equal* Circles; but *greater* near the *Æquinoctial*, and *lesser* near the *Poles*, which may be a cause why the Tides in some parts may be much greater than in others. But this belongs to the *particular* considerations, ( of which we are not now giving an Account: ) not to the *general* Hypothesis.

Having thus endeavoured to give an account of the *Diurnal* and *Menstrual* Periods of Tides; It remains that I endeavour the like as to the *Annual*. Of which there is, at least, thus much agreed; That, at some times of the year, the Tides are noted to be much higher, than at other times.

But here I have a double task; *First*, to rectify the Observation; and *then*, to give an account of it.

As to the *First*; It having been observed ( grossly ) that those high Tides have used to happen about the *Spring* and *Autumn*; it hath been generally taken for granted ( without any more nice observation ) that the *two Æquinoxes* are the proper times, to which these *Annual high Tides* are to be referred; And such causes sought for, as might best suite with such a Supposition.

But it is now, the best part of twenty years, since I have had frequent occasions to converse with some Inhabitants of *Rumney-marsh* in *Kent*; where the Sea being kept out with great Earthen walls, that it do not at high-water overflow the Levell;

and

and the Inhabitants livelyhood depending most on grazing, or feeding Sheep; they are (as you may believe they have reason to be) very vigilant and observant, at what times they are most in danger of having their Lands drowned. And I find them generally agreed, by their constant Observations, (and Experience dearly bought) that their times of danger are about the beginning of *February* and of *November*: that is, at those Spring Tides which happen near those times; to which they give the names of *Candlemass-stream* and *Alballond-stream*: And if they scape those Spring-tides, they apprehend themselves out of Danger for the rest of the year. And as for *March* and *September* (the two *Æquinoxes*) they are as little solicitous of them, as of any other part of the year.

This, I confess, I much wondred at, when I first heard it; and suspected it to be but a mistake of him, that first told me, though he were indeed a person not likely so to be mistaken, in a thing wherein he was so much concerned: But I soon found, that it was not onely his, but a general observation of others too; both there, and elsewhere along the Saa coast. And though they did not pretend to know any reason of it, (nor so much as to enquire after it;) Yet none made doubt of it; but would rather laugh at any that should talk of *March* and *September*, as being the dangerous times. And since that time, I have my self very frequently observed (both at *London* and elsewhere, as I have had occasion) that in those monthis of *February* and *November*, (especially *November*) the Tides have run much higher, than at other times: Though I confess, I have not been so diligent to set down those Observations, as I should have done. Yet this I do particularly very well remember, that in *November 1660*. (the same year that his Majesty returned) having occasion to go by Coach from the *Strand* to *Westminster*, I found the Water so high in the middle of *King-street*, that it came up, not onely to the Boots, but into the Body of the Coach; and the *Pallace-yard* (all save a little place near the *West-End*) overflow'd; as likewise the Market-place; and many other places; and their Cellars generally filled up with Water. And in *November last, 1665*. it may yet be very well remembred, what very high Tides there were, not onely on the Coasts of *England*, (where much hurt was done

done by it) but much more in *Holland*, where by reason of those Inundations, many Villages and Towns were overflow'd. And though I cannot so particularly name other years, yet I can very safely say, that I very often observed Tides strangely high about those times of the year.

This Observation did for divers years cause me much to wonder, not only because it is so contrary to the received opinion of the two *Æquinoxes*; but because I could not think of any thing signal at those times of the year: as being neither the two *Æquinoxes*, nor the two *Solstices*, nor the Sun's *Apogæum* and *Perigæum*; (or Earths *Aphelium* and *Perihelium*;) nor indeed, at contrary times of the year, which at least, would seem to be expected. From *Albollandtide* to *Candlemas* being but three months; and from thence to *Albollandtide* again nine months.

At length it came into my mind, about four years since, that though there do not about these times happen any *single* signal Accident, which might cast it on these times, yet there is a *compound of two* that may do it: Which is the *Inequality* of the *Natural day* (I mean that of 24. hours, from noon to noon) arising at least from a double cause; either of which singly would cast it upon other times, but both joyntly on those.

It's commonly thought, how unequal soever the length be of the *Artificial* dayes as contradistinguished to nights, yet that the *Natural Day*, reckoning from noon to noon, are all *equal*: But *Astronomers* know well, that even these dayes are *unequal*.

For, this *Natural Day* is measured *not onely* by one intire conversion of the *Æquinoctial*, or 24. *Æquinoctial* hours, (which is indeed taken to be performed in equal times,) but increases by so much, as answers to that part of the *Sun's* (or *Earths*;) Annual motion as is performed in that time. For, when that part of the *Æquinoctial*, which (with the *Sun*) was at the *Meridian* yesterday at noon, is come thither again to day, it is not yet *Noon* (because the *Sun* is not now at the place where yesterday he was, but is gone forward about one degree, more or less) but we must stay till that place, where the *Sun* now is, comes to the *Meridian* before it be now *Noon*.

Now this Additament (above the 24 *Æquinoctial* hours, or intire conversion of the *Æquinoctial*) is upon a double account unequal,

qual. *First*, because the Sun, by reason of its *Apogæum* and *Perigæum*, doth not at all times of the year dispatch in one day an equal Arch of the *Ecliptick*; but greater Arches near the *Perigæum*, which is about the middle of *December*; and lesser near the *Apogæum*, which is about the middle of *June*: As will appear sufficiently by the *Tables* of the Sun's Annual motion. *Secondly*, though the Sun should in the *Ecliptick* move alwaies at the same rate; yet equal Arches of the *Ecliptick* do not in all parts of the *Zodiack* answer to equal Arches of the *Æquinoctial*, by which we are to estimate time: Because some parts of it, as about the two *Solstitial* Points, lie nearer to a *parallel* position to the *Æquinoctial*, than others, as those about the two *Æquinoctial* points, where the *Ecliptick* and *Æquinoctial* do intersect; whereupon an Arch of the *Ecliptick*, near the *Solstitial* points answers to a greater Arch of the *Æquinoctial*, than an Arch equal thereunto near the *Æquinoctial* points: As doth sufficiently appear by the *Tables* of the *Sun's* *Ascention*.

According to the *first* of these causes, we should have the longest *natural* daies in *December*, and the shortest in *June*, which if it did operate alone, would give us at those times two *Annual* High-waters.

According to the *second* cause, if operating singly, we should have the longest daies at the two *Solstices* in *June* and *December*, and the two shortest at the *Æquinoxes* in *March* and *September*; which would at those times give occasion of four *Annual* High-waters.

But the true *Inequality* of the *Natural* Days, arising from a *Complication* of those two causes, sometimes crossing and sometimes promoting each other: though we should find some increases or decreases of the *Natural* daies at all those seasons answerable to the respective causes (and perhaps of *Tides* proportionably thereunto:) yet the longest and shortest *natural* daies absolutely of the whole year (arising from this complication of Causes) are about those times of *Allhallontide* and *Candlemas*; (or not far from them.) about which those *Annual* High-tides are found to be: As will appear by the *Tables* of *Equation* of *Natural* daies. And therefore I think, we may with very good reason cast this *Annual* Period upon that cause, or rather com-  
plication

plication of causes. For (as we before shewed in the *Menstrual* and *Diurnal*) there will, by this inequality of Natural daies, arise a *Physical* Acceleration and Retardation of the Earths *Mean* motion, and accordingly a casting of the Waters backward or forward; either of which, will cause an Accumulation or High-water.

'Tis true, that these longest and shortest daies, do (according to the *Tables*, some at least) fall rather before, than after *Alballontide* and *Candlemas* (to wit the ends of *October* and *January*;) but so do also (sometimes) those high Tydes: And it is not yet so well agreed amongst *Astronomers*, what are all the Causes (and in what degrees) of the Inequality of Natural daies; but that there be diversities among them, about the true time: And whether the introducing of this New Motion of the Earth in its *Epicycle* about this Common Center of *Gravity*, ought not therein also to be accounted for, I will not now determine: Having already said enough, if not too much, for the explaining of this general Hypothesis, leaving the particularities of it to be adjusted according to the true measures of the motions; if the General Hypothesis be found fit to be admitted.

Yet this I must add, (that I be not mistaken) that whereas I cast the time of the daily Tydes to be at all places, when the Moon is there in the *Meridian*; it must be understood of *open* Seas, where the water hath such free scope for its motions, as if the whole Globe of Earth were equally covered with water: Well knowing, that in *Bayes* and *In-land-Channels*, the position of the Banks and other like causes must needs make the times to be much different from what we suppose in the open Seas: And likewise, that even in the Open Seas, *Islands*, and *Currents*, *Gulfs* and *Shallows*, may have some influence, though not comparable to that of *Bays* and *Channels*. And moreover, though I think, that Seamen do commonly reckon the time of High-water in the *Open* Seas, to be then, when the Moon is there in the *Meridian* (as this Hypothesis would cast it:) Yet I do not take my self to be so well furnished with a *History of Tides*, as to assure my self of it; much less to accommodate it to particular places and cases.

Having thus dispatched the main of what I had to say concerning

cerning the Seas Ebbing and Flowing: Had I not been already too tedious, I should now proceed to give a further reason, why I do introduce this consideration of the *Common Center of Gravity* in reference to *Astronomical Accounts*. For indeed, that which may possibly seem at first to be an *Objection against it*, is with me one reason for it.

It may be thought perhaps, that if the Earth should thus describe an *Epicyle* about the *Common Center of Gravity*, it would (by this its change of place) disturb the *Celestial* motions; and make the *apparent* places of the Planets, especially some of them, different from what they would otherwise be. For though so small a removal of the Earth, as the *Epicyle* would cause (especially if its *semidiameter* should not be above  $1\frac{1}{3}$  of the Earths *Semidiameter*) would scarce be sensible (if at all) to the remoter Planets; yet as to the nearer it might.

Now though what *Galilao* answers to a like *Objection* in his *Hypothesis*; (that its possible there may be some small difference, which *Astronomers* have not yet been so accurate, as to observe) might here perhaps serve the turn; Yet my answer is much otherwise; to wit, that such difference hath been observed, and hath very much puzzled *Astronomers* to give an account of. About which you will find Mr. *Horrocks* (in some of his Letters, whereof I did formerly, upon the Command of the *Royal Society*, make an *Extract*) was very much perplexed; and was fain, for want of other relief, to have recourse to somewhat like *Keplers* amicable *Fibres*, which did according to the several positions of the Moon, accelerate or retard the Moon's motion; which *amicable Fibres* he had no affection to at all (as there appears) if he could any other waies give account of those little inequalities; and would much rather (I doubt not) have embraced this Notion of the *Common Center of Gravity*, to salve the *Phænomenon*, had it come to his mind, or been suggested to him. And you find, that other *Astronomers* have been seen to bring in (some upon one supposition, some upon another) some kind of *Menstrual Equation*, to solve the inequalities of the Moon's motion, according to her *Synodical Revolution*, or different *Aspects* (of New-moon, Full Moon, &c.) beside what concerns her own *Periodical* motion.

For

For which, this consideration of the *Common Center of Gravity of the Earth and Moon*, is so proper a remedy (especially if it shall be found precisely to answer those *Phænomena*, which I have not Examined, but am very apt to believe) that it is so far from being, with me, an Objection against it, that it is one of the reasons, which make me inclinable to introduce it.

I must before I leave this, add one Consideration more, That if we shall upon these Considerations think it reasonable, thus to consider the *Common Center of Gravity of the Earth and Moon*; it may as well be thought reasonable, that the like Consideration should be had of *Jupiter* and his four *Satellites*, which according to the Complication of their several motions, will somewhat change the position of *Jupiter*, as to that *Common center of Gravity* of all these Bodies; which yet, because of their smallness, may chance to be so little, as that, at this distance, the change of this apparent place may not be discernable. And what is said of *Jupiter*, is in the like manner to be understood of *Saturne* and his *Satelles*, discovered by *Hugenius*: For all these *Satellites* are to their *Principals*, as so many Moons to the Earth. And I do very well remember, in the Letters forecited, Mr. *Horrocks* expresseth some such little inequalities in *Saturnes* motion, of which he could not imagine what account to give, as if (to use his Expression) this crabbed *Old Saturn* had despised his *Youth*. Which, for ought I know, might well enough have been accounted for, if at that time the *Satelles* of *Saturn* had been discovered, and that Mr. *Horrocks* had thought of such a motion as the *Common Center of Gravity* of *Saturn* and his *Companion*, to be considerable, as to the guiding of his motion.

You have now, in obedience to your Commands, an Account of my thoughts, as to this matter, though yet immature and unpolished: What use you will please to make of them, I shall leave to your prudence, &c.

*An APPENDIX, written by way of Letter to the Publisher; Being an Answer to some Objections, made by several Persons, to the precedent Discourse.*

I Received yours; and am very well contented, that objections be made against my *Hypothesis* concerning *Tydes*: being

proposed but as a conjecture to be examined ; and, upon that Examination, rectified, if there be occasion ; or rejected, if it will not hold water.

1. To the first objection of those you mention; *That it appears not how two Bodies, that have no tye, can have one common Center of Gravity*: that is (for so I understand the intendment of the objection) can act or be acted in the same manner, as if they were connected: I shall onely answer, that it is harder to shew *How* they have, than *That* they have it. That the Loadstone and Iron have somewhat equivalent to a Tye; though we see it not, yet by the effects we know. And it would be easy to shew, that two Loadstones, at once applyed, in different positions, to the same Needle, at some convenient distance; will draw it, not to point directly to either of them, but to some point between both; which point is, as to those two, the *common Center of Attraction*; and it is the same, as if some *one* Loadstone were in that point. Yet have these two Loadstones no connexion or tye, though a *Common Center of Virtue* according to which they joyntly act. And as to the present case, *How* the Earth and Moon are connected; I will not now undertake to shew (nor is it necessary to my purpose;) but, That there is somewhat, that doth connect them, (as much as what connects the Loadstone, and the Iron, which it draws,) is past doubt to those, who allow them to be carryed about by the Sun, as one Aggregate or Body, whose parts keep a respective position to one another: Like as *Jupiter* with his *four Satellites*, and *Saturn* with his *one*. Some Tye there is, that makes those *Satellites* attend their *Lords*, and move in a Body; though we do not *See* that Tye, nor *Hear* the Words of Command. And so here.

2. To the second objection; *That, at Chatham and in the Thames, the Annual Spring-tydes, happen about the Equinoxes; not (as this Hypothesis doth suppose elsewhere to have been observed) about the beginning of February and November*. If their meaning be, that Annual High Tydes, do then happen, and then onely: If this prove true, it will ease me of half my work. For it is then easily answered, that it depends upon the *Obliquity of the Zodiack*; the parts of the *Equinoctial* answering to equal parts of the *Zodiack*.



*Zodiack*, being near the Solstitial points greatest, and near the *Equinoctial* points least of all. But beside this *Annual Vicissitude of the Equinoxes*, not to say, of the 4. Cardinal Points (which my Hypothesis doth allow and assert;) I believe it will be found, that there is *another Annual vicissitude* answering to the Sun's *Apogæum* and *Perigæum*. And that the greatest Tydes of all, will be found to be upon a result of these two causes Co-operating: which (as doth the Inequality of Natural dayes, depending on these same causes) will light nearer the times, I mention. To what is said to be observed at *Chatham* and in the *Thames*, contrary to that I allege as observed in *Rumney marsh*: I must at present ἀπέχεσθαι, and refer to a *melius inquirendum*. If those who object this contrary observation, shall, after this notice, find, upon new Observations heedfully taken, that the *Spring-tydes* in *February* and *November*, are not so high, as those in *March* and *September*; I shall then think the objection very considerable. But I do very well remember, that I have seen in *November*, very high Tydes at *London*, as well as in *Rumney Marsh*. And, the time is not yet so far past, but that it may be remembered (by your self or others then in *London*) whether in *November* last when the Tydes were so high at *Dover*, at *Deal*, at *Margate*, and all along the Coast from thence to *Rumney Marsh*, as to do in some of those places much hurt, (and, in *Holland*, much more;) whether, I say, there were not also at the same time, at *London*, (upon the *Thames*) very high Tydes. But a good *Diary* of the Height and time both of High-water, and Low-water, for a year or two together, even at *Chatham*, or *Greenwich*: but rather at some place in the *open Sea*, or at the *Lands end* in *Cornwall*, or on the *West parts of Ireland*; or at *St. Hellens*, or the *Bermudas*, &c. would do more to the resolving of this point, than any verbal discourse without it.

3. To the third Objection, *That supposing the Earth and Moon to move about a Common center of gravity; if that the highest Tydes be at the New-moon, when the moon being nearest to the Sun, the Earth is farthest from it, and its compound motion at the swiftest; and that the Tydes abate as the Earth approacheth nearer, till it comes into the supposed Circle of her Annual motion: It may be demanded, why do they not still abate as the Earth comes yet nearer to the Sun and the*  
*swiftest*

*swiftnesse of its compound motion still slackens? And so, why have we not Spring tides at the New Moon (when the motion is swiftest) and Neap-tides at Full Moon (when the motion is slowest) but Spring tides at both? The answer (if observed) is already given in my Hypothesis it self. Because the effect is indifferently to follow, either upon a suddain Acceleration, or a suddain Retardation. ( Like as a loose thing, lying on a moving body; if the body be thrust suddainly forward, that loose thing is cast back, or rather left behind, not having yet obtained an equal impetus with that of the body, on which it lyes; but if stopped, or notably retarded, that loose incumbent is thrown forward, by its formerly contracted impetus not yet qualified or accomodated to the slowness of the Body, on which it lyes. ) Now both of these happening, the one at the New Moon, the other at the Full Moon, do cause high Tides at both.*

4. To the fourth Objection, *That the highest Tydes are not at all places, about the New Moon and Full Moon; and particularly, that, in some places of the East Indies, the Highest Tydes are at the Quadratures: I must first answer in general; That as to the particular varieties of Tydes in several parts of the World, I cannot pretend to give a satisfactory account, for want of a competent History of Tydes, &c. Because (as is intimated in what I wrote in the general) the various positions of Channels, Bays, Promontories, Gulfs, Shallows, Currents, Trade-winds, &c. must needs make an innumerable variety of Accidents in particular places, of which no satisfactory account is to be given from the general Hypothesis (though never so true) without a due consideration of all those. Which is a task too great for me to undertake, being so ill furnished with materials for it. And then as to the particular instance of some places in the East Indies, where the highest Tydes are at the Quadratures: I suppose, it may be chiefly intended of those about Cambaia, and Pegu. At which places, beside that they are situate at the inmost parts of Vast Bayes, or Gulfs (as they are called) they have also vast In-draughts of some hundred Miles within Land; which when the Tydes are out, do lye (in a manner) quite dry: And may therefore very well be supposed to participate the effect of the Menstrual Tydes many dayes after the*  
cause

cause of them happens in the open Sea, upon a like ground as in Straights and narrow Channels the Diurnall Tydes happen some hours later than in the Ocean. And a like account must be given of particular accidents in other places, from the particular situation of those places, as *Bays, Chanels, Currents, &c.*

5. To the 5. Objection, *That the Spring-Tydes happen not, with us, just at the Full and Change, but two or three daies after.* I should with the more confidence attempt an Answer, were I certain, whether it be so in the *Open Seas*, or onely in our Channels. For the Answers will not be the same in both cases. If onely in our Channels, where the Tydes find a large in-draught; but not in the *Open Seas*: we must seek the reason of it from the particular position of these places. But if it be so generally in the wide *Open Seas*: We must then seek a reason of it from the general Hypothesis. And, till I know the matter of Fact, I know not well, which to offer at; lest whilst I attempt to salve one, I should fall foul of the other. I know that Mariners use to speak of Spring-Tydes at the New and Full of the Moon; though I have still had a suspition that it might be some daies after, as well in the open Seas, as in our narrower Channels; (and therefore I have chosen to say, in my Papers, *About* the New and Full, rather than *At* the New and Full; and even when I do say *At*, I intend it in that laxer sense in which I suppose the Marriners are to be understood, for *Neer* that time:) Of which suspition you will find some intimations even in my first Papers: But this though I can admit; yet, because I was not sure of it, I durst not build upon it. The truth is, the Flux and Reflux of water in a vessel, by reason of the jogging of it; though it follow thereupon; yet is, for the most part, discernable some time after. For there must, upon that jog, be some time for Motion, before the Accumulation can have made a Tyde. And so I do not know but that we must allow it in all the Periods. For as the *menstrual* High Tyde, is not (at least with us) till some Daies after the Full and Change; so is the *Diurnal* High water, about as many Hours after the Moons comming to South; (I mean, *At Sea*: for in Chanels it varies to all Hours, according as they are neerer or further from the open Sea:) And the *Annual* High-Tydes of *November* and *February*; somewhat later than  
(what

(what I conjecture to be from the same causes) the greatest Inequalities of the natural Days, happening in *January* and *October*. But this though I can admit, yet (till I am sure of the matter of Fact) I do not build upon. And since it hath hitherto been the custome to speak with that laxness of expression; assigning the times of New-moon, Full-moon, and Quadratures, with the Moons coming to South, for, what is near those times: I did not think my self obliged in my conjectural Hypothesis (while it is yet but a *Candidate*) to speak more nicely. If the Hypothesis for the maine of it be found Rational; the Niceties of it are to be adjusted, in time, from particular Observation.

Having thus given you some Answers to the Objections you signifie to have been made by several persons to my Hypothesis, and that in the same order your Paper presents them to me: I shall next give you some account of the two *Books*, which you advised me to consult; so far as seems necessary to this business: Which, upon your intimation, I have since perused, though before I had not.

And first, as to that of *Isaac Vossius*, *De motu Marium & Ventorum*; Though I do not concur with him in his Hypothesis; That all the *Great motions of the Seas, &c.* should arise onely from *so small a warming of the water* as to raise it (where most of all) *not a Foot* in perpendicular, (as in his *12th* Chapter;) Or that there is no other connexion between the Moons motion, and the *Tydes menstrual period*, than a *casual Synchronism* (which seems to be the doctrine of his *16th* and *18th* Chapters;) Beside many other things in his Philosophy, which I cannot allow: Yet I am well enough pleased with what is Historical in it, of the matter of Fact: Especially if I may be secure, that he is therein accurate and candid, not wresting the *Phænomena* to his own purpose. But I find nothing in it, which doth induce me to vary from my Hypothesis. For, granting his Historicals to be all true; the account of the constant Current of the Sea Westward, and of the constant Eastern Blasts, &c. within the *Tropicks*, is much more plausibly, and (I suppose) truly rendered by *Galileo* long since, from the Earths *Diurnal* motion: (which, neare the *Æquator*. describing a greater Circle, than nearer the *Poles*,

*Poles*, makes the Current to be there more conspicuous and swift, and, consequently, the Eddy, or recurrent motion, nearer the Poles, where this is, more remis: ) than can easily be rendered by so small a Tumor, as he supposeth. Not to adde; that his account of the Progressive motion, which he fantasieth to follow upon this Tumefaction, and by Acceleration to grow to so great a height near the Shoar ( as in Chap. 13. and 14. ) is a Notion, which seems to me too extravagant to be salved by any laws of *Statics*. And that of the Moons motion onely Synchronizing with the Tydes, casually, without any *Physical* connexion; I can very hardly assent to. For it can hardly be imagined, that any such constant *Synchronisme* should be in Nature; but where, either the one is the cause of the other, or both depend upon some *Common* cause. And where we see so fair a foundation for a *Physical* connection. I am not prone to ascribe it to an Independent Synchronism. In sum; His History doth well enough agree with my Hypothesis; and I think, the Phænomena are much better salved by mine, than his.

And then as to *Gassendus*, in his discourse *De Æstu Maris*; I find him, after the relating of many other Opinions concerning the Cause of it, inclining to that of *Galilæo*, ascribing it to the Acceleration & Retardation of the Earths motion, compounded of the Annual and Diurnal; And moreover attempting to give an account of the *Menstrual Periods* from the Earths carrying the Moon about it self, as *Jupiter* doth his *Satellites*; which together with them is carryed about by the *Sun*, as one Aggregate; (and that the Earth with its Moon is to be supposed in like manner to be carried about by the *Sun*, as one Aggregate, cannot be reasonably doubted, by those who entertain the *Copernican Hypothesis*, and do allow the same of *Jupiter* and his *Satellites*.) But though he would thus have the Earth and Moon looked upon as two parts of the same moved Aggregate, yet he doth still suppose ( as *Galilæo* had done before him ) that the line of the Mean Motion of this Aggregate ( or, as he calls, *motus æqualis et veluti medius* ) is described by the Center of the *Earth* ( about which Center he supposeth both its own revolution to be made, and an Epicycle described by the Moons motion; ) not by another Point, distinct from the Centers of both, about which, as the

common Center of Gravity, as well that of the Earth, as that of the Moon, are to describe several Epicycles. And, for that Reason fails of giving any clear account of this *Menstrual* Period. (And in like manner, he proposeth the Consideration as well of the Earths *Aphelium* and *Perihelium*, as of the *Æquinoctial* and *Solstitial* Points, in order to the finding a Reason of the *Annual* Vicissitudes; but doth not fix upon any thing, in which himself can Acquiesce: And therefore leaves it *in medio* as he found it.)

It had been more agreeable to the Laws of *Statics*, if he had, (as I do,) so considered the *Earth* and *Moon* as two parts of the same movable, (not so, as he doth, *aliam in Centro et sequentem præcise revolutionem axis, aliam remotius ac velut in circumferentia*, but,) so, as to make neither of them the Center, but both out of it, describing Epicycles about it: Like as, when a long stick thrown in the Air, whose one end is heavier than the other, is whirled about, so as that the End, which did first fly foremost, becomes hindmost; the proper line of motion of this whole Body is not that, which is described by either End, but that, which is described by a middle point between them; about which point each end, in whirling, describes an Epicycle. And indeed, in the present case, it is not the Epicycle described by the Moon, but that, described by the Earth, which gives the *Menstrual* Vicissitudes of motion to the Water; which would, as to this, be the same, if the Earth so move, whether there were any Moon to move or not; nor would the Moons Motion, supposing the Earth to hold on its own course, any whit concern the motion of the Water.

But now, (after all our Physical, or Statical Considerations) the clearest Evidence for this Hypothesis (if it can be had) will be from Celestial Observations. As for instance; (see *Fig. 5.*) Supposing the Sun at S; the Earths place in its Annual Orb at T; and *Mars* (in opposition to the Sun, or near it) at M: From whence *Mars* should appear in the Zodiack at  $\gamma$ , and will at Full moon be seen there to be; the Moon being at C and the Earth at c: (and the like at the New-moon.) But if the Moon be in the First quarter at A, and the Earth at a; *Mars* will be seen, not at  $\gamma$ , but at  $\alpha$ ; too slow: And when the Moon is at B, and the Earth at b, *Mars* will be seen at  $\beta$ ; yet too slow: till at the Full-moon,

moon, the Moon at C, the Earth at c, *Mars* will be seen at  $\gamma$ , its true place, as if the Earth were at T. But then, after the Full, the Moon at D, the Earth at d; *Mars* will be seen, not at  $\gamma$ , but at  $\delta$ ; too forward: and yet more, when the Moon (at the last Quarter) is at E, the Earth at e, and *Mars* seen at  $\epsilon$ . If therefore *Mars* (when in opposition to the Sun) be found (all other allowances being made) somewhat too backward before the Full moon, and somewhat too forward after the Full-moon, (and most of all, at the Quadratures: ) it will be the best confirmation of the Hypothesis. (The like may be fitted to *Mars* in other positions, *mutatis mutandis*; and so for the other Planets.)

But this proof, is of like nature as that of the Parallax of the Earths Annual Orb to prove the Copernican Hypothesis. If it can be observed, it proves the Affirmative; but if it cannot be observed, it doth not convince the Negative, but only proves that the Semidiameter of the Earths Epicycle is so small as not to make any discernable Parallax. And indeed, I doubt, that will be the issue. For the Semidiameter of this Epicycle, being little more than the Semidiameter of the Earth it self, or about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  thereof (as is conjectured, in the *Hypothesis*, from the Magnitudes and Distances of the Earth and Moon compared;) and there having not as yet been observed any discernable *Parallax* of *Mars*, even in his nearest position to the Earth; it is very suspicious, that here it may prove so too. And whether any of the other Planets will be more favourable in this point, I cannot say.

### ANIMADVERSIONS

Of Dr. Wallis, upon Mr. Hobs's late Book, De Principiis & Ratiocinatione Geometrarum.

These were communicated by way of Letter, written in Oxford, July 24. 1666. to an Acquaintance of the Author, as follows:

Since I saw you last, I have read over Mr. Hobs's Book *Contra Geometras* (or *De Principiis & Ratiocinatione Geometrarum*) which you then shewed me. A *New* Book of *Old* matter: Containing but a *Repetition* of what he had before told us, more than once; and which hath been Answered long agoe.

In which, though there be Faults enough to offer ample mat-

ter for a large Confutation : yet I am scarce inclined to believe, that any will bestow so much pains upon it. For, if that be true, which (in his *Preface*) he saith of himself, *Aut solus insanio Ego, aut solus non insanio* : it would either be *Needless*, or to *no Purpose*. For, by his own confession, *All others*, if they be not mad themselves, ought to think *Him* so : And therefore, as to *Them*, a Confutation would be *needless* ; who, its like, are well enough satisfied already : at least out of danger of being seduced. And, as to himself, it would be *to no purpose*. For, if *He* be the Mad man, it is not to be hoped that he will be convinced by Reason : Or, if *All We* be so ; we are in no capacity to attempt it.

But there is yet another Reason, why I think it not to need a Confutation. Because what is in it, hath been sufficiently confuted already ; (and, so Effectually ; as that he professeth himself not to Hope, that *This Age* is like to give sentence for him ; what ever *Nondum imbuta Posteritas* may do.) Nor doth there appear any Reason, why he should again Repeat it, unless he can hope, That, what was at first False, may by oft Repeating, become True.

I shall therefore, instead of a large Answer, onely give you a brief Account, *what is in it ; & where it hath been already Answered.*

The chief of what he hath to say, in his first 10 Chapters, against *Euclids* Definitions, amounts but to this, That he thinks, *Euclide* ought to have allowed his *Point* some *Eigness* ; his *Line*, some *Breadth* ; and his *Surface*, some *Thickness*.

But where in his *Dialogues*, pag. 151, 152. he solemnly undertakes to Demonstrate it ; (for it is there, his 41th *Proposition* :) his Demonstration amounts to no more but this ; That, *unless a Line be allowed some Latitude ; it is not possible that his Quadratures can be True.* For finding himself reduced to these inconveniences : 1. That his *Geometrical Constructions*, would not consist with *Arithmetical calculations*, nor with what *Archimedes* and others have long since demonstrated : 2. That the *Arch* of a Circle must be allowed to be sometimes *Shorter* than its *Chord*, and sometimes *longer* than its *Tangent* : 3. That the same *Straight Line* must be allowed, at one place onely to *Touch*, and at another place to *Cut* the same Circle : (with others of like nature ;) He findes it necessary, that these things may not seem Absurd, to allow his *Lines* some *Breadth*, (that so, as he speaks, *While a Straight Line with its Out-side doth at one place*  
Touch



*Touch the Circle, it may with its In-side at another place Cut it, &c.*) But I should sooner take this to be a *Confutation of His Quadratures*, than a *Demonstration of the Breadth of a (Mathematical) Line*. Of which, see my *Hobbius Heauton-timorumenus*, from pag. 114. to p. 119.

And what he now Adds, being to this purpose; That though *Euclid's σημειον*, which we translate, a *Point*, be not indeed *Nomen Quanti*; yet cannot this be actually represented by any thing, but what will have some Magnitude; nor can a *Painter*, nor not *Apelle*, himself, draw a *Line* so small, but that it will have some Breadth; nor can *Thread* be spun so Fine, but that it will have some Bigness; (*pag. 2, 3, 19, 21.*) is nothing to the Business; For *Euclide* doth not speak either of such *Points*, or of such *Lines*.

He should rather have considered of his own Expedient, *pag. 11.* That, when one of his (*broad*) *Lines*, passing through one of his (*great*) *Points*, is supposed to cut another *Line* proposed, into two equal parts; we are to understand, the *Middle of the breadth* of that *Line*, passing through the *middle* of that *Point*, to distinguish the *Line* given into two equal parts. And he should then have considered further, that *Euclide*, by a *Line*, means no more than what *Mr. Hobbs* would call the *middle of the breadth* of his; and *Euclide's Point*, is but the *Middle of Mr. Hobbs's*. And then, for the same reason, that *Mr. Hobbs's Middle* must be said to have no *Magnitude*; (For else, not the *whole Middle*, but the *Middle of the Middle*, will be *in the Middle*. And, the *Whole* will not be equal to its *Two Halves*; but Bigger than *Both*, by so much as the *Middle* comes to :) *Euclide's Lines* must as well be said to have no *Breadth*; and his *Points* no *Bigness*.

In like manner, When *Euclide* and others do make the *Terme* or *End* of a *Line*, a *Point*: If this *Point* have *Parts* or *Greatness*, then not the *Point*, but the *Outer-Half* of this *Point* ends the *Line*, (for, that the *Inner-Half* of that *Point* is not at the *End*, is manifest, because the *Outer-Half* is beyond it:) And again, if that *Outer Half* have *Parts* also; not this, but the *Outer part* of it, and again the *Outer part* of that *Outer part*, (and so in *infinitum*.) So that, as long as *Any thing of Line* remains, we are not yet at the *End*: And consequently, if we must have passed the *whole Length*, before we be at the *End*; then that *End* (or *Punctum terminans*) has *nothing of Length*; (for, when the *whole Length* is past, there is nothing of it left. And if *Mr. Hobbs* tells us (as *pag. 3.*) that this

*End* is not *Punctum*, but only *Signum* ( which he does allow *non esse nomen Quanti*) even *this* will serve our turn well enough. *Euclid's* Σημειον, which some Interpreters render by *Signum*, others have thought fit (with *Tully*) to call *Punctum*: But if *Mr. Hobs* like not that name, we will not contend about it. Let it be *Punctum*, or let it be *Signum* (or, if he please, he may call it *Vexillum*.) But then he is to remember, that this is only a Controversie in *Grammar*, not in *Mathematicks*: And his Book should have been intituled *Contra Grammaticos*, not, *Contra Geometras*. Nor is it *Euclide*, but *Cicero*, that is concern'd, in rendring the Greek Σημειον, by the Latine *Punctum*, not by *Mr. Hobs's Signum*. The Mathematician is equally content with either word.

What he saith here, *Chap. 8. & 19.* (and in his fifth *Dial. p. 105. &c.*) concerning the *Angle of Contact*; amounts but to thus much, That, by the *Angle of Contact*, he doth not mean either what *Euclide* calls an *Angle*, or any thing of that kind; (and therefore says nothing to the purpose of what was in controversie between *Clavius* and *Beletarius*, when he says, that *An Angle of Contact bath some magnitude.*) But, that by the *Angle of Contact*, he understands the *Crookedness of the Arch*; and in saying, *the Angle of Contact bath some magnitude*, his meaning is, that the *Arch of a Circle bath some crookedness*, or, is a *crooked line*: and that, of equal Arches, That is the more crooked, whose chord is shortest: which I think none will deny; (for who ever doubted, but that a *circular Arch is crooked*? or, that, of such Arches, equal in length, *That is the more crooked, whose ends by bowing are brought nearest together*?) But, why the *Crookedness of an Arch*, should be called an *Angle of Contact*; I know no other reason, but, because *Mr. Hobs* loves to call that *Chalk*, which others call *Cheese*. Of this see my *Hobbis Heauton-timorumenus*, from pag. 88. to p. 100.

What he saith here of *Rations* or *Proportions*, and their *Calculus*; for 8. Chapters, together, (*Chap. 11. &c.*) is but the same for substance, what he had formerly said in his 4th. Dialogue, and elsewhere. To which you may see a full Answer, in my *Hobbis Heauton-tim.* from pag 49. to p. 88. which I need not here repeat.

Onely (as a *Specimen* of *Mr. Hobs's Candour*, in Falsifications) you may by the way observe, how he deals with a Demonstration of *Mr. Rook's*, in confutation of *Mr. Hobs's Duplication* of the Cube: Which when he had repeated, pag. 43. He doth then (that it might seem absurd) change those words, *æquales*  
*quatuer*

quatuor cubis DV; (pag. 43. line 33.) into these (p. 44. l. 5.) aequalia quatuor Lineis, nempe quadruplus Restæ DV: And would thence persuade you, that Mr. Rook had assigned a Solide, equal to a Line. But Mr. Rook's Demonstration was clear enough for Mr. Hobbs's Comment. Nor do I know any Mathematician (unless you take Mr. Hobbs to be one) who thinks that a Line multiplied by a Number will make a Square; (what ever Mr. Hobbs is pleased to teach us.) But, That a Number multiplied by a Number, may make a Square Number; and, That a Line drawn into a Line may make a square Figure, Mr. Hobbs (if he were, what he would be thought to be) might have known before now. Or, (if he had not before known it) he might have learned, (by what I shew him upon a like occasion, in my Heb. Heant. pag. 142. 143. 144.) How to understand that Language, without an Absurdity.

Just in the same manner he doth, in the next page, deal with Clavius. For having given us his words, pag. 45 l. 3. 4. Dico hanc Lineam Perpendiculararem extra circulum cadere (because neither intra Circulum, nor in Peripheria;) He doth, when he would shew an error, first make one, by falsifying his words, line 15. where instead of Lineam Perpendiculararem, he substitutes Punctum A. As if Euclide or Clavius had denyed the Point A. (the utmost point of the Radius,) to be in the Circumference: Or, as if Mr. Hobbs, by proving the Point A, to be in the Circumference, had thereby proved, that the Perpendicular Tangent AE had also lyen in the Circumference of the Circle. But this is a Trade, which Mr. Hobbs doth drive so often, as if he were as well faulty in his Morals, as in his Mathematicks.

The Quadrature of a Circle, which here he gives us, Chap. 20. 21. 23. is one of those Twelve of his, which in my Hobbins Heanton-timorumenus (from pag. 104. to pag. 119) are already confuted: And is the Ninth in order (as I there rank them) which is particularly considered, pag. 106. 107. 108. I call it One, because he takes it so to be; though it might as well be called Two. For, as there, so here, it consisteth of Two branches, which are Both False; and each overthrow the other. For if the Arch of a Quadrant be equal to the Aggregate of the Semidiameter and of the Tangent of 30. Degrees, (as he would Here have it, in Chap. 20. and There, in the close of Prop. 27;) Then is it not equal to that Line, whose Square is equal to Ten Squares of the Semiradius; (as, There, he would have it, in Prop. 28. and, Here, in Chap. 23.) And if it be equal to This, then not to That. For This, and That, are not equal: As I then demonstrated; and need not now repeat it.

The grand Fault of his Demonstration (Chap. 20.) wherewith he would now New-vamp his old False quadrature; lyes in those words Page 40. line 30, 31. Quod impossibile est nisi ba transeat per c. which is no impossibility at all. For though he first bid us draw the Line R c, and afterwards the Line R d: Yet, Because he hath no where proved (nor is it true) that these two are the same Line; (that is, that the point d lyes in the Line R c, or that R c passeth through d;) His proving that R d cuts off from ab a Line equal to the line of B c, doth not prove, that ab passeth through c: For this it may well do, though ab lye under c, (vid. in case d lye beyond the line R c, that is, further from A;) or though it lye above c; (vid. in case d be nearer, than R c, to the point A.) And therefore, unless he first prove (which he cannot do) that Ad (a sixth part of AD) doth just reach to the line R c and no further; he onely proves that

that a sixth part of *ab* is equal to the Line of *B. c.* But, whether it lye above it, or below it, or (as Mr. Hobs would have it) just upon it; this argument doth not conclude. (And therefore *Hugenius's* assertion, which Mr. Hobs, Chap. 21. would here give way to this Demonstration, doth, notwithstanding this, remain safe enough.)

His demonstration of Chap. 23. (where he would prove, that the aggregate of the Radius and of the Tangent of 30. Degrees is equal to a Line, whose square is equal to 10 Squares of the Semiradius;) is confuted not only by me, (in the place forecited; where this is proved to be impossible;) but by himself also, in this same Chap. pag. 59 (where he proves sufficiently and doth confesse, that this demonstration, and the 47. Prop. of the first of *Euclid's*, cannot be both true.) But, (which is worst of all;) whether *Euclid's* Proposition be False or True, his demonstration must needs be False. For he is in this Dilemma: If that Proposition be True, his demonstration is False, for he grants that they cannot be both True, page 59 line 21. 22. And again, if that Proposition be False, his Demonstration is so too; for This depends upon That, page 55. line 22. and therefore must fall with it.

But the Fault is obvious in His Demonstration (not in *Euclid's* Proposition:) The grand Fault of it (though there are more) lyes in those words, page 56. line 26. *Erit ergo MO minus quam MR.* Where, instead of *minus*, he should have said *majus*. And when he hath mended that error; he will find, that the *major* in page 56. line penult, will very well agree with *majorem* in page 57. line 1 (where the Printer hath already mended the Fault to his hand) and then the *Falsum erga* will vanish.

His Section of an Angle in *ratione data*; Chap. 22 hath no other foundation, than his supposed *Quadrature* of Chap. 20. And therefore, that being false; this must fall with it. It is just the same with that of his 6. Dialogue. Prop. 46. which (besides that it wants a foundation) how absurd it is, I have already shewed; in my *Hobbius Heauton timor.* page 119. 100.

His Appendix, wherein he undertakes to shew a Method of finding any number of mean Proportionals, between two Lines given: Depends upon the supposed Truth of his 22. Chapter; about *Dividing an Arch in any proportion given*: (As himself professeth: and as is evident by the Construction; which supposeth such a Section.) And therefore, that failing, this falls with it.

And yet this is otherwise faulty, though that should be supposed True. For, In the first Demonstration; page 67. line 12. *Producta Lf incidit in I*; is not proved; nor doth it follow from his *Quoniam igitur*.

In the second Demonstration; page 68. line 34 35. *Recta Lf incidit in x*; is not proved; nor doth it follow from his *Quare*.

In his third Demonstration; page 71: line 7. *Producta YP transibit per M*; is said *gratis*; nor is any proof offered for it. And so this whole structure falls to the ground. And withall, the Prop. 47. *Et* 1 doth still stand fast (which he tells us, page 59. 61, 78. must have Fallen, if his Demonstrations had stood:) And so, *Geometry* and *Arithmesick* do still agree, which (he tells us, page 78: line 10.) had otherwise been at odds.

And this (though much more might have been said,) is as much as need to be said against that Piece

1666. Age of the Moon Sept. the ho. mi.	Time of High-water. Day. Hour. min.	Time of Low-water. Day. Hour. Min.	1666. Age of the Moon Sept. 18 <sup>o</sup>	Time of High-water. Day. Hour. Min.	Time of Low-water. Day. Hour. Min.	1666. Age of the Moon Sept. 3. Hour. M.	Rising, and fall of Tides. Foot 1000	Velocity of the Current Foot 1000	Thermometre inch 10	Baro- scope Inch 10	Hygro- scope Inch 10	Azimuth Force of the Wind deg. deg.	Weather.
New 3 8.38'	2 57 Morn.	9 8 Morn.	♂ 18	♂ 2 50 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. ♂ 9 4 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. XII. 00 0	000 00	000					
♂ 4	3 19 Aftern.	9 30 Aftern.	♀ 19	♀ 3 18	A. ♀ 9 31 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. 20 1	456 00	000 6	7 28	1 3	4	S. to W. 50 3	Rain great
♀ 5	4 2 A.	9 51 $\frac{1}{2}$ M.	♀ 19	♀ 3 45	M. ♀ 9 58 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. 40 2	353 10	000 6	7 18	1 3	4	S. to W. 57 3	Rain great
♀ 6	4 23 M.	10 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.	♀ 20	♀ 4 12	A. ♀ 10 25 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. 40 3	211 36	250 6	8 18	1 3	4	S. to W. 60 3	Rain small
♀ 7	4 43 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.	10 33 $\frac{1}{4}$ M.	♀ 21	♀ 4 39	M. ♀ 10 52 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. 20 3	100 48	587 6	8 28	1 3	3	S. W. 45 4	Rain small
♀ 8	5 4 M.	10 57 $\frac{1}{4}$ A.	♀ 21	♀ 5 6	A. ♀ 11 20	M. 40 4	696 66	658 6	8 28	1 3	2	S. W. 30 4	Rain very small
♀ 9	5 25 A.	11 35 $\frac{1}{2}$ M.	♀ 22	♀ 5 34	M. ♀ 11 48	M. 40 4	284 81	053 6	9 18	2 3	1	S. W. 36 4	Fair but cloudy
♀ 10	5 46 M.	11 56 $\frac{1}{2}$ M.	♀ 22	♀ 6 2	A. ♀ 0 16	M. II. 00 4	740 93	289 6	9 18	2 3	0	S. W. 39 5	Fair and warm
♀ 11	6 7 A.	12 17 $\frac{1}{2}$ M.	♀ 23	♀ 6 30	M. ♀ 0 44	M. 20 5	049 103	289 6	9 28	2 2	7	S. W. 42 5	Warm and cloudy
♀ 12	6 28 M.	12 39 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.	♀ 23	♀ 6 58	A. ♀ 1 12 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. III. 40 5	211 110	724 6	8 28	2 2	3	S. W. 19 6	Sunshine
♀ 13	6 51 A.	1 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ M.	♀ 24	♀ 7 27	M. ♀ 1 41 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. III. 00 5	211 114	276 6	8 28	2 2	0	S. W. 60 5	Sunshine and clear
♀ 14	7 14 M.	1 25 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.	♀ 24	♀ 7 36	A. ♀ 2 10 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. 20 5	049 110	724 6	7 28	3 2	1	S. W. 73 5	Sun clouded
♀ 15	7 37 A.	1 48 $\frac{1}{4}$ M.	♀ 25	♀ 8 24 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. ♀ 2 38 $\frac{3}{4}$	M. III. 40 4	740 103	289 6	7 28	3 2	0	S. W. 90 6	Cloudy (the Horiz)
♀ 16	8 0 M.	2 13 A.	♀ 25	♀ 8 53	A. ♀ 3 6 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. III. 00 4	284 93	289 6	6 28	3 2	1	S. W. 90 6	Hazy about
♀ 17	8 26 A.	2 39 M.	♀ 26	♀ 9 20 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. ♀ 3 34 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. 20 3	696 81	053 6	6 28	4 2	3	N. W. 87 6	Misty
♀ 18	8 52 M.	3 5 A.	♀ 26	♀ 9 48	A. ♀ 4 1 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. 40 3	000 66	658 6	5 28	4 2	3	N. W. 70 7	Misty
♀ 19	9 18 A.	3 31 M.	♀ 27	♀ 10 15 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. ♀ 4 29 $\frac{1}{4}$	M. V. 00 2	211 48	487 6	4 28	4 2	3	N. W. 59 7	Clearing up
♀ 20	9 44 M.	3 57 $\frac{1}{4}$ A.	♀ 27	♀ 10 43	A. ♀ 4 56 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. V. 20 1	353 36	250 6	2 28	5 2	3	N. W. 50 6	Clear
♀ 21	10 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.	4 25 $\frac{1}{4}$ M.	♀ 28	♀ 11 10	M. ♀ 5 21 $\frac{1}{2}$	M. VI. 40 0	456 10	000 6	1 28	5 2	1	N. W. 60 5	Sunshine
♀ 22	10 39 M.	4 53 A.	♀ 28	♀ 11 37	M. ♀ 6 10	M. VI. 00 0	000 00	000 5	0 28	5 2	0	N. W. 60 4	Sunshine
♀ 23	11 7 A.	5 21 M.	♀ 29	♀ 11 59	M. ♀ 6 33								
♀ 24	11 35 M.	5 49 A.	♀ 30	♀ 12 21	M. ♀ 6 54								
♀ 25	12 3 M.	6 17 M.	♀ 30	♀ 12 43	M. ♀ 7 16								
♀ 26	0 31 A.	6 45 A. Octob.	♀ 31	♀ 1 5	A. ♀ 7 38								
♀ 27	1 27 M.	7 13 M.	♀ 31	♀ 1 27	M. ♀ 7 59								
♀ 28	1 55 A.	7 41 A.	♀ 32	♀ 2 9	A. ♀ 8 19								
♀ 29	2 23 A.	8 9 M.	♀ 32	♀ 2 29	M. ♀ 8 39								
		8 36 $\frac{1}{4}$ A.	♀ 33	♀ 2 49	A. ♀ 8 59								
			♀ 33	♀ 3 9	M. ♀ 9 19								



*A Perpendicular Line divided into Signes, supposed to be the Periods of the Risings and Fallings of the Tides, as is in the other Table represented.*

*a* The Low-water.  
*k* The Middle.  
*t* The High-water.

t	0000
s	0, 456.
r	1, 353
q	2, 211
p	3, 000.
o	3, 696.
n	4, 284.
m	4, 740.
l	5, 049.
k	5, 211.
j	5, 211.
i	4, 049.
h	4, 740.
g	4, 284.
f	3, 696.
e	3, 000.
d	2, 211.
c	1, 353.
b	0, 456.
a	



*Digits*, by casting the *Figure* through a 5 foot *Telescope*, on an extended paper, fix't at a certain distance from the *Eye-glasse*, and having a round figure; all whose *Diameters* were divided, by 6 *Concentrick Circles*, into 12 *Digits*.

**T**He Observations made at *Madrid* by a Noble Member of the *Royal Society*, His Excellence the Earle of *Sandwich*, as they were sent to the Right Honourable, the Lord Vice-Count *Brounker*, are these;

The *Eclipse* began at *Madrid* about 5 of the *Clock* in the morning, at 5 h. 15'. the *Suns Altitude* was 6 deg. 55'.

The *Middle* of it was at 6 h. 2'. the *Suns Altitude*, 15. deg. 5'.

The *End* was exactly at 7 h. 5'; the *Suns Altitude*, 25. deg. 24'.

The *Duration*, 2 h. 4'.

37. Parts of the *Suns* diameter remained light.

63. Parts of the same were darkened.

**T**He Observations made at *Paris* by Monsieur *Payen*, assisted by several *Astronomers*, as they were printed in *French*, and addressed to Monsieur de *Montmor*, are these;

The *Eclipse* began there, at 5 h. 44'. 52". *mane*. It ended at 7 h. 43'. 6". So that its *whole Duration* was 1 h. 58'. 14". The *greatest Obscuration* they assign to have been 7. dig. 50. m. but they adde, that it seem'd to have been greater by 3 minuts; which M. *Payen* imputes to a particular motion of *Libration* of the *Suns* *Globe*, which entertain'd that *Luminary* in the same *Phasis* for the space of 8. *min*. and some *seconds*, as if it had been stopped in the midst of its *Course*; rather than to a tremulous Motion of the *Atmosphere*, as *Scheiner* would have it.

They intimate that they took the time of each *Phasis* from half *digit* to half *digit*, as well by a *Pendulum*, as by the *Altitudes* of the *Suns* *Center* above the *Horizon*, corrected by the *Verticall Paralaxes* and *Astivall Refractions*, by which they judged, that though the Time by the *Pendulum* may be sufficient for *Mechanicall* Operations, yet 'tis not exact enough for establishing the *Grounds of true Astronomy*.

They further conceive that the apparent *Diameters* were almost equal; seeing that in the *Phasis* of 6. *Digits*, the *Circumference* of the *Moons* *disk* passed through the *Center* of that of the *Sun*, so as that two *Lines* drawn through the two *Horns* of the *Sun*, made with the *Common Semi-diameter* two *Equilateral Triangles*.

Next, they affirm, That there was so great a *Variation* in the *Parallaxes*, by reason as well of the *Refractions* of the *Air*, which environs the *Earth*, as of the *Alteration* of the *Air*, which encompasses the *Moon*, that the *Horns* of the *Sun*, there formed by the *Shaddow* of the *Moon*, appeared in all kinds of *Figures*; Sometimes inclined to the *Vertical*, sometimes *Perpendicular* to the *Horizon*, and at last *Parallel*; the *Convexe* part respecting the *Heaven*, and the *Concave*, the *Horizon*. By the crossing (so they go on) of the *Horns*.



*Horns* with the *Angles of Inclination*, it will be easie to those, that have exactly observed them, and that are skill'd in the higher *Astronomical Calculations*, to compute the *true Place* of the *Moon* in her *Orbite*, that so it may be compared with that of the *Tables*, and with that, which has been observ'd in other places, for the more precise determinating of the *Difference of Meridians* (that being the way, esteem'd by *Kepler* the most certain) and for making a good Judgment of the defect or exactnesse of the *Celestial Tables*.

Then they observe, That the *Beginning* and the *Middle* of this *Eclipse* hapned to be in the *North Eastern Hemisphere*, and the *End*, in the *South-Eastern*. The *first Contact* (as 'twere) of the two *Disks* was observ'd in the *Superior Limb* of the *Suns Disk* in respect to the *Vertical Line*, and in the *Inferior* in respect to the *Ecliptick*: But the *Middle*, and the *End* were seen in the *Superior Limb*, in respect both to the *Vertical* and the *Ecliptick*: And (what to this Author seems extraordinary) both the *Beginning* and the *End* of this *Eclipse* hapned to be in the *Oriental* part of the *Suns Disk*.

Lastly, they take notice, that by their *Observations* it appears, that there is but little exactness in all the *Astronomical Tables*, predicting the *Quantity*, *Beginning* and *Duration* of this *Eclipse*; Those of *Lanbergius* importing, That the *Obscuration* should be of 10. dig. 48'; those of *Ricciolo*, of 9. dig. 1'; and those of *Kepler*, of 7. dig. 30'. 16": Again, that the *Duration* should be of 2 h. 2'. Lastly, The *Beginning* did anticipate the *Ricciolan Tables* by 5. minuts; the *End* by 23; and the *Middle*, almost by 11. In the mean time the Author notes, that the *Rudolphin Tables* come nearest to the *Truth*; and withal assures the *Reader* of the goodnesse of the *Instruments* employed in his *Observations*, and of the singular care, he, together with his skilful *Assistants*, took in making them.

*Some Inquiries and Directions concerning Tides, proposed by Dr. Wallis, for the proving or disproving of his lately publish'd Discourse concerning them.*

The *Inquisitive Dr. Wallis*, having in his lately printed *Hypothesis* of *Tides* intimated, that he had reason to believe, that the *Annual Spring tides* happen to be rather about the beginnings of *Febr.* and *Nov.* than the two *Equinoxes*, doth in a late *Letter* to the *Publisher*, written from *Oxford* in *Aug.* last, desire, *Sea*, some understanding Persons at *London*, or *Greenwich*, but rather nearer the that or upon the *Sea-shore*, would make particular *Observation* of all the *Spring-Tides* (*New-Moon* and *Full-Moon*) between this and the *End* of *November*; and take account of the *Hour*, and of the *Perpendicular height*: that we may see, whether those in *September*, or those of *November* be highest: And it were not amiss, the *Low waters* were observed too. Which may be easily done by a mark made upon any standing *Post* in the *Water*,

Water-man, or other understanding Person, who dwells by the Water-side.

It would also deserve (thinks he) to be inquired into, whether, when the Tides be highest, the Ebbs be ever lowest, & *contra*; (which is generally affirmed, and almost put out of question) or rather (which suits best with his *Hypothesis*) whether, when the Tides are highest, both in the *Annual* and *Menstrual* Periods, the Low waters be not also highest; and at Neap-Tides, the Ebbs also very low.

He adds, that he should expect, that the Spring-Tides now coming, and those at the beginning of *September*, should not be so high, as those at the middle of *September*; and then lower again at the beginning of *October*, and after that, higher at the middle of *October*, and higher yet about the beginning of *November* (at the usual times of *Spring-tides* after the *New* and *Full*.)

*Considerations and Enquiries concerning Tides, by Sir Robert Moray; likewise for a further search into Dr. Wallis's newly publish'd Hypothesis.*

In regard that the High and Low waters are observed to increase, and decrease regularly at several seasons, according to the Moons age, so as, about the *New* and *Full Moon*, or within two or three daies after, in the Western parts of *Europe*, the *Tides* are at the highest, and about the *Quarter-Moons*, at the lowest, (the former call'd *Spring-tides*, the other *Neap-tides*;) and that according to the height and excesses of the *Tides*, the *Ebbs* in opposition are answerable to them, the highest Tide having the lowest Ebbe, and the lowest Ebbe, the highest Tide; the *Tides* from the *Quarter* to the highest *Spring-tide* increasing in a certain proportion; and from the *Spring-tide* to the *Quarter-tide* decreasing in like proportion, as is supposed: And also the *Ebbs* rising and falling constantly after the same manner: It is wished, that it may be inquired, in what proportion these *Increases* and *Decreases*, *Risings* and *Fallings* happen to be in regard of one another?

And 'tis supposed, upon some Observations, made in fit places, by the above-mentioned Gentleman, though, (as himself acknowledges) not thoroughly and exactly performed, that the Increase of the *Tides* is made in the *Proportion of Sines*; the first Increase exceeding the lowest in a small proportion; the next in a greater; the third greater than that; and so on to the mid-most, whereof the excess is greatest, diminishing again from that, to the highest *Spring-Tide*; so as the proportions, before and after the *Middle*, do greatly answer one another, or seem to do so. And likewise, from the highest *Spring-tide*, to the lowest *Neap-tide*, the *Decreases* seem to keep the like proportions; the *Ebbs* rising and falling in like manner and in like proportions. All which is supposed to fall out, when no *Wind* or other Accident causes an alteration.

And whereas 'tis observed, that upon the main Sea-shore the Current of the Ebbings and Flowings is sometimes swifter, and sometimes slacker, than at others, so as in the beginning of the Flood the Tide moves faster but in a small degree, increasing its swiftness constantly till towards the *Middle* of the Flood; and then decreasing in velocity again from the *Middle* till to the top of the High-water; it is supposed, that in Equal spaces of Time, the Increase and Decrease of velocity, and consequently the degrees of the Risings and Fallings of the same, in Equal spaces of time, are performed according to the *Proportion of Sines*.

But 'tis withall conceived, that the said *Proportion* cannot hold *exactly* and *precisely*, in regard of the *Inequalities*, that fall out in the *Periods* of the *Tides*, which are commonly observed and believed to follow certain *Positions* of the *Moon* in regard of the *Equinox*, which are known not to keep a *precise* and *constant* Course: so that, there not intervening equal portions of Time between one New-Moon and another, the Moons return to the same *Meridian*, cannot be alwaies perform'd in the same Time; and consequently there must be a like Variation of the Tides in the Velocity, and in the Risings and Fallings of the Tides, as to equal spaces of time. And the Tides from New-moon to New-moon being not alwaies the same in number, as sometimes but 57, sometimes 58, and sometimes 59, (without any certain order of succession) is another evidence of the difficulty of reducing this to any great exactness. Yet, because 'tis worth while, to learn as much of it, as may be, the *Proposer* and many others do desire, That Observations be constantly made of all these Particulars for some Months, and, if it may be, years-together. And because such Observations will be the more easily and exactly made, where the Tides rise highest, it is presumed, that a fit *Apparatus* being made for the purpose, they may be made about *Bristol* or *Cheap-stow*, best of any places in *England*, because the Tides are said thereabout to rise to ten or twelve fathoms; as upon the coast of *Britanny* in *France*, they do to thirteen and fourteen.

In order to which, this following *Apparatus* is proposed to be made use of. In some convenient place upon a Wall, Rock, or Bridge, &c. let there be an *Observatory* standing, as neer as may be to the brink of the Sea, or upon some wall; and if it cannot be well placed just where the Low water is, there may be a Channel cut from the Low water to the bottom of the Wall, Rock, &c. The *Observatory* is to be raised above the High-water 18. or 20. foot; and a Pump, of any reasonable dimension, placed perpendicularly by the Wall, reaching above the High-water as high as conveniently may be. Upon the top of the Pump a Pulley is to be fastned, for letting down into the Pump a piece of floating wood, which, as the water comes in, may rise and fall with it. And because the rising and falling of the water amounts to 60. or 70. foot, the Counterpoise of the weight, that goes into the Pump, is to hang upon as many Pulleys, as may serve to make it rise & fall within the space, by which the height of the Pump exceeds the height of the Water. And because by  
this

this means the Counterpoise will rise and fall slower, and consequently by less proportions, than the weight it self, the first Pulley may have upon it a Wheel or two, to turn *Indexes* at any proportion required, so as to give the minute parts of the motion, and degrees of risings and fallings. All which is to be observed by *Pendulum-Watches*, that have *Minutes* and *Seconds*, with *Clocks*, according to Mr. *Hugens's* way.

And because if the Hole, by which the water is let into the Pump, be as large as the Bore of the Pump it self, the weight that is raised by the water, will rise and fall with an Undulation, according to the inequality of the Sea's Surface, 'twill therefore be fit, that the Hole, by which the water enters, be less than half as bigg as the Bore of the Pump; any inconvenience that may follow thereupon, as to the Periods and Stations of the Floud and Ebb, not being considerable.

And to the end, that it may appear the better, what are the *particular* Observations, desired to be made, near *Bristol* or *Cheap-stow* bridg, it was thought not amiss, to set them down distinctly by themselves.

1. The degrees of the Rising and Falling of the water every quarter of an hour (or as often as conveniently may be) from the Periods of the Tides and Ebbs; to be observed night and day, for 2 or 3 months.

2. The degrees of the velocity of the Motion of the Water every quarter of an hour for some whole Tides together; to be observed by a second *Pendul-watch*; and a logg fastened to a line of some 50 fathoms, wound about a wheel.

3. The exact measures of the Heights of every utmost High-water and Low-water, from one Spring-tide to another, for some Months or rather Years.

4. The exact Heights of Spring-tides and Spring-Ebbs for some Years together.

5. The Position of the Wind at every observation of the Tides; and the times of its Changes; and the degrees of its Strength.

6. The State of the Weather, as to Rain, Hail, Mist, Haziness, &c. and the times of its Changes.

7. At the times of observation of the Tides, the height of the *Thermometer*; the height of the *Baroscope*; the height of the *Hygroscope*; the Age of the Moon, and her *Azimuths*; and her place in all respects; And lastly the *Sun's* place; all these to *minutes*.

And it would be convenient, to keep *Journal Tables*, for all these Observations, each answering to its day of the Month.

For the *Apparatus* of all these observations, there will be particularly necessary.

A good *Pendulum-watch*.

A *Vane* shewing *Azimuths* to minute parts.

An *Instrument* to measure the strength of the Winde.

A large and good *needle* shewing *Azimuths* to degrees.

*Thermometers, Barometers, Hygrosopes.*

These Observations being thought very considerable as well as curious, 'tis hoped, that those who have conveniency, will give encouragement and assistance for the making of them; and withall oblige the publick by imparting, what they shall have observed of this kind: The *Publisher* intending, that when ever such observations shall be communicated to him, he will give notice of it to the publick, and take care of the improvement thereof to the best use and advantage. A *Pattern* of the *Table*, proposed to be made for observing the *Tides*, is intended to be published the next opportunity, God permitting.

*An Account**Of several Books lately published.*

I. *Johannis Hevelii DESCRIPTIO COMETÆ, Anno Æræ Christianæ MDCLXV. exort; unâ cum MANTISSA Prodromi Cometicæ, Observationes omnes prioris COMETÆ MDCLIV, ex iisque genuinum motum accuratè deductum, cum Notis & Animadversionibus, exhibens.*

This Book (as the Title it self intimates) undertakes two things. *First*, To give an Account of the *Second* of the two late Comets, which appeared, when the *other* was scarce extinct; Concerning which, the Author doth, from the Observations made by himself with a *Sextant* of 6 foot, and divided into *minutes* and *seconds*, assign both its true place (as well in respect of the *Ecliptick* as the *Equator*) and its proper motion: Adding a fair Delineation of its Course, together with the genuine Representations of its *Head* and *Train*, in each day of its apparition; and subjoyning a General Description and Discourse of some of the more notable *Phenomena* thereof. It was first seen at *Dantzick* by the Watchmen, the 5<sup>th</sup> of *April* st. n. 1665. and then observed by the *Author*, from *April* 6. about 1½ of the Clock in the morning, till *April* 20. at 3. in the morning. During which time, it went with a reasonable velocity; making 46 deg. in its Orb, according to the Order of the *Signs*, moving from the *Breast* of *Pegasus*, towards the *Head* of *Andromeda*, and the *Left Horn* of *Aries*; having, as 'tis presumed, taken its rise from above *Sagittary*, and run through the *Breast* of *Antinous*, under *Aquila*, and the *Dolphin*, to the said *Pegasus*; and so on, as is already expressed.

The *Head* of it is in the Book described of a Colour like that of *Jupiter*, all along much brighter than that of the former Comet, though of a somewhat less magnitude; having in its middle onely *one* round, but very bright and big *Kernel* or *Speck*, resplendent like *Gold*, and encompassed with another more dilute and seemingly uniform matter: its *Tail* being at first, about 17 deg. and afterwards 20. and sometimes 25 deg. long, and divaricated towards the End.

*Next*, it is observed, that though this Star did afterwards slacken its pace, yet it retained the vividness of its Colour, both of the *Head* and *Train*; the *Head* especially, keeping at the time as well of the last observations, as of the first.

first, the brightness of its single *kernel*, though the environing more dilute matter were then almost all lost; it being, according to the Author, more and more attenuated, and grown narrow, the nearer the Star approached to the Sun.

*Thirdly*, 'tis noted, That this Comet did very much digress from the *Hypothesis*, delivered by *M. Anzout*, in regard that, whereas according to that *Hypothesis*, this Star should not arrive to the *Ecliptick* till after the space of 3 months, it arrived there the 28 of *April*. And then, that its first Conjunction with the Sun hapned between the 19 and 20 of *April*, and the second, the last of *April*, not (as *M. Anzout*, would have it) the 15 of *May*. So that he concludes, that this Comet never came down to the *Pleiads* and the *Eye of Taurus*, as the *Hypothesis* of *M. Anzout* requires, but that from *April 20*. it did immediately take its course towards the *Ecliptick*, deflecting every day more and more from the *Section* of a *Great Circle*, to the *Lucida* of *Aries*, arriving at the *Ecliptick* the last of *April*, about the 8th or 10th deg. of *Taurus*; not in *July* about the 8th of *Gemini*, and the *Eye* of *Taurus*.

*Fourthly*, He intimates, that if this Comet had appeared some few weeks sooner, it would have confronted the former Comet, being yet in its vigour and of a conspicuous bigness, in the same place, where that was, viz. the *Head of Aries*.

*Fifthly*, He observes, that this Star in progress of time became *Retrograde*, whence it came to pass, that in the Months of *June* and *July* it did not appear again before the Rising of the Sun, though the Sun left it far behind: whereas, if it had proceeded toward the *Eye of Taurus*, it would have appeared again in the morning.

*Sixthly*, He maintains, that this Comet was not the same with the former: which he thinks may be demonstrated, onely by a due Delineation of both their Course upon the *Globe*; where he saith it to be evident, that the former could never come to the *Head of Pegasus*, as moving already in *February* in a streight Course about the *Head of Aries*: Besides, that the former went in the very beginning in a *Retrograde* motion; but *this* perpetually in a direct one: that, about the end, very slow, its Head lessning and growing dark; *this* swift enough, with its head conspicuous and bright. To which he adds, that the whole Course of the former was made under a quite different *Angle* of the *Orbite* and *Ecliptick*, and a different Motion of the *Nodes* from the latter: As also that their *Faces* differed very much from one another; the *first* exhibiting all along a matter, which as to its density and rarity, altered from day to day exceedingly, whereas the *second* retained (to the Authors admiration, who affirms, never to have observed the like) all the time he saw it, one and the same round, dense and bright Speck or Kernel.

All which he concludes 1, With an Intimation of his sense concerning two other Comets, pretended to have been lately seen, *One* at *Rome*, about the

*Girdle of Andromeda*, in the Months of *February* and *March*, 1664: the other in *Germany* in *Capricorne*, about *Saturne* in the head of *Sagittary*, during the Months of *September* and *October*, 1665. 2ly. With an Advertisement of what he has done in that important Work for the Advancement of *Astronomy*, the due *Restitution of the Fixt Stars*, *vid.* That he has almost finish'd it, himself alone, without trusting to any other mans labour, that was not directed by him.

The *Second Part* of this Book (the *Mantissa* to the *Prodromus Cometicus*) endeavours to justify the Authors Observations touching the former Comet, excepted against by *M. Auxout*, in several particulars; as 1. That it had not pass'd to the *First*, but *Second Star in Aries*, and had mov'd in quite another Line, than He had described. 2. That its *proper motion* about the end of *January* and the beginning of *February*, 1665. had not been rightly assign'd. 3. That the *Bignesse* of its *Diameter* had not been truly delivered; Nor 4. The *Faces* of its *Head* in due manner represented.

To all which the Author endeavors to answer: 1. By delivering all his Observations of that Comet, thereby to shew, what care and diligence he had used, particularly to make out, how great its *Diurnal motion* had been; in what proportion, and how far, it decreased, and where and in what degree it increased again: Which being, as he conceives, duly and exactly deduced, and demonstrated, he esteems it afterwards to be easie for every one, versed in these matters, certainly to collect and to judge, what way the Comet, after it became invisible to the naked Eye, and could be no longer observed with *Sextants* and *Quadrants*, had taken, and what Line it had described. 2, By subjecting all those Observations, with great diligence and labour, to a rigid *Calculus*, thereby to obtain, for every day, the *Longitudes*, *Latitudes*, *Right Ascensions*, *Declinations*, *Proper motion*, *Angle of the Ecliptick* and the *Aequator*, and the *Nodes* of that Comet; for the construction of an *Ephemerides* of its whole Motion. From all which he pretends to prove, that he has not erred in his Observation of *February 18*. nor been prepossess'd by any *Hypothesis*, nor deluded by any *Fixt Star*, as *M. Auxout* thinketh; but that near the *First Star of Aries* there then appear'd a *Phanomenon*, most like to that Comet, that was seen some dayes before, if compared with the Observations made thereof *Febr. 12, 13, 14*. Though he will not hitherto positively determine, whether that *Phanomenon*, which appear'd to him *February 18*. was

indeed that very Comet, which he saw with his naked Eye, and observed with his Geometrical Instruments, the said 12, 13, and 14. dayes of *February*; or whether it was another, and whether he had lost that Comet, which moved towards the *Second Star in Aries*: but leaves it to the Learned World, and particularly to the *Royal Society*, after they shall have well examined and considered all his Observations, and the *Calculus* raised therefrom, to judge of this, and the other particulars in controversy.

II. *Isaacus Vossius de NILI et ALIORUM FLU- MINUM ORIGINE.* It was Numb. 14. of these *Trans- actions*, that gave an account of the Cause of the *Inundation of the Nile*, as it was rendred by Monsieur de la *Chambre*: This is to give you another, not only of the *Inundation*, but also of the *Origine* of that, and of other *Rivers*, as it is delivered by Monsieur *Isaac Vossius*, who undertakes in this Book to shew;

1. That those *Subterraneous Channels*, through which several *Philosophers* teach, that the Sea discharges it self into the Rivers, are not only imaginary, but useles, in regard 'tis impossible for the water to rise from the *Subterraneous* places up to the Mountains, where commonly the Sources of Rivers are.

2. He explicates, why, if a Pipe be put into a *Bason* full of Water, the water is seen more raised in the Pipe, than in the *Bason*, and rises higher according as the Pipe is narrower; On the contrary, if the same Pipe be put into a *Bason* full of *Quicksilver*, the *Quicksilver* staves lower in the Pipe, than in the *Bason*. The reason, which he renders hereof, is, That as the Water sticks easily to all it touches, it is sustain'd by the sides of the narrow Pipe wherein it is included: And indeed, if the Pipe be quite drawn out of the Water, the Water doth not all fall out, but so much of it remains, as the sides of the Pipe could sustaine: Whence it is, that the Water which is kept up by the Walls of the Tube, weighing no longer upon that which is in the *Bason*, is thrust upwards, and keeps it self raised above its Levell; but the *Quicksilver* not adhering so easily, as Water, to Bodies it touches, is not sustained by the sides of the Tube, and so mounts not above its Levell, but rather descends below it, because the pipe, which is streight, hinders the endeavor that is in the *Mercury* to rise to its Level. He adds, that this Observation makes nothing for the Explication of the *Origine of Rivers*; because, though it be true, that the Water by



by this means rises above its Levell, yet it does never run out at the top of the Pipe. Having said this, he answers to the other Arguments, commonly alledged to maintain this Opinion.

3. He pretends, that all Rivers proceed from a *Colluvies* or *Rendevous* of Rain-waters, and that, as the Water, that falls upon *Hills*, gathers more easily together, than that which falls in *Plaines*, therefore it is, that Rivers ordinarily take their Source from *Hills*. Thence also comes it (saies he) that there are more *Rivers*, than *Torrents*, in the *Temperate Zones*; and, on the contrary, more *Torrents*, than *Rivers*, in the *Torrid Zone*: For, as in hot Climats the Mountains are far higher, the Water, that descends from them with impetuosity, runs away in a little while, and formes such Collections of Water, as soon dry up; but in cold Climats, the Waters do not run away but slowly, and are renew'd and recruited by Rain, before they are quite dried up; because the Hills are there lower, and so the Bed of Rivers hath lesse declivity.

Having thus discoursed of *Rivers* in *General*, he treats of the *Nile* in *particular*; and there

1. Observes, That the Order of the Seasons of the Year is quite inverted under the *Torrid Zone*. For, whereas it should be then Summer, when the Sun is near; and Winter, when the Sun is farther off: Under the *Torrid Zone* 'tis never lesse hot, than when the Sun is nearest; nor more hot, than when the Sun is farthest off: So that to the people that live between the *Equinoctial* and the *Tropicks*, Summer begins about *Christmasts*, and their Winter, about *St. Johns* day. The reason whereof is, (saith he) that when the Sun is directly over their Heads, it raises abundance of vapors, and draws them so high, that they are presently converted into Water by the coldness of the Air; whence it comes to passe, that then it rains continually, which does refresh the Air; but when the Sun is farther off, there falls no more rain, and so the Heat becomes insupportable.

2. He proves by many recent Relations, that the Sources of the *Nile* are on this side of the *Equinoctial* in *Aethiopia*, of which he gives a very accurate *Mappe*, correcting many faults which *Geographers* are wont to commit in the Description of the Kingdom of the *Abyssins*, which they believe to be much greater than indeed it is.

3. This suppos'd, he easily gives an account, why the *Nile* yearly overflows about the end of *June*: For, as at that time there falls much rain in *Ethiopia*, it must needs be, that the *Nile*, whose source is in that Country, should then overflow, when those rains begin, and subside, when they cease.

There are besides, in this Book, two other *Traacts*. In the *first*, *M. Vosfins* endeavours to maintain the Doctrine, he had deliver'd in his Book *De Lumine*, and to shew, that the *Soul* of Animals is nothing but *Fire*, that there are no invisible Atoms; nor so much as any Pores, even in the Skin of man. Here he treats also of *Refractions*, and alledges the Examples of several persons, who have then seen the Sun by the means of Refraction, when really He was under the *Horizon*.

In the *second*, He discourses of some points of the *Mechanicks*; and relates, among other things, that the *Arrows* and *battering Rams* (*Aries*) of the Antients did as much execution, as our *Muskets* and *Canons*; and then, that the Vehemence of the percussive depends as much upon the Length of the percutient Body, as upon the velocity of the Motion. He adds, that the Length of a Canon ought not to exceed 13 foot, and that a greater length is not onely useles, but hinders also the effect of the Gun, not because the Bullet is thrown out of the Gun, before all the powder is fired (as some believe;) but because the Bullet is then beaten back into the Gun by the Air, re-entring into it with impetuosity, when the flame is extinct.

### III. LE DISCERNEMENT DU CORPS ET DE L'AME, par M. de Cordemoy.

This *French* Treatise (but very lately come to the *Publisher's* hands) examines the different Operations of the Soul and Body, and the Secret of their Union, pretending to discover to every one, what he is, and what is transacting within him. It consists of six Discourses.

1. In the *first*, the Author examines the Notions, we have in general of *Bodies* and *Matter*; of *Quantity*, of *Qualities*; of *Place*; of *Rest*; of *Motion*; of *Vacuity*; of *Forms*: to shew what is to be understood by these Terms, which cause all the perplexity that is in the ordinary *Physicks*. He begins with taking notice, that hitherto *Philosophers* have had no distinct notions of *Bodies* and *Matter*, from the want whereof he conceives, that almost all the Errors in Common *Physiology* have sprung.

prung: To rectify which, he defines *Bodies* to be \* *Extended Substances*, and *Matter* an *Aggregate of Bodies*. Whence he infers, that *Bodies* are *Indivisible* and *Matter* *divisible*; a *Body* being nothing but *one* and the *same* substance, whose different extremities are inseparable, because they are the extremities of one and the same Extension, and, in a word, of one and the same

\* *It sounds hard, To say, An extended substance is indivisible.*

Substance: but *Matter* being nothing but an Association or Collection of *Bodies*, 'tis evident, (*saieth he*) it must be divisible. This doctrine he so much insists upon, that he conceives, Nature cannot subsist, if a *Body* in the sense he takes it, be divisible; and that *Motion* and *Rest* cannot be explicated without it. As for *Quantity*, he makes that to be nothing but *More* or *Less* *Bodies*; not allowing, that each *Body* should be a *Quantity*, though it be a part of *Quantity*; no more than an *Unit* is a *Number*, though it make part of a *Number*: so that *Quantity* and *Extension* are two distinct things with him, the first belonging properly to *Matter*, the last to a *Body*. Touching *Vacuity*, he conceives, that the *Bodies*, which compose a mass, are not every where so near one another, as not to leave some interval in several places. Neither does he think it necessary, that those intervals should be fill'd up; nor unconceivable, that there should be no *Body* between two *Bodies*, which touch not one another. And when 'tis said, that those intervals cannot be conceived without *Extension*, and that consequently there are *Bodies* that replenish them, he frankly pronounces that not to be true; and affirms, that though it may be said, that between two *Bodies*, which touch not one another, other *Bodies* may be placed of so or so many feet, &c: yet ought it not to be inferred, that therefore they are there, but onely, that they are thus placed, that there may be put between them so many *Bodies*, as joyned together would compose an *Extension* of so many feet. So that one conceives onely, that *Bodies* may be placed there, but not that they are there: and as we can have an *Idea* of many *Bodies*, though none of them be in being; so we can conceive, that some *Bodies* may be put between others, where really there are none. And when 'tis alledged, that if all the *Bodies*, that fill a vessel full, were destroyed, the sides of the vessel would be closed together; He professes, he understands not that ratiocination, nor can conceive, what one *Body* does to the subsistence of another, more than to sustain themselves mutually, when they are thrust by the neighbouring ones: and therefore sees not, why the sides of the vessel should close, if nothing did thrust them together; but understands clearly, that two *Bodies* may well subsist so far from one another, that one might place a great many *Bodies* between them, or none at all, and yet they neither approach to, nor recoil from one another.

2. In the *Second*, he examines the *Changes*, which he knows in Matter, and makes it his business to explicate all those that respect *Quantity*, *Qualities* and *Forms*, by *Local Motion*, esteeming their needs no other.

3. In the *third*, he explains the Motion of *Artificial* Engines, and that of *Natural* ones, by one and the same Cause; endeavouring among other things to shew, that the Body of an Animal is moved after the same manner with a Watch. That cause of motion he makes the *Materia Subtilis*; and the finer or subtler that is, the better and fitter he conceives it to be to preserve Motion.

4. In the *Fourth*, he teaches, that though Experience seems to evince, that the Soul moves the Body, and that one Body moves another; yet there is nothing, but God, that can produce any motion in the World, and all other Agents, which we believe to be the Cause of this or that Motion, are no more but the *Occasion* thereof. In doing this, he advances certain *Axioms*, and *Conclusions*, which are in short,

a. The *Axioms*: That no substance has that of it self, which it can loose, without ceasing to be, what it is: That every body may loose of its motion, till it have no more left, without ceasing to be a Body: That we cannot conceive but two sorts of substances, *vid.* a *Spirit* (or *That which thinketh*) and a *Body*, wherefore they must be considered as the Causes of all, that happens, and what cannot proceed from the one, must necessarily be ascribed to the other: That to *Move*, or to cause motion, is an *Action*: That an *Action* cannot be continued but by the *Agent*, who began it.

b. The *Conclusions*; That no *Body* hath Motion of it self: That the *First Mover* of Bodies is not a *Body*: That it cannot be but a *Spirit*, that is the *First Mover*: That it cannot be but the same *Spirit*, who has begun to move Bodies, that continues to move.

In the *Fifth*, He treats of the Union of the Body and Soul, and the manner; how they act one upon the other; and esteems it not more difficult to conceive the Action of Spirits upon Bodies, and of Bodies upon Spirits, than to conceive the Action of Bodies upon Bodies: the cause of the great difficulty in understanding the two former, arising (according to him) from thence, that we will conceive the one by the other, not considering, that every thing acting according to its own nature, we shall never know the action of one Agent, if we will examine it by the notions we have of another, that is of a quite differing nature. Here he notes, that the Action of Bodies upon Bodies is not  
more

more known to us ; than that of Spirits upon Bodies, or of Bodies upon Spirits ; and yet most men admire nothing but *this*, believing to know the *other* : whereas he Judges, that all things being well examin'd, the Action of Bodies upon Bodies is no more conceivable, than that of Spirits upon Bodies. Mean while the opinion of the Authour touching this subject, is, That the union of Soul and Body consists onely in this, that certain motions of the Body are followed by certain *Cogitations* of the Soul, and, on the contrary, that certain Thoughts of the Soul are follow'd by certain *Motions* of the Body. And, having supposed, that Bodies are said to act upon one another, when they cause some change suitable to Extension ; and Spirits to act upon one another, when they cause some change suitable to a Thought ; he infers, that when a Body acts upon a Spirit, that cannot be by causing any change of motion, of figure, or parts, as having none of all these ; nor when a Spirit acts upon a Body, that cannot be by producing any change of Thought, as having none : But, when this Body, or its motion, or figure, or other thing, depending upon its nature, can be perceived by a Spirit, so as, upon that occasion, this Spirit has thoughts, it had not before, it may be said, that the Body has acted upon this Spirit, for as much as it has caused all the change in it, whereof it was capable according to its nature.

In the *Sixth*, After he hath shew'd, what is to be understood by what we call *Soul*, and by what we call *Body*, he labours to make it out, that we are much more assured of the Existence of the Soul, than of that of the Body, which he conceives he can prove from hence, that we cannot doubt, that we think, because even doubting is thinking ; but one may doubt, whether one has a body, for several reasons, which he alledges, and thinks so cogent, that he concludes, it is not evident to him by the light of reason, that he has a Body. But supposing, there be Bodies, he examines, what are the Operations, that belong to the Soul, and what those, that belong to the Body ; and lastly, what those, that result from the Union of both : And then explains, how all those operations are perform'd, and particularly, *Sensation* ; where he shews, that the Nerves, holding at one end to the Brain, whereof they are but Allongations, and being at the other end extended to the extremities of the Body ; when an Object comes to touch those exterior ends of the Nerves, the interior ones in the Brain are presently shaken, and cause different sensations according to the diversitie of Nerves, and the differing manner, in which they are shaken. And to shew, that 'tis this shaking, that causes Sensation, he notes, that if any thing shakes the interior parts of the Nerves, though the object be absent, the Soul has presently the same sensations.

fations, as it would have, if it were present. As, if one should knock on's head forcibly against a wall; the shaking, which the blow gives to the Brain, moving the interior extremities of the Nerve, which causes the sensation of Light, the Soul has the same sensation, which it would have, if it saw a thousand Candles: On the contrary, if the interior extremities of the nerves are not shaken, though the object be present, it causes no sensation; whence it comes, that if a strong Ligature be made upon the middle of the Arm, and the hand be then prickt, no pain is felt, because the shaking of the nerves that are pricked, being stopped by the Ligature, cannot reach to the extremities of the Nerves, that are within the Brain.

*Advertisement.*

The following *Errata*, left by the *Press* in *Nam.* 16, the *Reader* is desired thus to correct.

Page 169. lin: 27. read, *motion of B: above the Center*; G. is also, with a *Semi-colon* after the word *Center*. p. 274. l. 13, r. it to do to the. p. 277. l. 24. r. *natural days*. p. 281. l. 16. r. *of his*. ib. l. 27. r. *a notion*. p. 293. l. 4. r. *enough without*. ib. l. 43. r. *to the Size of*. p. 294. l. 1. r. *to the Sine of*.

LONDON,  
 Printed for *John Martin* and *James Alestry*,  
 Printers to the Royal Society. 1666.

# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday October. 22. 1666.

## The Contents.

Patterns of the Tables proposed to be made for Observing of Tides; promised in the next foregoing Transactions. Other Inquiries touching the Sea. Some Considerations touching the Parenchymous parts of the Body. Observables concerning Petrifaction. A Relation from Paris, of a kind of Worms, that eat out Stones. Some promiscuous Observations made in Somersets-hire. A Problem for finding the Year of the Julian Period, by a new and very easie Method. An Account of some Books, not long since publish'd: which are, 1. Tentamina Physico-Theologica de Deo, authore Samuele Parkero. 2. Honorati Fabri Tractatus duo; Prior, de Plantis et de Generatione Animalium; Posterior, de Homine. 3. Relation du Voyage de l' Evesque de Beryte, par la Turquie, la Perse, les Indes. &c. par Monsieur de Bourges.

## Patterns

Of the Tables proposed to be made for Observing of Tides, promised in the next foregoing Transactions; by Sir Rob. Moray.

**I**N performance of what was promised in the last of these Papers for Observing the Tides, here are subjoyned Patterns of the Tables there mentioned: One, for making the precise Time of the High waters and Low-waters during one Month; that is, between New and New Moon, or Full and Full Moon. The other, for marking the Degrees of the Risings and Fallings of the Water in Equal Spaces of Time, and the Velocity of its motion at several heights: The Degrees of Heat and Cold, &c.

The Times, assigned in the first, to the High waters and Lowest Ebbs, are taken out of Mr. Wing's Almanack, for this present year 1666. as he calculates them for the Month of September for London Bridge. Only, whereas he takes notice but of one High-water for every day, Here are set

T

down

down the Times of the other, and the two Ebbs intervening, by subdividing the *Differences*, he assigns between two Tides, equally amongst them. In all which, though there may be Errors, that is not to be considered, seeing the Design is to Correct and State the *Times* of the *Tides exactly* by *Experiments*, after this method. Mr. *Wing* states the High waters to fall out at *London-Bridge* constantly, when the Moon is 46. deg. 30. min. to the *West-ward* of the *Meridian*. For the Times, he marks for them, are made up by adding every day 3. hours, 6 minutes, to those in his *Table* for knowing the Time of the Moons coming to the South.

The *First Table* consists of two Parts, and each part of four *Columns*. The *first* part marks the Tides and Ebbs from the day of the *New-Moon* to its *Full*: The *other*, from the *Full* to the next *New*. The *first Column* in both parts hath the day of the Month and Week; *M.* standing every where for *Morning*, and *A.* for *Afternoon*. The *third Column* hath the *Character* of the day of the Week prefixt to the Hour and Minute of the High-water, and answering to the day of the Month. The *last Column* hath the same for the time of Low-water, varying the *Character* of the day, as often as the Low-water falls out more early than the High-water. In this *Example* between the said *New Moons* there falls out in all just 57. periods of the Tide or Flowing water, and 58. of the Ebb or Low water; which numbers vary according to the Intervals of the Moons changes; but with what constancy and exactness, is to be inquired after: Which whosoever undertakes to do, may keep such a *Table*, as is here proposed, in a Book by it self.

The *other Table* doth in 9. *Columns* comprehend the particular Observations of the *Degrees* of the Rising and falling of the Tides, and the other things specified at the Tops of them: The *first Column* marking the Hour and Minute common to all the several Observations. Each hour is divided in 3. equal Parts, that number of Observations being only pitch't upon by way of *Example*: The numbers may else be varied at pleasure, when other more frequent Observations are thought fit to be made, or when they prove too frequent and laborious; though the most frequent are most desirable, till competent information of all particulars be attained.

The *Rising* of the Tide from Low-water to the highest pitcht of the Full Sea, is here supposed to be 60. foot; And the *Degrees* of its rising every 20. Minuts, to be in the *Proportion* of *Signes*; The whole time of Flowing supposed to be 6. hours. But this *Example* will serve for marking the *Spaces* of the Increasing or Rising, as well as of the falling of the water, in order to the Investigation of their *Proportions* to one another, when the *Duration* of the Tide exceeds 6. hours by any number of *minuts*, as well as for just 6. hours; seeing they may be easily collected from any Number of Observations; their precise Time and that of the Duration of the waters Rising and Falling (that is, the just interval between the High-water and Low-water) being known: This Calculation by *Signes* being only set down as a *Conjecture*, flowing from Observations of the Motion of the water in its Rising and Falling,  
which



which seems to observe this or some such like Proportion; which is supposed still to hold in *all* Tides, be the *Duration* what it will; the Increase still continuing proportionably till the very middle of the Hight and Duration, and Decreasing afterwards in the same manner: Which whether it be so indeed or not, is that, which is desired to be known.

There is the like Proportion here supposed to be in the *different degrees* of the *Velocity* of the Current of the Water after *Equal* spaces of Times, as in its Rising and Falling: And so it is markt in the *Third* Column. But because the *true Velocity* of the Current of the Water, raised above the Levell  $\frac{2}{10}$  of a foot, is unknown, it is by way of Supposition set at Ten feet in one Minute of an Hour, which being once stated, the rest distant from each other by the space of 20 Minutes of an Hour are set down according to the same *Proportion* of *Signs* before suggested. It being supposed, that of the *Velocity* of the Current of the Tide, after it hath flow'd 20 minuts of an hour, be such, as a Log of Wood placed in the Water will move 10 foot in the space of one minute of time, at the middle of the Tide it will in the like space of Time move 114 f.  $\frac{2}{10}$ , and so proportionably at other times: Which, howsoever these Proportions shall be found by Experiments to fall out, may be not unworthy of the pains and charges requisite to acquire the knowledge of it. For, besides the satisfaction it may afford upon other accounts, it may possibly be of no small use to those, who need an exact reckoning of their Ships running, when the *Velocity* of the Current of the Tide may be necessary to be known; lest through the defect of the knowledge of that, especially when it is reckoned less than indeed it is, the Ship be thrown in the night upon Shores, Rocks or Sands, when they reckon themselves to be far from them.

The Numbers in the 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8. *Columns* are set down at random, only for *Examples* sake; there being no difficulty in the apprehension of it, and imitating of it in setting down the true Hights and Variations of the *Thermometer*, *Baroscope*, &c. The Use whereof is so vulgarly known, that there needs no further Direction concerning them. But if any person who would make these Experiments, do not know the fabrick or use of any of the Instruments requisite for some of these Observations, nor where to have them, he may address himself to Mr. *Shortgrave*, one of the *Operators* of the *Royal Society*, lodged in *Gresham Colledge*, from whom he will receive full satisfaction about these things.

But the labour employed in the Observations of the Heat, Cold, &c. required to be taken notice of in order to the Ends proposed in the former *Tract*, and others that may be of no less delight than advantage, will be much retrenched, when Dr. *Christopher Wren* puts in practice, what he some years ago proposed to the *Royal Society* concerning an *Engine* with a *Clock-work*, which may perform these Observations in the last enumerate *Columns*, without being toucht or lookt after but once or twice a day.

The Tables themselves follow,

The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions. It emphasizes that every entry should be supported by a valid receipt or invoice. The second part outlines the procedures for handling discrepancies and errors, including the steps to be taken when a mistake is identified. The third part provides a detailed breakdown of the financial data, including a summary of income and expenses. The final part concludes with a statement of the total balance and a recommendation for future actions.

The following table summarizes the key financial figures:

Category	Amount
Total Income	\$12,500.00
Total Expenses	\$8,750.00
Net Profit	\$3,750.00

The document also includes a list of all transactions, with dates and descriptions. Each entry is accompanied by a reference number and the name of the party involved. The information is presented in a clear and concise manner, making it easy to understand and verify.

*Other Inquiries Concerning the Sea.*

The *Publisher* of these *Tracts*, knowing, that the Honorable *Robert Boyle* had not left unconsidered the Natural History of the *Sea*, of which Subject the late, and these present Papers, have entertained the *Reader* as to the Observables of its *Flux* and *Reflux*; He was on this occasion instant, with that Gentleman to impart to him, for publication, these Heads of Inquiries, he had drawn up, touching that Subject: Which having obtained (though the *Author* desires, they may be lookt upon as unfinished) he thus subjoyns.

What is the proportion of Salt, that is in the Water of differing Seas; And whether in the same Sea it be always the same? And if it be not, how much it differs?

What is the Gravity of Sea-waters in reference to Fresh Waters and to one another: Whether it vary not in Summer and Winter, and on other Scores? And whether in the same Season its Gravity proceed *only* from the greater or lesser Proportion of Salt, that is in it, and not sometimes from other Causes? And what are the differing Gravities of the Sea-water, according to the *Climats*.\*

What are the Odors, Colours and Tasts, observable in Sea-water?

What is the depth of the Sea in several places, and the Order of its increase and Decrements. And whether the Bottom of the Sea does always rise towards the Shore, unless accidentally interrupted?

Of the Bottom of the Sea, and how it differs from the Surface of the Earth, in reference

to the Soil, and Evenness or Roughness of the Superficies; And the Stones, Minerals and Vegetables to be found there?

What the Figuration of the Seas from North to South, and from East to West, and in the several Hemispheres and *Climats*?

What communication there is of Seas by Streights and Subterranean Conveyances?

Of the Motion of the Sea by Winds, and how far Storms reach downwards towards the Bottom of the Sea?

Of the grand Motions of the Bulk or Body of the Sea; especially of the Tides: Their History as to their Nature and Differences.

\* This last Clause containing a difficult Quære and that may seem something odd, Mr. Boyle thinks fit to note, That having recommended this matter, among others, to a learned Physician, that was sailing into America, and furnished him with a small Hydrostaticall Instrument, to observe from time to time the Differences of Gravity he might meet with: This account was returned him, That he found by the Glass, the Sea-water to increase in weight, the nearer he came to the Line, till he arrived at a certain Degree of Latitude; as he remembers, it was about the 30th; after which, the Water seemed to retain the same specific gravity, till he came to the Barbadoes, or Jamaica.

\* The particulars whereof (saith the Author) are here omitted Sir Robert Moray and Dr. Wallis having by there more accurate Inquiries about Tides made them needless.

What power the Sea hath to produce or hasten Putrefaction in some Bodies, and to preserve others; as Wood, Cables, and others that are sunk under it?

Of the Power ascribed to the Sea to eject Dead Bodies, *Succinum, Ambergris?*

Of the shining of the Sea in the night?

What are the Medical vertues of the Sea, especially against *Hydrophobia?*

What is its vertue to Manure Land? And what are the Plants, that thrive best with Sea-water.

### Some Considerations

#### Concerning the Parenchymous parts of the Body.

These were communicated by the inquisitive M. Edmund King at the Instance of the *Publisher*, as follows;

The *Parenchymous* parts of the Body, are by *Anatomists* generally supposed to be in very many places wholly void of *Vessels*; designed chiefly to fill up Cavities and Interstices between the *Vessels*, and to bolster up the same, and to convey them through the parts.

But having many years endeavoured to excarnate several parts of the Body, *viz.* the Liver, Lungs, Spleen, Kidneys, &c. (not to name the *Placenta Uteri*, which seems to be *Parenchymous* too;) and being very desirous to make a *Scheme* of the *Vessels* of any of these, what ever they were, I fixt upon; I found, notwithstanding all my care to preserve the *Vessels*, when I was freeing them, as heedfully as I could, from the supposed *Parenchyma*, that in every breach, I made, either with my fingers or otherwise, all my endeavors were destructive to my purpose: and if, upon examination of those bits, much of which is called *Parenchyma*, I met in them more *Vessels*, than I had preserved in the parts whence they came: And though the Portions were never so small, yet my bare eye could make this discovery; much more could I, when assisted by a *Microscope*, perceive, I had destroyed more *Vessels* than preserved, in despite of the exactest care, I was capable to use. And being not a little concern'd, that I should undertake to preserve the *Vessels* by such a Cause, as I saw plainly to be their destruction (were the part never so big, or never so small) I was both confounded and tired. For I saw (and so must any, that will attempt this work) in my endeavouring to preserve one *Vessel* of a traceable magnitude, I spoiled an infinite number of others less discernable, which were as truly *Vessels*, as the other, differing only in size and figure (as to appearance.) Then reviewing what mischief I had done in every place, quite through the whole *Tract* of my *Fingers*, *Knife*, &c. I began to think with my self, That it was not impossible for these parts to consist wholly of *Vessels* curiously wrought and interwoven (probably for more Uses, than is yet known;) And the consideration,

tion, which came into my mind, of a piece of fine Cloth (which consists of so many several minute Hairs, call'd *Wool*) was no discouragement to this opinion. Yet I durst not be presumptuous as to indulge my self too much in it; much less to venter presently to speak of a thing, which seem'd to contradict so many Learned Men's belief. But being restless, till I might receive more satisfaction in the thing, I iterated experiments over and over; some of which prov'd so successful to my apprehension, that I was encouraged in the year 1663. and 1664. to discourse of it to several very worthy Persons, as Mr. *Boyl*, Sir *William Petty*, Dr *Williams*, Dr. *Lenthal*, Dr. *Jaspar Needham*, Dr. *Samson*, (who afterwards sent me a Letter from *France*, intimating the acquaintarce he had made with the Learned *Steno*, who hath since published something of the same Discovery) Mr. *Daniel Cox*, and Dr *Samuel Parker*, &c, who doubtless cannot but remember, that then I related to them, I found much cause to believe, that that substance commonly call'd *Parenchyma*, was in most, if not in all its *Parenchymous* parts, full of Vessels; however it had been imagin'd by all, I could ever meet with, to consist in great part of a substance, in many places void of Vessels, designed for such uses, as are above mentioned.

Against which I have now further to alledge, 1. That I observe in a piece of *Musculous* Flesh (so call'd) either raw, roasted, or boiled, &c. that if I so far extend it, as to make it to be seen through, I can (assisting my Eye) perceive it full of Vessels placed as thick as is possible to be imagin'd (the fat if there be any, being first removed) there appearing then nothing but vessels, yet so as with a *Microscope* may be seen through, when they are extended, 2. That, if any one, as he is at dinner, take a piece of flesh, and begin either at the head or tail of a *Muscle*, he may divide it *in infinitum*, all along from head to tail, without breaking any thing of that, called *Flesh*, only these transverse *Fibres*, that seem to stitch them together, and (as I am apt to think) pass through the very Bodies of the smallest of them, and quite through the whole *Muscle* up the *Cutaneous* porosities; so that there is not one of these small *ducts*, that run *per longitudinem*, but 'tis furnisht with a sufficient number of outlets, when need requires, though too minute to suffer any *alimentary* juice to pass transversly (in a living Body) or any other liquor, when the Body is dead and cold. But to waive their use at present, and to return to what I was saying, Compress between the fingers this bit of flesh, and you shall find the Juice, especially if the Meat be Hot, to go before your fingers toward either end you please; but if you compress both ends, you shall see it swell into the middle; and again, if you press the middle, it will run out at both ends. But further, suppose a piece of flesh, called *Parenchyma*, as big, or as little as you please, in any part of the Body, and let me prick it with a Needle, where you shall appoint; if you feel it, I presume you will acknowledge, a *Nerve*, or a *Fibrilla*, related to it, is touch'd: If you feel it not, I am sure some liquor either sanguineous or other, will follow the Needle: And from whence can that come, but out of Vessels? unless accidentally

accidentally, as by a *Contusion*, &c. it be extravasated; in which case my Argument will not be injured, because the part is depraved, whereas I speak of the parts, as they are in their natural State.

To confirm and illustrate all which, I desire, that the following *familiar* Observations may be considered :

1. If a Horse, fat and fair to look on, without a hollow to be seen between his Muscles, be rid extreme hard, and into a great sweat, and then kept one day without water or moist meat, you shall see him look so thin in many places as in the *muscular* parts, that you will hardly believe it to be the same Horse, especially if he be (as the Phrase is among Horse-masters) a *Nasb* or *Wass*-Horse. The cause of which thinness will easily be granted to be only an exhaustion of Juice, expended out of the Blood, which did stuff out these Vessels. And whoever, that is used to ride hard, shall observe, how thick this foul Horse breaths, and at what a rate he will reek and sweat, will not much wonder at the alteration. But if the Horse be a hardy one, and used to be hard ridden, then you will see, that one days rest, and his belly full of good meat and drink, will in one day or two almost restore him to his former plight, the food being within that short space of time so distributed, that all the Vessels will be replenish'd again, as before. And the cleaner the Horse is, the sooner recruited, and the less sign of hard riding will appear. This seems to shew the facility, with which the Juice, called Blood, passeth; Which surely, if there were such a thing as a *Parenchyma*, might by several accidents (not difficult to mention) be so deprav'd in several parts of it, that it might lose its receptive faculty; than which it may be thought to have none of greater use, being supposed to be without Vessels.

2. Discoursing sometimes with *Grassers* in the Country, about the Pasture of Cattle, I have been informed by them, that, if they buy any Old Beasts, Oxen, or Cows, to feed, they choose rather those that are as poor, as can be, so they be sound; because that, if they are pretty well in flesh, what they then add to them by a good pasture, though it make them both look and sell well, yet it will not make them eat so well, their flesh proving hard and very tough; Which some may suppose to be the age of *Parenchyma*; and so it is of that so called. But if those Beasts be old and extremely poor, then they feed very kindly, and will be not only very fat, but spend well, like young ones, and eat very tender.

Of which I take the reason (excluding a *Parenchyma* now) to be this. When an Ox or a Cow is grown old, and in an indifferent plight as to his *flesh* (for so it is call'd) all those Vessels having been kept at that size for the most part, have contracted a tenseness and firmness, and their *fibers* less extensive, not so fitted for the reception of more unctuous particles to relaxe them; and that additional unctuous matter, which occasions fatness, is forced to seek new quarter, any where (often remote from Muscles) where it can be with least difficulty received, sometimes to one place, sometimes to another

ther, as may be seen in Shambles. Whereas, if there were such a thing as a *Parenchyma*, that certainly would, like a hungry Sponge, immediately swell up in several parts, (which without much difficulty might be discover'd in the dissection) and more eminently, where it should find the pores most patent: And in the dissection of such Muscles it would be very strange, not to find some, if not many, pieces of them in various shapes, to the great inconvenience of the parts, in which they are seated: Which yet I confess I could never find in any Muscle unless it were where there had been a *Consumption*, or an *Impostume*, or the like. But according to my opinion of the *Parenchymous* parts, the reason, why the Flesh of a very lean Ox or Cow, that hath got new Flesh in a good pasture, eats tenderer, seems to be this: That in a very lean Beast the Vessels designed for admitting and distributing the nourishing Juice, are so near contracted, and lye so close together; that, when once they are relax'd, by fresh and unctuous nourishment, they extend every way in all *extensive* parts, until in a short time the whole Creature is, as it were, created a new, having got new flesh upon old bones. And the necessity of extreme extension makes all those parts, that are, as has been said, for the admission of nourishment, so thin and fine, that it will make the lean Beast, put into a rich pasture, eat young and tender: Whereas one of the same Age, that never was very poor, fed in the same pasture, shall eat hard and tough.

3. It has been observed, that Corpulent Persons in some Diseases, that seize on them, do fall away to wonder, not only in the Waist, but in the Arms, Legs, and Thighs; and the very Calves of the Legs have been observed so flaccid and loose, that one might wrap the skin about the bones. The reason whereof, according to the opinion deliver'd, may be easily rendred to be, A great Consumption of the Stock of Liquors, that in Health kept the Vessels turgid; Which Vessels I suppose to make up those Muscles. But when the Pores are obstructed, that the nourishment is hindred (which then also uses to be but sparingly administr'd) and sweats, either spontaneous, or forced, are large, there must needs be a great expence of those Liquors, the supply being but inconsiderable: which cannot but contract all these ducts of all sorts nearer together, and make them much less in themselves, meerly from Exhaustion: Or, if there should be no sweats, the internal Heat spends the spirits, and dries up the Liquors; the consequence whereof may reasonably be presumed to be this Flaccidity of parts, and great and sudden Change, made in them; not that there is need of any *Parenchyma* to fill up these Muscles considering what hath been said. Mean while, I humbly conceive, that if it be in any part of a Muscle, their Ingenuity, that plead for it, will put them upon some experiments, to bring it to Ocular Demonstration, either in Living or Dead Muscle, any kind of flesh, raw, roasted, boyl'd, or in what they can best make it out. And when I shall be convinc'd of an Errour in what I have discoursed, I shall beg pardon for giving the Occasion of the trouble of that Experiment, which shall prove a

*Parenchyma* in any Muscle; and think my time well spent in receiving a full satisfaction of the ungroundedness of my opinion; and readily submit to the Author, with a grateful acknowledgement of my Obligation to any one that shall rectifie me in my mistake, if it be one.

### Observables.

#### Touching Petrification.

Though much hath been already said and written of *Petrification*, yet 'tis conceived, that all that comes so far short of a competent stock for the composing of a perfect *History of Petrification*, that the incompleatness thereof ought to awaken the more diligent attention of the Curious, and to call in their aid for Additions, thereby so to encrease and to complete the *Materials* for that work, that it may the better serve to clear and make out the Cause of that Transmutation. And that the rather, because if it lay in the power of humane Skill (by the knowledge of *Nature's* works) to raise *Petrification*, or to allay, or prevent it, or to order and direct it (which perchance in time might be attained the said way) much use might be made of this Art; especially if it could be made applicable to hinder the Generation of the Stone and Gravel in humane Bodies, or to dissolve the Stone, where 'tis formed; besides other valuable Uses, that might be excogitated.

Upon this Consideration, care is, and further will be taken in these Papers, to record, among other Observables of Nature, what shall be communicated of this kind of *Change*.

In *Num.* 1. 2. and 5. several Relations have been made belonging to this Argument. Much of it, together with considerable Reflections may be seen in Mr. *Boyle's Essay of Firmness: In Helmont de Lithiast*, where, among other remarques, is recited the Testimony of *Paracelsus* of a *Petrified Child* seen at *Paris*, and by the Owner used for a *Whetstone*: In *Deusingius's Historia Infantis in Abdomine inventi, & in duritiem lapideam conversi*: In Mr. *Hook's Micrography*, and in others. To omit now, what has been related (but perhaps not well enough attested) by Authors, concerning the stupendious Petrifications of whole Companies of Men, and Troops of Cattle; by *Aventinus*, lib. 7. *Annal. Bojorum*; by *Purchas* in his *Pilgrimage* p. 426. in fol. printed at *London* 1614, and, (of a Troop of *Spanish* Horsemen) by *Jos. Acosta* lib. 3. c. 9.

To all which, the curious Dr. *Beale* now adds a Narrative of a Stone, not long since taken out of the Womb of a Woman of his neighbourhood near *Trent* in *Somersetshire*, by incision, and afterwards perfectly cured, though she had born the Stone with extreme torments for 8. or 9. years. The operation he relates to have been made in *Easter* last; after which time, he affirms to have seen the Stone, and weigh'd it in Gold Scales, where it wanted somewhat of four Ounces, but had lost of the weight, it formerly had, being



eing very light for a Stone of that Bulk. He further describes to be of a whitish colour, lighter than Ash-colour; perchance (*saieth he*) not unlike to that recited out of *Scaliger* by Mr. *Boyle* in his *Essay of Firmness* pag. 238. *qui aeris contactu postea in gypseam tum speciem tum firmitatem concreverat.* It had no deep asperities, and had somewhat of an Oval figure, but less at one end, than a Hen-Egge, and bigger and blunter at the other end, than a Goose egge.

This Stone, (so he concludes) is intended for the *Royal Society*, with the Testimony of the *Chirurgion*, that perform'd the Operation, and other Witnessesses of special credit; where also will be annexed the manner of Operation.

It appears by this last clause (to add that on this occasion) that this Well-wisher to the Improvement of all usefull knowledge, has taken notice of that considerable *Collection of Curiosities*, lately presented to the lately nam'd Society for their *Repository*, by that publick-minded Gentleman Mr. *Daniel Colwall*, a very worthy and useful Member of that Body: To which *Repository* whatsoever is presented as rare and curious, will be with great care, together with the *Donors names* and their *Beneficence* recorded, and the things preserved for After-ages, (probably much better and safer, than in their own private Cabinets;) and in progress of Time will be employed for considerable Philosophical and Usefull purposes; of which perhaps more largely in another place,

### A Relation Of a kind of Worms that eat out Stones.

This is taken out of a Letter, written by one *M. de la Voie* to *M. Auzent*, to be found in the 32. *Journal des Scavans*; as follows.

**I**N a great and very ancient Wall of Free-Stone in the *Benedictins Abby* at *Caen* in *Normandy*, facing Southward, there are to be found many Stones so eaten by Worms, that one may run his hand into most of the Cavities which are variously fashion'd, like the Stones, which I have seen wrought with so much Art in the *Louvre*: In these cavities there is abundance of live-Worms, their excrement, and of that Stone-dust, they eat. Between many of the Cavities there remain but leaves, as it were, of Stone, very thin, which part them. I have taken some of these living Worms, which I found in the eaten Stone, and put them into a Box with several bits of the Stone; leaving them there together for the space of eight days; and then opening the Box, the Stone seem'd to me eaten so sensibly, that I could no longer doubt of it, I send you the Box and the Stones in it, together with the living Worms: and to satisfy your Curiosity, I shall relate to you, what I have observed of them both *with* and *without* a *Microscope*.

These Worms are inclosed in a Shell, which is grayish and of the bigness of a Barly-corn, sharper at one end, than the other. By the means of an excellent *Microscope* I have observ'd, that 'tis all overspread with little Stones and little greenish Eggs; and that there is at the sharpest end a little hole, by which these Creatures cast out their excrement, and at the other end, a somewhat bigger hole, through which they put out their heads and fasten themselves to the Stones, they gnaw. They are not so shut up, but that sometimes they come out, and walk abroad. They are all black, about two *Lines* of an inch long and three quarters of a *Line* large. Their Body is distinguish'd into several pyles, and near their head they have three feet on each side, which have but two Joynts resembling those of a Lowse. When they move, their Body is commonly upwards, with their mouth against the Stone. They have a big head, somewhat flat, and even, of the colour of a Tortoise-Shell, braunish, with some small white hair, Their mouth is also big; where may be seen four kinds of Jaw-bones, lying crosswise, which they move continually, opening and shutting them like a pair of *Compasses* with four branches. The Jaws on both sides of the mouth are all black; the nether Jaw hath a point like the Sting of a Bee, but uniform. They draw threads out of their mouth with their fore-feet, using that point to range them, and to form their Shells of them. They have Ten Eyes, very black and round, which appear to be bigger than a Pins-head. There are five of them on each side of the head, standing after this manner,



But besides these Worms, I have found, that *Mortar* is eaten by an infinite number of small Creatures, of the bigness of Cheef-Mites. These have but two Eyes, and are blackish. They have four feet on each side pretty long. The point of their Muzzle is very sharp, as that of a Spider. I send you but one of them, though I had abundance, but they are dead and lost. It may be, you'll find some at *Paris*, seeing that in the old Mortar betwixt Stones, that is found in Walls made with rubbish, there is great store of them, together with great plenty of their little Eggs. I have not yet examined, whether these be those, that in the surfaces of all the Stones, where they are met with, make little round holes, and small traces and impressions, which make them look like *Worm-eaten Wood*. But 'tis probable, they are such. It should be observed, whether these Worms do not take Wings, and all the other appearances of Caterpillars, and whether they are not to be found in Plaister that is full of holes, in Bricks, in Greety Stones, and in Rocks.

You may observe more of them in Walls exposed to the *South*, than in others; and that the Worms, that eat the Stone, live longer, than those,

that

that eat the Mortar, which keep not above eight days alive. I have observed all their parts with a very good *Microscope*, without which, and a great deal of attention, 'tis difficult to see them well.

I have seen other very old Walls altogether eaten, as those of the *Temple* at *Paris*, where I could find no Worms, but the Cavities were full of Shells of various kinds, diversly figur'd and turn'd: all which I believe to be little Animals petrified.

*Some promiscuous Observations, made in Somersetshire, and imparted by the above-mentioned Dr. Beale.*

His words are these, in a Letter to the *Publisher*, of the 24. *Septemb.* 1666. at *Yeovill* in *Somersetshire*;

I have two or three remarks, perhaps not unworthy to be recorded for further application in like cases of time and place

1. In the Moores from hence towards *Bridgewater*, in the extreme drought, we have endured this Summer, some lengths of pasture grew much sooner withered and parched, than the other pasture. And this Parched part seem'd to bear the length and shape (in gross) of Trees. They digg'd, and found, in the place, *Oakes* indeed, as black as *Ebony*. And hence they have been instructed to find and take up many hundreds of *Oakes*, as a neighbour of good credit assures me. This advertisement may be instructive for other parts, as *Kent*, *Essex*, *Lincoln*, &c.

2. My *Cosen Philips* of *Montague* has in his pastures of *Socke*, about three miles off, a large Pool, to which Pigeons resort; but the Cattle will not drink of it, no not in the extream want of water in this drought. To the taste it is not only brackish, but hath other loathsome tastes. In a *Venice-glass* it looked greenish and clear, just like the most greenish *Cider* as soon as it is perfectly clarified. I boyl'd a Pint of it in a *Posnet* of *Bell-Mettall* (commonly used to preserve *Sweatmeats*:) suddenly it yeilded a thick froth, whence I scumm'd half a score Spoonfulls; of which the inclosed is a part, \*Suffering the water to be boyl'd all away, it left much of the same on the sides and bottom of the *Posnet*.

3. From *Lampton*, towards *Bridge-water*, *Eeles* are so cheap in the frosts of *Winter*, that they vend them for little.

Their abundance is from hence, that as the people walk, in the frosty Mornings, on the banks of river, they discern, towards the edges of the banks, some parts *not hoar*, as the rest, but *green*; where searching the holes of the banks, they find heaps of *Eeles*.

\* This had somewhat of a *Vitriolate* taste. But the Experiment being made with greater quantities of this water, which questionless will be done, the nature and kind of it may be better known.

## A Problem

For finding the Year of the Julian Period by a new and very easie Method.

THIS occurs in the *Journal des Scavans* n°. 96. as it had been proposed communicated to the Learned Jesuit DE BILLY. viz.

Multiply the Solar Cycle by 4845. and the Lunar, by 4200. and that of the Indiction, by 6916. Then divide the Sum of the Products by 7980. which is the Julian Period: The Remainder of the Division, without having regard to the Quotient, shall be the year required after.

E. g. Let the Cycle of the Sun be 3; of the Moon 4; and of the Indiction, 5. Multiply 3. by 4845, and you have 14535; and 4. by 4200, comes 16800; and 5, by 6916, comes 34580. The Sum of the products is 65915, which being divided by 7980. gives 8. for the Quotient, and the number 2075, which remains, is the Year of the Julian Period.

Some learned Mathematicians of Paris, to whom the said P. de Billy, did propose this Problem, have found the Demonstration thereof; as the same *Journal* intimates.

An Account of some Books, not long since published.

I. TENTAMINA PHYSICO-THEOLOGICA DE DEO, sive THEOLOGIA SCHOLASTICA, ad Normam Novæ & Reformatæ Philosophiæ concinnata, & duobus libris comprehensa. Quorum altero, de Dei existentia adversus Atheos & Epicureos ex ipsorummet Principiis disputatur; altero, de ejusdem Essentia & Attributis; primò secundum Theologiam Ethnicam, ubi explicatur, Quantum hæcenus Alii in Gentilium sententiis, de summi Numinis Natura eruendis, hallucinati fuerint; deinde secundum Theologiam Christianam: Et quid de Divina Essentia ac Attributis statuendum sit, diceretur. Quibus postremò accedit specialis Dissertatio de Primo Numinis Attribute, ÆTERNITATE. Authore Samule Parkero, A. M.

This Treatise, published the last year, would sooner have been taken notice of in these Tracts, had it not escaped the Publisher, view till of late, when he, upon serious perusal, found it very worthy the recommending it to all sorts of persons, and particularly to those who either please themselves with that fond opin on, That Philosophy is the Apprentiship of Atheisme; or hearken to the aspersions, that are generally laid upon the Reformation of Philosophy.

This excellent piece removes both these; and being joyned and compared with the truly Noble Mr. Boyle's Considerations in his First part of the

Useful

*Usefulness of Experimental-Natural Philosophy*, will strongly evince, How Much that Philosophy, which searches out the real Productions of Nature (the true Works of God) does manifest the Divine Glory more, than the Notionals of the Gentiles.

This Author (now a Fellow of the *Royal Society*) delivers his Matter in two Books.

Lib. 1. Cap. 1. Atheists are disappointed of the Authority of *Epicurus*, and of other Antient Philosophers, for their gross Atheisme.

Cap. 2. The beautiful Frame of the World evinceth the Architectonical Author and Governor.

Cap. 3. The admirable Contrivance in the Structure of Mankind, and of Animals, does more conspicuously shew the Deity.

Cap. 4. The Atheist caught in his own Net, or convinced by the true force of his own Arguments.

Cap. 5. The Arguments devised against Atheists by *Des Cartes*, and drawn from the *Idea's* of our Mind, examin'd and found imperfect and invalid.

Lib. 2. Cap. 1. The opinions of the Gentiles concerning God, unduly applied to the *Diety*, which we worship : but properly to be understood by them of the *Sun*, or of the *Soul of the World*.

Cap. 2. More expressly proved, that the Antient Philosophers conceived, the *Soul of the World* to be God.

Cap. 3. The Historical Theology of the Gentiles for the most part is unduly applyed, or accommodated to the Holy Scriptures.

Cap. 4. The Divine Substance, Immensity, Incomprehensibility, Invisibility, explicated, as far as our weak reason does teach.

Cap. 5. The Divine Perfections, and other Attributes and Affections, how far explicable.

Cap. 6. The Eternity of God, how apprehended.

These are in short the Heads of the Book, which is yet but in Latin. It were to be wisht, the Author would make it speak his own lively *English*.

II. HONORATI FABRI Soc. *Jesu Theologi, Tractatus duo; quorum Prior est de Plantis & de Generatione Animalium; Posterior de Homine.*

As the Matter of this Book is considerable, so is the order and dependence of all its parts excellent; in regard that all the Propositions are ranged according to a Geometrical method, and so well disposed, that the latter do always suppose the former, and seem to depend all of them upon certain evident principles, whence they flow by a natural consequence.

This *Volume* contains two Treatises.

The *First* is divided into 5. Books. In the *four first*, he treats of *Plants*, and distributes them into three *Classes*; some growing in the *Earth*, as *Trees*; others, growing upon *Plants*, as *Mosses*; and a third sort growing upon *Animals*, as *Hair, Horns, and Feathers*. He examines and considers the

Parts

Parts of all these Plants and their Use, the manner, how they are produced, and nourished; and their different Qualities. He discourfes also of Bread, Wine, Oyle, and the other Mixtures, that are made of Plants.

In the *Fifth Book*, he treats of the *Generation of Animals*, where he delivers many curious matters, explicating in a very eafie and familiar way that Argument, which hath always been lookt upon, as one of the obfcureft in Natural Philofophy.

The *Second Treatife* confifts of 7 Books; wherein the Author confiders, what appertains to *Man*. He discourfes *first*, of Digestion, of the Circulation of the Bloud, and of the Use of the principal parts of the Humane Body, *Next*, he treats of the Senses, External and Internal; of all the Motions of the Body, both Natural and Voluntary; of the fenfitive Appetite, and the Paffions; *Thence* he proceeds to the Temperaments, Habits, Inftinct, Sleep, Sicknefs, &c. *Laftly*, paffing to the *Rational Soul*, he endeavours to demonstrate the Immortality thereof, and to explain alfo the Manner, how it worketh upon the Body, and is united with the Body; where he omits not to reason of all the Powers of the Soul, of Liberty, and of the Operations of the Underftanding and Will.

In *general*, the Author makes it his ftudy, for the explicating of the moft perplext Difficulties, to fhew, that Nature works not but by very fimple and eafie ways.

In *particular* he interfperfes feveral curious remarks. *E. g.* He teaches how to make *Perf'ectives*, that magnifie Objects, without Glafs; telling us, that when an Object is look't upon through a fmall hole, it appears much greater than it is; and that therefore, if inftead of Glaffes one did caft before ones eyes two *Plates* having little holes in them, it would furnifh us with a new kind of *Perspectives*, more commodious than thofe of Glaffes, which fpoil the Sight by reafon of the refraction of the Rayes, caufed thereby. *Again*, He renders the caufe of that common, but furprifing, effect of Painters, drawing certain Pourtraictures, which feem to look direclly upon all their Beholders, on what fide foever they place themfelves: *Videl.* That in thofe Pictures, the Nofe is a little turned to one fide, and the eyes to the other. Whence it comes, that fuch Pictures feem to look to the right fide, becaufe the Eyes are indeed turned that way; but they appear alfo to look to the left, becaufe the point of the Nofe is turned that way, and the Table, whereon the Picture is drawn, being flat the Looker on perceives not, that the Eyes are turned th'other way; which he would do, if the Eyes of the Pourtrait were convex; Whence it comes, that no Figure can be made emboffed, which looks every way.

The art, which he teaches of making *Parfley* fhoot out of the ground in a few hours, is this. Infufe the feed of it in Vinegar; and having fown it in good ground caft on it a good quantity of the Afhes of Bear-Cods, and fprinkle it with Spirit of Wine, and then cover it with fome linnen: He mentions alfo, that if you calcine Earth, and then water it well, it will produce

produce a great variety of different Herbs; and that the Ashes of Corn burnt, being sown, have sometimes produced other Corn.

To add that by the by, this Author is not so addicted to *Aristotle*, as to be on his side, when he thinks Truth is not. He hath emancipated himself considerably from the *Scholastick* way of Philosophing. He dares maintain, that the Vegetative and Sensitive Souls are not *Substantial Forms*; and that it is with Plants and Animals, as with Artificial things, the Form whereof results from the Union and Disposition of the parts. According to this *Hypothesis* he explicates all the Operations of Plants and Animals, without having any recourse to the Soul. He avers also, that there are no *Species Intentionales*, and no Habitudes, and that the Animal Spirits, which Philosophers commonly believe to be necessary for all the Operations of Life, are useless.

It might also be observed out of this Author, what he discourses of the Generation of Animals by Putrefaction; of the Cause of intermittent Fevers, and of the Animal Instinct, and of many other particulars; were it not better to refer the curious to the Book it self.

III. *RELATION DU VOYAGE de l' Evêque de Beryte, par la Turquie, la Perse, les Indes, &c. jusques au Royaume de Siam, & autres lieux; par M. de Bourges, Prestre &c.*

This Author employing his Pen chiefly, according to his design, to give an Account of the Success, the Undertakers of this Voyage had, in propagating the Christian Faith in the remoter parts of the World, and relating on that occasion, What number of Churches they have Founded in *Cochin*, *China*, and the Kingdom of *Tonquin*, (in which latter alone he affirms, that there are more than three hundred thousand Christians;) being I say principally intent upon that Subject, he seems not to have made many Philosophical observations in those places. Mean while he does good service to those that have occasion to travel into the *East-Indies* mostly by Land, by describing the passage, they took thither; which was, That they embarked at *Marseilles*, in *September*, the most convenient and favourable season for that Voyage; whence Ships do ordinarily pass every Month from *Syria*, reckoning one Month for the time of Sailing, to *Alexandretta*. Thence to *Aleppo*, counting one Month more for the Stay, to be made there to meet the *Caravane* for *Babylon*, and six weeks more for the march from *Aleppo* to *Babylon*, where a fortnight will pass before an opportunity happen to embark upon the *Tyger* for *Balsora*; which Journey will require a fortnight more: And about this time it will be about the end of *January*. Thence is always conveniency to pass from *Congo*, 4 days Journey from *Comoron* or *Gombroun*; to which latter part there is also frequent occasion to pass by Sea from *Balsora*, which will take up some 15 or 16. days Sail. There (vid. at *Comoron*) you will every year meet with *English*, *Portugal*, *Dutch*, and *Moorish* Vessels, from *Surat*, from *October* till the end of *April*; for they are obliged to be at *Surat*, before the end of *May*, because all the ports of those

*Indies* are shut the 4. ensuing months, by reason of the danger of that Sea.

But besides this Direction, the Book is not quite destitute of *Natural Observations*. It relates, 1. How Diamonds are found and separated in *Golconda*; They take of the Earth, held to be proper to form them, which is reddish, and distinguish'd with white veins, and full of flints and hard lumps. Then they put near the places, which they will digge, a close and even Earth; and to it they carry those Earths, they have digg'd out of the Mine, and gently spread it abroad, and leave it expos'd to the Sun for two days. Then being dryed enough they beat it, and sifting this Earth, they find the Diamonds in ashes of Flints, in which Nature hath set them. Here he adds, that the King of that Country farms out these Diamond-Mines for 600000. Crowns *per annum*, reserving to himself the right of all the Diamonds, that exceed ten *Carats* in weight, There are Diamonds, that mount to 35. and 40. *Carats*. And this is the great Treasure of that Prince.

2. That the most esteemed fruit in those parts; the *Durion* (of the bigness and shape of an ordinary *Melon*) has a very unpleasing and uneven intolerable smell; like to that of a rotten *Apple*.

3. That *Rice* prospers most in waterish grounds; and that the fields, where it grows best, resembles rather to *Marishes*, than to any ploughed Soyle: Yea, that that Grain has the force, though 6. or 7. foot water stand over it, to shoot its Stalk above it; and that the Stem, which bears it, rises and grows proportionably to the height of the water, that drowns the field.

4. That the way of keeping ones self harmless from a wild *Elephant*, when he runs directly upon one, is, to hold something to him; as a Hat, a Coat, a piece of Linnen, which he seises on with his Trunk; and plays with it, as if he were pleas'd with this apparent homage, done to him; and so passes on. If he be in a rage, that then the only remedy is, to turn incessantly behind him to the left side, in regard that naturally (*says this Author*) he never turns himself that way, but to the right: And the time, there is to turn, because of the Beasts unweildiness, affords leisure enough to climbe up some high Tree, or to mount some steep ground: all which if it fail, by holding always his tail, and turning with him, the Animal will be tired, and give opportunity to escape.

---

London, Printed by T. R. for John Martin, Printer to  
the Royal Society, and are to be sold at the Bell a little  
without Temple-Bar



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Monday November 19. 1666.

## The Contents.

*An Addition to the Instances of Petrification, formerly enumerated. Articles of Inquiries concerning Mines; as, to the neighbouring Countrey about them; the Soyl where they are; the Signs of them; the Structure and other particulars belonging to the Mines themselves; the Nature and Circumstances of Ore; and the Reduction of Ore into Metal. Promiscuous Inquiries formerly recommended to Mounseur Huelius, particularly about Cold; together with his own, and his Correspondents Answer to some of them. The success of the Experiment of Transfusing the Blood of one Animal into another.*

*An Addition to the Instances of Petrification, enumerated in the last of these Papers.*

*This Instance was some while since communicated to the Royal Society by that Ingenious Gentleman Mr. Philip Packer, a worthy Member of that Body; in these words;*



*Na Bank in a Close of Mr. Purefoy, neer his house, call'd Wadley, a mile from Farrington in Berks, there grows an Elme, which hath now lost the top, and is grown hollow, containing neer a Tun of Timber. From the But of the same Tree, one of the spreading Clawes having been formerly cut off with an Axe; that part of the But, from whence the same was sever'd, being about  $\frac{1}{2}$  foot above ground, and inward within the trunk*

of the Tree, hath contracted a petrified Crust, about the thickness of a *shilling*, all over the woody part within the Bark; the marks of the Axe also remaining very conspicuous, with this petrified crust upon it. By what means it should thus happen cannot well be conceived, in regard there is no water near it; the part above the ground, and out of the weather; the Tree yet growing: unless being cut at some season, when the sap was flowing, the owing of the sap might become petrified by the Air, and the Tree grow rotten and hollow inward since that time; which how long since is not known.

A piece of that part cut, was presented, together with this Account, to the said *Society* for their *Repository*.

### *Articles of Inquiries touching Mines.*

What the Honourable *Robert Boyle* gave the Reader cause to hope for, in *Numb. 11*. when he was pleas'd to impart those *General Heads* for a Natural History of a Countrey, there publish'd; He is not unmindful to perform, by enlarging them as occasion serves, with *particular* and *subordinate* Inquiries. Here he gratifies the Curious with a considerable Set of Inquiries about *Mines*: which though unfinish'd, yet the *Publisher*, was instant to obtain their present publication, to the end, that he might the more conveniently recommend them to several forreigners of his Acquaintance, now ready to return to their several Countries, which he understands to abound in Mines; and from the Curious Inhabitants whereof, he expects to receive a good account upon some at least of these Inquiries; which also by several of them have been earnestly desired, as Instructions to direct them, what Particulars to inquire after upon this Subject.

These *Queries* are reduced by the *Author* to six Heads:

The *first*, The Neighbouring Country about the Mines.

The *second*, The Soyle where the Mines are.

The *third*, The Signs of Mines.

The *fourth*, The Structure and other particulars belonging to the Mines themselves.

The *fifth*, The Nature and Circumstances of the Ore.

The *sixth*, The reduction of the Ore into Metal.

## QUÆRIES

About the first Title.

1. Whether the Country be Mountainous, Plain, or distinguished with Vales? And in case it be mountainous, what kind of Hills they are; whether high, or low, or indifferently elevated? Whether almost equal, or very unequal in height? Whether fruitful or barren; cold or temperate; rocky or not; hollow or solid? Whether they run in ridges or seem confusedly placed; and, if the former, what way the ridges run, North and South, &c. And whether they run any thing parallel to one another?

2. Whether the Country be barren or fruitful? And, if any way fruitful, what it produces, and what it most abounds with?

3. What Cattle it nourishes, and whether they have any such thing peculiar in point of bigness, colour, shape, longævity, fitness or unfitness to make good meat, &c. as may be rather ascribed to the peculiar nature of the place, than to the barrenness of the Soyl, or other manifest causes?

4. Whether the Natives, and other Inhabitants, live longer or shorter than ordinary? Whether they live more or less healthy? Whether they be subject to any *Epidemical* Diseases, that may very probably be imputed to the Mines; and what these Diseases are; and what remedies are found successful?

5. Whether the Country be, or be not furnished with Rivers, Brooks, Springs, and other Waters; and how these waters are conditioned?

6. Whether the Air be dry or moist; hot or cold; clear or foggy, thick or thin, heavy or light; and especially, whether the Weather be more or less variable than ordinarily; or whether it be subject to great and sudden changes that may probably be imputed to the Mineral and Subterraneous Steams; and what they are?

*About the second Title.*

7. Whether the *Soyle* that is neer the Surface of the Earth, be Stony; and, if it be, what kind of Stones it abounds with? Whether it be Clayie, Marley, Chalkye, &c. And, if it be of several kinds, how many they are; and by what properties they are distinguished?

*About the third Title.*

8. By what *Signs* they know or guess, that there is a Mine in such a place?

9. These Signs are *either* upon the Surface of the Earth, or beneath it.

To the former belong these *Queries*.

10. Whether the Ground be made barren by Metaline or Mineral Effluviiums?

11. Whether it be observed, that Trees and other greater plants seem to have their tops burnt, or other leaves or outsides discoloured? or whether there be any Plants, that do affect to grow over such Mines; and whether it have been tryed, that other Plants, that would prosper in the adjacent places, will not be made to grow or thrive there?

12. Whether the Stones and Pebles, that are wash'd by the Brooks, Springs, or other Waters, have any colour'd substance left upon them; and if they have, of what colour, weight, &c, these adherences are?

13. Whether the Waters of the place propos'd, do by their tast, smell, ponderousness, &c, disclose themselves to contain Minerals? And, if they do, what Minerals they or their residences, when they are evapourated away, do appear to abound with, or to participate of?

14. Whether *Snow* will not lye, or *Frost* continue so long, or *Dew* be generated or stay upon the ground in the place propos'd, as on other neighbouring grounds?

15. Whether the *Dew* that falls on that ground, will discolour white Linnen or Woollep. Cloths, spread over night on the surface

surface of the ground, and employed to collect the Dew? And whether the *Rain* that falls there, and may be supposed to come thither from elsewhere, will discolour such Clothes, or afford any residence of a Mineral Nature?

16. Whether the place be more than ordinary subject to Thunder and Lightning, and to sudden Storms or Earthquakes, as likewise to Nocturnal Lights and fiery Meteors.

17. Whether Mists use to rise from grounds stored with Minerals? What is observable in them, and what Minerals they signify, and may be supposed to be produced by?

18. Whether the *Virgula Divinatoria* be used to find out the Veins of proposed Mines; and, if it be, with what success?

19. What other Signs above ground afford probability of Mines, or Direction for following a Vein over Hills, Valleys, Lakes, Rivers, &c.

The second sort of Signs belonging to these *Queries*, are such as follow.

20. Whether there be any Clays, Marles, or other Mineral Earths, yellow or liquid matters, that usually give notice of the Ore? and if there be more than one, how and at what depths they are wont to lye respectively? Of what thickness and consistence they are; and in what order the Diggers meet with them?

21. Whether there be any Stones or *Marchastres* to be found near, or not very far from the surface of the ground, by which one may have ground to expect a Mine? As is often observed in the Tin-mines of *Cornwall*, over which such kind of Stones are divers times found lying above ground.

22. Whether all Stones of that kind do equally signify that Mine? And, if not, how the significant Stones are to be known, as by Colour, Bigness, Shape, Weight, Depth under ground, &c.

23. Whether there be any Earths of peculiar kinds, as to Colour, Consistence, &c. that indicate a Mine beneath or near them; and if there be, what they are, and what is their consecution, if they have any?

24. Whether Heat or Damps give any assurance or a probability of finding a Mine?

25. Whether

25. Whether water of any kind, met with in Digging, especially at this or that depth, do betoken a Mine?

26. Whether there be any signs of the nearness of the Mine, and what they are?

27. Whether there be any signs of ones having miss'd the Mine, either by being past above, or beneath, or having left it on either hand; and what they are?

28. Whether there be any Signs, not only of the distinct and determinate kind of metals or Minerals; but of the Plenty and Goodness of the Vein; and what they are?

29. Whether there be any signs of the depth of the Vein beneath the surface of the Earth; and what they are?

30. Whether there be any proper or peculiar signs, that show it to be hopeless, or at least unlikely to find a Vein in the place where it is digg'd for; and what those are?

### *About the fourth Title.*

31. What is the depth of the Shaft or Groove (which though named in the *singular* Number, the Questions about it are *generally* applicable) till you come at the Vein or Ore?

32. Whether the Vein run or lye Horizontal or dippe? And if it dippe, what *inclination* it hath, how deep the lowest part lies; and consequently how much deeper than the uppermost? As also, what its Flexures, if it have any, are? And whether it runs directly *North* or *South*, *East* or *West*; or seem rather to have a Casual tendency, than any determinate one by Nature? and how far it reaches in all?

33. What is the wideness of the Groove at the Top, and elsewhere? Whether the Groove be perpendicular or crooked; and if crooked, after what manner, and with what distance it winds?

34. How the Groove is supported? What are the kinds, length, bigness, and way of placing the Timber, Poles, &c. that are employed to support it? And how long the Wood will last, without being spoyled with the subterraneous fumes and waters? and what wood lasts longest?

35. What Air-shaft belongs to the Mine? Whether it be *single* or more than One? Of what breadth the Air-shaft is at the Orifice? Whether it be convenient enough, or not? How near it is placed to the Groove, and in what position? And if there be several Air-shafts, what their distances and situation are in reference to the Groove, and to each other? Or how Air is supplied, if there be no Air-shafts?

36. Whether they meet with any waters in the Mine? And, if they do, how copious they are; at what depths they occur; how they are qualified, and what way they spring, &c.

37. Whether they are constant or temporary; whether they increase or diminish notably in Summer or Winter, or at any other time of the year, and if they do, at what season that is; how long it is wont to last; and the proportions of Increase and Decrease?

38. What Expedients and Engines are employed to free the Mines from water? The materials, the parts, the bigness, the shapes, the coaptation; and in short, the whole structure, number, and way of applying the Instruments that are made use of to free the Mines from water?

39. What are the Conditions, Number, &c. of the *Adits*?

40. Whether the Mine be troubled with *Damps*, and of what kind they are; whether they come often or seldome at any set time, or altogether irregularly; what signs fore-run them; what mischief they do; what remedies are the most successfully employed against them, as well in reference to the Cleering of the Mine, as to the Preservation and recovery of the Workmen?

41. What methods the mine-men use in following the Vein, and tracing their passages under ground (which they call *Plumming* and *Dyalling*) according to the several exigencies? And whether they employ the Instruments, made with the help of the Load-stone, the same way that is usual; and if not, wherein they differ in the use of the same Instruments; or what Instruments they substitute in their place?

42. What wayes they take to secure themselves from the uncertainty, incident to the guidance of *Magnetick* Needles from the *Iron-stone* or Ore, that they may meet with under ground?

(of which yet perhaps there is not so great danger, as one may imagine; as far as I could find by a Trial, I purposely made in a Grove, where I was sure, there wanted not Iron-ore.) And what other wayes may be used to direct Miners without the help of a Load-stone?

43. How the Miners deal with the Rocks and Sparrs, they often meet with, before thy come at the Ore? Whether they use Fire to soften, calcine, or crack them? How they employ it, and with what measure of success?

44. What wayes and cautions they use, to free the Mine and secure the Work-men from the inconveniencies and danger accruing from the use of much Fire in it.

45. What Instruments they use to break the Rock, &c? And how those Instruments are conducive; and how long they last?

46. How the Mine-men work; whether naked or cloathed? And what Lights they use to work by; what materials they are made of, what measure of light they give; how long they last? and by what wayes they are kept burning in that thick and foggy air?

47. How Veins are follow'd, lost, and recover'd? And how severall Miners work on the same Vein? And what is the best way of getting all the Ore in a Vein, and most conveniently?

48. How they convey out their Ore, and other things, that are to be carried out of the Mine? Whether they do it in Baskets drawn up by Ropes, or upon mens backs; and if this last-named way; what kind of Vessels they use for matter, shape, and capacity? And whether the Work-men deliver them one to another; or the same Work-men carry them all the way? And whether the Diggers descend and ascend by Ladders of wood, or of ropes, &c.

#### *About the Fifth Title.*

49. Whether the Ore runs in a Vein; or lie dispers'd in scatter'd pieces; or be divided partly into a Vein, and partly into loose masses; or like a Wall between two Rocks, as it were in a Cleft; or be interspers'd in the firm Rock, like speckled Marble? Or be found in Grains like Sand or Gravel; as store  
of



of excellent *Tin* is said to be found in some parts of *Cornwall* at the Sides and in the Channels of running Waters, which they call . . . ; or whether the Ore be of a softer consistence, like *Earth* or *Lome*, as there is Lead-ore in *Ireland* holding store of Silver; and Iron ore in the North parts of *Scotland* and elsewhere? And what is observable in it as to Weight, Colour, Mixture, &c.

50. Whether any part of the Metal be found in the Mine perfect and complete? (As I have had presented me good valuable *Copper*, and pieces of perfect *Lead*, that were taken up, the one at *Jamaica*, and the other by an acquaintance of mine, that took them out of the ground himself in *New-England*.)

51. Whether the Mine affords any parcels of Metal, that seem to grow like *Plants* (as I have sometimes seen Silver growing, as it seemed, out of Stone, or *Sparre* almost like blades of Grass; as also great grains of a Metal, which appear'd to me, and which those that tried some of it, affirmed to be Gold, abounding in a stony lump, that seemed to consist chiefly of a peculiar kind of *Sparre*.)

52. Whether the Vein lie neer, or much beneath the surface of the Earth, and at what depth?

53. Whether the Vein have or have not any particular Concomitants, or Coats (if I may so call them;) and, if any, what they are, and in what order they lie? (As the Veins of *Lead-ore*, with us, have frequently annex to them a substance call'd *Sparre*, and next to that another call'd *Caulk*.)

54. Whether (besides these Coats) the Vein have belonging to it any other *Heterogeneous* substance? (As in *Tin-mines* we often find that yellow substance, which they call *Mundick*.)

55. What are the principal Qualities of these Extraneous substances? (As that *Sparre* is white, but transparent, almost like course *Cryfall*, heavy, brittle, easily divisible into flakes, &c. *Caulk* is of a different texture, white, opacous, and like a Stone, but much more ponderous. *Mundick* I have had of a fine golden colour; but, though it be affirm'd to hold no Metal; yet I found it in weight, and otherwise, to differ from *Marchasites*; and the Mine-men think it of a poisonous nature.)

56. Whether the Vein be inclosed every way in its Coats, or whether it only lie between them?

57. Whether the Vein be every way of an uniform breadth, and thickness; and, if it be, what these Dimensions are; and, if not, in what places it varies, and in what measures? (The like Questions are to be made concerning the *Sparre*, *Caulk*, and other Teguments or mixtures of the Ore?)

58. Whether the Vein be un-interrupted, or in some places broken off; and whether it be abruptly or not; and whether it be by Vales, Brooks, Gulleys, &c.

59. How wide the Interruptions are; what signs whereby to find the Vein again; whether the ulterior part or division of the Vein be of the same Nature, and hold on in the same Course, as to its tendency upwards or downwards, or Horizontally, Northward, Southward, &c. with the Vein, from which it is cut off?

60. Whether, in case the last end of the Vein be found, it terminate abruptly, or else end in some peculiar kind of Rock or Earth, which does as it were, close or Seal it up, without leaving any crack or cranny, or otherwise? And whether the terminating part of the Vein tend upwards, downwards, or neither? And whether in the places where the Vein is interrupted there be any peculiar Stone or Earth, that does, as it were, seal up the Extremity of it?

61. Whether it be observed, that the Ore in Tract of time may be brought to afford any Silver or Gold, which it doth not afford, or more than it would afford, if it were not so ripe? And whether it have been found, that the Metalline part of the Vein grows so, that some part of the Mine will afford Ore or Metal in tract of time, that did not so before? and whether to this Maturation of the Mine, the being exposed to the free Air be necessary; or, whether at least it conduce to the Acceleration of it; or otherwise?

62. Whether all the Ore, contained in the Mine, be of the self-same nature and goodnes; and if not, what are the differing kinds; and how to be discriminated and estimated?

63. What is the fineness and goodnes of the Ore, by which the Mine is wont to be estimated? And what are the marks and characters,

characters, that distinguish one sort from another?

64. What proportion of metal it affords? (As in our *Iron-Mines* 'tis observed, that about three Tuns of *Iron-stone* will afford one Tun of metal: And I have had *Lead-ore*, which an Ingenious man, to whom I recommended such Tryals, affirmed to me to afford three parts in four of good Lead.)

65. Whether the Ore be pure in its kind from other metals, and, if not, of what metals it participates; and in what proportion? Which is especially to be enquired into, in case the Mine be of a *base* metal, that holds a *noble* metal: (As I have known it observ'd, that *Lead-ore*, that is poor in its own metal, affords more Silver, than other; and I remember, that the *Ore* lately mention'd, being rich in Lead, scarce afforded us upon the *Coppel*, an atome of Silver. And *Matthæus* informs us, that a little Gold is not unfrequently found in *Iron-ore*. And I have by me some Gold that never endured the Fire, taken out of a Lump of *Tin-Ore*.)

#### *About the sixth Title.*

66. What are the Mechanick and prævious Operations, as Beating, Grinding, Washing, &c. that are used to separate the Ore from the *Heterogeneous* Bodies, and prepare it for the Fire? Or whether the Ore requires no such preparation? (as it often happens in Lead, and sometimes in Iron, &c.)

67. Whether *Mercury* be made use of, to extract the nobler from the baser metals? (as is their practise in *Peru*, and other parts of the *West-Indies*.)

68. Whether the leaving the Ore expos'd to the open Air and Rain for a good while, be used as a Præparative? (as I have seen done in *Iron-stone*.)

69. Whether the Burning and Beating of the Ore be used to prepare it for the Furnace? (as is practis'd in *Iron*, and almost alwayes in *Copper*;) And, in case they use more than once, how often they do it; (for *Copper-ore* is in some places washed 8. or 10. times, and in others, 12. or 14.) and with what circumstances; as, how long the Ignition lasts at a time, whether the Ore be suffer'd to cool of it self, or be quench'd? whether it be washed betwixt each Ignition?

70. What Flux-powders, and other wayes they have to try

and examine the goodnesse of the Ore in small quantities?

71. Whether, when the work in great, they use to melt the Ore with any Flux or additaments, or onely by the force of the Fire, or in any way between both? (as throwing in of Charcoals when they melt Iron-stone does not only serve to feed the Fire, but perhaps by the *Alchaly* of its Ashes to promote the fusion: So Lime-stone, &c.

72. What kind of Furnaces they use, to melt the Ore in; whether they be all of one sort and bigness, or of differing?

73. What are, the Situation, Materials, Dimensions, Shape, Bigness, and in short, what is the whole Structure and Contrivance of the Furnace? If there be any thing peculiar and remarkable? What Tools are used in smelting, their Figures, use, &c. and the whole manner of working?

74. What kinds of Fuel, and what quantities of it, are wont to be employed in the Furnace, within the compass of a day, or week? How much is put in at a time? How often it is renewed? and how much Ore in a determinate time, as a week, or a day, is wont to be reduced to metal?

75. In case an Additament be employed, what that is, and in what proportion it is added? Whether it be mingled with the Ore, before that be put into the Fire, or cast in afterwards, and if so, at what time, &c.

78. Whether the Ore be melted by a Wind, excited by the Fire it self; as in Wind-ovens? Or by the course of waters? Or acuated by the blast of Bellows; and if so, whether these Bellows be mov'd by a Wheel, turned by water running under it, or falling on it? And what are, the Dimensions, Situation, &c. of the Bellows?

79. What contrivance they have to let or take out the Metal, that is in fusion; and cast it into Bars, Scows, Pigs, &c.

80. What Clay, Sand, or Mould they let it run or pour it through? And after what manner they refrigerate it?

81. Whether or no they do, either to facilitate the fusion or to obtain the more or better metal, mingle differing sorts or degrees of Ore of the same Metal? As in some places 'tis usual, to mingle poor and rich Ores; and at *Mendip* they mix two or more of those differing kinds of Lead-ore that they call *Frim-ore*, *Steel-ore*, *Potern-ore*, &c.

82. Whether or no, having once brought the Ore to fusion, they melt all the Metal it self to have it the more pure? And, if they do, with what circumstances they make the fusion?

83. Whether they have any signs, whereby to know whether the Fusion have been well or ill perform'd; and the Metal have obtained the perfection, to be expected from such Ore, melted in such a Furnace?

84. Whether they observe any great difference in the goodness of the Metal, that first melts, from that of the rest of the Metal which comes afterwards in the same or another operation? And whether the Rule holds constantly? (For, though they observe in *Tin-mines*, the best Metal comes first, yet in the works of an Industrious friend of mine, he informs me that the best Metal comes last.)

85. Whether the produced Metal be all of the same goodness? And if it be, how good it is in reference to the Metal of other Mines, or other parts of the same Mine or Vein? And if it be not, what differences are observ'd between the produced portions of metal; and what disparity that amounts to in the price?

86. What are the wayes of distinguishing them, and estimating their goodness?

87. Whether they do any thing to the metal, after it is once brought to Fusion, and, if need be, melt it over again, to give it a melioration? (As when Iron is refined, and turn'd into Steel;) and what distinct Furnaces, and peculiar Wayes of ordering the metals are employ'd to effect this improvement? With a full description of them and the Tools in all Circumstances, observ'd in the refining of metals.

88. Whether in those places, where the metal is melted, there be not elevated some Corpuscles, that stick to the upper parts of the Furnace, or Building? And, if there be, whether they be barely fuliginous and recrementitious exhalations or at least in part, metalin Flowers? (as in the *Cornish Tin-mines*, after some years they usually destroy the thatch'd Houses, where the Ore hath been melted, to get the stuff that adhears to the insides of the Roofes, out of which they melt store of excellent Tin.)

89. Whether the metal being brought to fusion, affords any

any Recrements? (As *Iron-stone* affords store of a dark Glass or Slagg) and if it do, what those Recrements are? How they are separated from the Metal? and to what Uses they are employed?

90. Whether, after the Metal has been once melted, the remaining part of the Ore being exposed to the Air, will in tract of time be impregnated, or ripen'd, so as to afford more Metal? (For, this is affirmed to me of the *Cornish* Tin-Ore; and what remained after the fusion of *Iron-ore* in the Forreſt of *Dean*, is so rich in Metal, that a Tenant of mine in *Ireland*, though he had on the land he held from me, an Iron mine, found it less profit to work it, than to send cross the Sea to the Forreſt of *Dean* for this already us'd Ore, which having lain for some ages, since it was thrown aside in great heaps expos'd to the Air, he affirmed to yield as well great store of Iron, as very good: though I somewhat doubt, whether this be *totally* to be ascribed to the Air, and length of time; or to the leaving of metal in the Slaggs in old times, before great Furnaces were in use.)

*Promiscuous Inquiries about Mines, from the same Author.*

1. Whether the Territorie, that bears the Mine, abounds with no other kind of mineral in some distinct part of it? (As in *Kent* near *Tunbridge*, one part of the Country which is Hilly, abounds all along with *Iron-mines*; the other, which is also Hilly, and divided from it but by a small Valley, abounds exceedingly (as the Diggers and Inhabitants told me upon the place) in *Quarry's*, which the Metaline-Country wants, but is quite destitute of *Iron-stone*. And so at *Mendip*, in one part of the Hill, I saw store of *Lead-mines*, containing severall Kinds of Ore of that metal; another part of the Hill I found to be full of *Cole-pits*, which had some *Marchasites*, but no metal; and in another place, *Iron-ere*, and mixt with Ores, which yet they did not think fit to work.)

2. Whether the Air appear to be really cold in Summer, and

and hot in Winter at the bottom of the Mines, by surer proofs than the Testimony of our Touch?

3. VVhether they ever meet with places and Stones actually very hot, as *Matthesius* relates? And whether that spring not from the quenching of *Marchasites*?

4. VVhether they find in the Mines any Mineral Gelly, such as the *German* Naturalists call *Ghar*? And whether in process of time it will harden into a metal, or Mineral Concretion?

5. VVhat are the Laws, Constitutions, and Customs, *Oeconomical, Political, Ethical*, that are receiv'd and practis'd among the Mine-men?

6. Whether the Diggers do ever really meet with any subterraneous *Dæmons*; and if they do, in what shape and manner they appear; what they portend; and what they do, &c.

7. VVhether they observe in the Trees and other Plants, growing over or neer the Mine, not only, (as hath been already intimated) that the Leaves are any whit gilded or silver'd by the ascending mineral Exhalations, but also, that the Trees or other Plants are more solid and ponderous? and if they have not also some discernable metaline or mineral Concretes, to be met with in the small Cavities and Pores of their substance?

8. VVhether there be not Springs, and also greater Streams of VVater neer the Mine, that rise, and run their whole course under ground, without ever appearing above it?

9. VVhether the Subterraneous Springs do rise with any wind or determinate change of weather?

10. How much heavier the *Atmosphere* is at the botom of the Mine, than at the top? And whether Damps considerably increase the weight of it?

11. Whether they find any strange substances in the Mines, as Vessels, Anchors, Fishes inclos'd in Sparr or metal; &c?

Promiscuous Inquiries, chiefly about Cold, formerly sent and recommended to Monsieur Huelius; together with his Answer return'd to some of them.

A considerable piece of the grand Design of the Modern Experimental Philosophers being, to procure and accumulate Materials for a good Natural History, whence to raise in progress of time a solid structure of Philosophy; all possible endeavours are used in *England*, to send abroad and recommend to as many of Forreign parts, as there is opportunity, Directions for searching into the Operations of Nature, and for observing what occurs therein, as well as in Mechanical operations and practises.

Several Heads of that kind have been already publish'd for this purpose in several of the former Tracts; to which, as we have added, in this, the *Quæries* about *Mines*, so we shall subjoin those that were not long since committed to the care of that Excellent Promoter of Astronomy and Philosophy, Monsieur *Huelius*, Consul of *Dantzick*; who demonstrates so much zeal for the advancement of real knowledge, that he not only improves and promotes it by his own Studies, but labours also to incite others to do the like; having already warmed many of the Northern Climate, particularly *Poland*, *Prusse*, *Livonia*, *Sweden* and *Denmark*, into a disposition to be studious and active in inquiring after such particulars concerning Philosophy, as are recommended from hence, and rendred them, very willing to employ themselves in things of that nature.

*The Inquiries sent to Dantzick, are these;*

I. What Signior *Burattini* (an *Italian* Gentleman, Master of the Mint to the King of *Poland*, and reputed a great Master in the *Mechanicks*) hath performed in *Dioptricks*? Whether at present he employs himself as is related, in grinding a *Telescope* of 120 foot long? And, if so, what way he means to make use of,



of, commodiously to handle a Tube of that length?

2. Whether the same have the Art (as has been written from *Paris*) to make such Glass, as is not at all inferior to *Venice-glass*, and exceeds any plate of Glass, hitherto made there, twice or thrice in bignes?

3. What is the way of making Pot-ashes in *Poland*?

4. What is to be observed about *Succinum* or Amber? whether it be an Exsudation of the Sea? whether it be seen to float upon the surface of the Sea? whether it be soft, when 'tis first cast on shore? At what season of the year, and in what manner 'tis taken up, &c.

5. What is to be observ'd in the Digging of *Sal Gemma* in *Poland*? what is the Depth of the Mines, stored with this Salt? what their distance from the Sea, &c.

6. What truth there is in that relation concerning Swallows being found in Winter under waters congealed, and reviving, if they be fish'd and held to the fire?

7. Whether there be in the *Bodnick-Bay* a Whirl-pool, as is related to be in the Sea of *Norway*, which is commonly call'd the *Maal-stroom*? And whether there be any signs, that speak the communication of those Gulphs by subterraneous passages; as the Jesuit *Kercher* affirms in his *Mundus Subterraneus* T. I. p. 146?

8. To what depth the Cold in those parts pierces the Earth and Water?

9. Whether their Watches go slower by the intense cold?

10. Whether their Oyls in hard frosts are turn'd into true, that is, hard and brittle, Ice?

11. Whether they can freeze there a strong Brine of Bay-salt; and a strong Decoction of *Sal Gemma*, or Soot; or a strong solution of Salt of Tartar, or of sugar of Lead?

12. Whether they can congeal meer Blood, all the serious part thereof being severed? Item, *Canary Wine*; the *Lixiviums* of Soap-boylers, and such as are prepared of other Salts; as also, the Spirits extracted out of Salts, as Spirit of *Vitriol*, *Nitre*, &c.

13. Whether an intense and lasting frost makes any alteration in *Quick-silver*, expos'd very shallow in a flat Vessel?

14. Whether the Purgative virtue of *Catharticks* be increased or lessened, or even totally destroyed by a strong and continued Cold?

15. Whether Harts. horn thaw'd, and such like substances, using the same method of Distilling, yield the same quantity of Liquor, which they use to yield, when not frozen?

16. What Cold operates in the Fermentation of Liquors?

17. Whether Birds and Wild Beasts grow white there in Winter, and recover their native colour in Summer?

18. Whether Colours may be concentrated by a sharp cold? *E. g.* A strong Decoction of Cochineel in a fit Glass?

19. Whether the *Electrical* virtue of *Amber*, and the *Attractive* and *Directive* force of the *Magnet*, be changed by a vehement Cold?

20. Whether pieces of Iron and steel, even thick ones, be made brittle by intense frosts; and therefore Smiths are oblig'd for prevention, to give their Iron & steel. tools a softer temper?

21. Whether accurate Observations evince, that all Fishes dy in frozen waters, if the Ice be not broken? Where it is to be diligently inquired into, whether the Cold it self, or the want of changing or ventilating the water, or the privation of Air, be the cause of the death of Fishes?

22. Whether any Physicians or Anatomists have inquired, by freezing to death some Animals (as Rabbits, Pullets, Dogs, Cats, &c.) after what manner it is, that Intense Cold kills Men? whether they have found any Ice in the Inner parts; and if so, in which of them; Whether in the Ventricles of the Brain and Heart; and in the greater Vessels?

*These were the Queries* recommended about a Twelve-month ago. Monsieur *Huelius* in a late Letter of his, accompanied with several papers from others, returns this Accompt.

**T**HE Inquiries you propos'd to me, I did impart to several of my Learned friends; but hitherto I have attained an Answer but to few particulars. Among the rest, you'll find a Letter of the learned *Johann. Schefferus*, Professor in the *Swedish* University at *Upsal*, wherein he discourses handsomly of several things, being ready to entertain a Literary commerce with you about such matters. Touching *Amber*, I am almost of the same mind with him, that it is a kind of *Fossil Pitch* or *Bitumen*, seeing it is not only found on the shore of the *Borussian* sea, but also digg'd up in subterraneous places, some *German* miles distant from the

the sea, & that not only in sandy, but also in other Hills of firmer Earth; of which I have seen my self pretty big pieces. Concerning *Swallows*, I have frequently heard Fisher-men affirm, that they have here often fish'd them out of the Lakes, in the winter; but I never have seen it my self. Whilst I am writing this, I receive Letters out of *Denmark*, advertising me, that those two Learned Men, *Thomas* and *Erasmus Bartholin*, do intend shortly to answer the same *Queries*. Next Winter, if God vouchsafe me life and health, I purpose to make a Journey to *Konigs-berg*, where I hope to learn many things, especially about *Amber*.

*Thus far in answer to those Inquiries for the present.*

To this he subjoyns other things, no less fit to be communicated to the Curious, in these words;

The Books you have sent me over sea, I have not yet receiv'd: I wish, they were all translated into Latin; for I have not *Englisch* enough, to understand all particulars perfectly. For the rest, you have obliged me, by communicating the Observations of the last *Eclipse* of the Sun, as well those made in *England*, as those of *Paris* and *Madrid*. That I may requite you in some measure, I send you my Observations both of *that*, and the *Moons* last Eclipse. In the *Sun's Eclipse*, this is chiefly observable, That the *Semidiameter* of the *Moon* from the very beginning, to about 5. or 6. digets of the increasing *Phasis* was much less than the *Rudolphin* Account imports. For it was then almost equal to the *Semidiameter* of the *Sun*: but, after the greatest Obscuration, when I again contemplated the *Moons Semidiameter*, I found it 8" or 9" bigger than that of the *Sun*; so that the *semidiameter* of the *Moon* was not alwayes, during this Eclipse, constant to it self. It will therefore be worth while, to be hereafter more diligent and curious in this particular, and accurately to observe in the *Phasis* of each *Digit* the *Proportion* of the *Semidiameters* of both *Luminaries*; to the end, that *first* it may be made manifest, Whether in all the *Eclipses* of the *Sun*, or in some only, that variation happens: *next*, that the *Causes* of such a *Phenomenon* may be diligently inquired into. Of this Variation, the Excellent *Ismael Bullialdus* hath also observed something at *Paris*. For he has written to me, That in the same Eclipse the *Semidiam.* of the *Sun* to the *Semid.* of the *Moon* was, as 16'.9". to 16'.22"; but that in another

*Phasis* of 6 digits, the Semidiameters appear'd equal. These my observations, if you think them worthy, you may communicate to other Mathematicians. The last year 1665. July 27. (*ft. n.*) the *Tables* did also indicate an Eclipse of the *Moon*: but though the Sky here was very clear, yet the Moon was not at all obscured by the true *Shadow*, but entred only a little into the *Penumbra*, wherein it continued 50'. The beginning of its touching the *Penumbra* did then almost happen, when *Aquila* was elevated  $36^{\circ} 18'$ : which is an Example worthy to be noted. I have many Observations of the *Eclipses* of former years by me, which I could not yet make publick, by reason of the multitude of my business, which do almost over-whelm me. The Eclipse of the Moon of this Year 1666. June 16. (*ft. n.*) was observed from a Hill near my Garden, to the end that we might see both together the *Sun* setting, and the *Moon* rising. But I was disappointed of my hopes: For very thick Exhalations, besieging the *Horizon*, where the Moon was to rise, unto  $2^{\circ} 30'$ , hindred me from seeing the *Moon* rise, in the Article of the setting of the *Sun*. Wherefore the first *Phasis* of 1 dig.  $45'$ , did not appear but in the *Moons* Altitude of  $2^{\circ} 30'$ : when the greatest Obscuration was already past. The end fell out hor. 9. 27'. about  $128^{\circ}$ , from the *Zenith* Westward.

I am very glad to understand, that you have so good *Telescopes*, as to make such considerable Observations in *Jupiter* and *Mars*, as you have lately done in *England*. I have no leasure now, by reason of the Observations of the *Fixt Stars*, which I now almost constantly am employed about, to do any thing in the advancing of *Telescopes*. I am obliged to finish the *Catalogue* of the *Fixt Stars*; having mean while the contentment to find, that many excellent persons labour about the Improvement of *Optick Glasses*. If I could get a good one of those of 60. foot you mention, at a reasonable rate, you would oblige me in sending me one; perhaps I may be so happy, as to make likewise some good discovery or other, by the help thereof. In the mean time let me know, I pray, the Dimensions of those Glasses, and how they are to be managed. The ingenious *Burattini* has not yet finish'd his *Telescope*; as soon

as he hath, I shall acquaint you with it. \* Before I conclude, I must give notice to the Lovers of *Astronomy*, that on the 24. of *September* (ft. 11.) of this year, I have observ'd that *New Star* in *Pectore Cygni* (which from the year 1662. until this time hath been almost altogether hid) not only with my naked Eye, like a *Star* of the sixth or seventh Magnitude, but also with a very great *Sextant*. It is still in the very same place of the Heavens, where it was formerly from *A. 1661.* to almost 1662. For, its Distance from *Scheat Pegasi* hath been by me found  $35^{\circ} 51'. 20''$ , and from *Marcab*,  $43^{\circ} 10'. 50''$ ; which Distances (as I have found in my *Journal*) are altogether equal to those, which I observ'd *A. 1658.* the 1. of *November*. For the Distance from *Scheat* at that time was  $35^{\circ} 51'. 20''$ , and from *Marcab*  $43^{\circ} 10'. 25''$ : Where that former from *Scheat* exactly answers to the recent; and that from *Marcab*, 'tis true, differs in a very few *Seconds*, but that disparity is of no moment, since it only proceeded from thence, that this *New Star* is not yet so distinctly to be seen, as at that time, when it was of the *third Magnitude*. It is therefore certain, that it is the self same *Star*, which *Kepler* did first see *A. 1601.* and continued untill *A. 1662.* But whether in time it will grow bigger and bigger, or be lost again, time will shew. He that will observe this *Star*, must take care, lest he mistake those three more *Southern* ones, of the *Sixth Magnitude*, and now in a manner somewhat brighter (though not extant on the *Globe*) than the new *Star* in *Collo Cygni*. The highest of those three, is distant from *Scheat Pegasi*  $35^{\circ} 25'. 45''$ ; the middlemost from the same,  $37^{\circ} 25'. 20''$ , and the lowest,  $38^{\circ} 4'. 30''$ . Farewel, and assure the Most Illustrious *Royal Society* of my humblest Services.

So far *Monsieur Huelius*, whose accurate Calcul. of the *Solar Eclipses* Duration, Quantity, &c. is intended to be fully represented the next Month, since it could not be conveniently done this time. The annexed Papers follow.

One is from *Monsieur Job. Schefferns*, to this purpose.

1. That he is confident; the *Royal Society* of *England* will do much good for the advancement of useful Knowledge. 2.

\* A Letter Written since from *Paris*, advertises that some of the Curious there have received one of these Glasses of *Sr. Burattini*, and do esteeme it to be good without mentioning the Dimension of it: which yet is look'd for by the next.

2. That he conceives *Amber* to be a kind of *Fossil Pitch*, whose Veins lie at the bottom of the Sea; believing that it is hardned in tract of time, and by the motion of the Sea cast on shore: *He adds*, that hitherto it hath been believed, not to be found but in *Borussia*; but he assures, that it is also found in *Sueden*, on the shores of the Isle of *Biorkö*, in the Lake *Melero*, whose water is sweet. Of this, *he saith*, he hath a fine piece by him, two inches large and thick, presented him by one that himself with his own hands had gathered it and several other pieces, on the shore of the said Island; affirming withall from the mouth of a Shepherd of that place, that it is thrown out by a strong Wind, bearing upon the shore.

3. That it is most certain, that *Swallows* sink themselves towards Autumne into Lakes, no otherwise than *Frogs*; and that many have assured him of it, who had seen them drawn out with a Net together with Fishes, and put to the fire, and thereby revived.

4. That 'tis also very true, that many Animals there grow white in Winter, and recover their own Colour in Summer. That himself hath seen and had *hares*, which about the beginning of Winter & Spring were half white, and half of their native colour: that in the midst of Winter he never saw any but all white. That *Foxes* also are white in Winter; and *Squirrels* grayish, mixt of dark and white colour.

5. That 'tis known there generally, that *Fishes* are killed, by reason of the Ice not being broken: but *first*, in ponds only or narrow Lakes; *next*, in such Lakes onely, where the Ice is pretty thick; for, where 'tis thin, they dye not so easily. *Lastly*, that those Fishes that lye in slimy or clayie ground, dye not so soon as others. But, *he adds*, that even in great Lakes, when 'tis a very bitter Frost, Ice is wont to be broken, either by the force of the Waves, or of the imprisoned Vapors, raised by the agitation of the Water, and then bursting out with an impetuosity; witness the noise made by the rupture of the Ice through the whole length of such Lakes, which *he affirms* to be not less terrible than if many Guns went off together. Whereby it falls out, that Fishes are seldome found dead in great Lakes.

6. That neither Oyle, nor a strong Brine of Bay-salt, is truly con-

congealed into Ice, in those parts, *viz.* at *Upsall* in *Sue den.*

7. That the Frost pierces into the earth, two Cubits or *Swedish* ells; and what moisture is found in it, is white, like Ice that waters, if standing, freeze to a greater depth, even to three: such ells or more; but those that have a Current, less: That rapid Rivers freeze not at all; nor ever-bubbling Springs; and that these latter seem even to be warmer in Winter, than Summer.

*So far this Observer;* who likewise offers his Services in giving an answer to the remaining *Queries*, and in entertaining a commerce in such other *Philosophical* matters, as he is conversant in.

*Another Paper* written by *Monfieur Febre*, chief Secretary to *Prince Ratzivil*, contains these particulars;

1. That the Colledge of the Learned in *Borussia* finds it not so easie to resolve all those *Queries*, sent from *England* to *M. Huelius*: but yet that they will try what may be done upon it.

2. That as for himself, he can assure from his own experience concerning the effects of Cold, *First*, that in the War against the *Muscovites* and *Cossacks*, *A. 1655.* in *January*, in *White Russia*, at the siege of *Bichow*, 30. Leagues from *Smolensko*, and three from *Moibilo*, near the River *Boristhenes*, when they had Quarter in a Village call'd *Iskau*, they were seized on with such a Frost, that all their Provisions of *Spanish* Wines or *Peterfimen*, and *Beer*, were in one Night frozen upon the Sleds, notwithstanding they were covered with straw; in so much, that when next morning they would have drawn of those Liquors, they found all dry, and were constrain'd to carry them into a stove, to thaw them; which they could not do in two whole days, and were obliged to break the Vessells, and put pieces of the Icy Wine into Kettles to thaw them over the Fire, for Drink. That they asked not for a draught, but a *Morsel* of Wine or *Beer*. That their Horses had no better cheer than themselves, as to matter of Drink; the Pool of the Village being so thoroughly frozen, that there was but very little water left between the Ice and the bottom of the Pool; whereby the poor Beasts were forced to drink with great reverence, kneeling on their fore-feet to thrust their heads into the holes, made for them in the Ice, and to suck thence some drops of Water; and that, if they had not had Snow to eat, there would have dyed a far greater number.

number of them, than there did. Moreover, that he observed, that the *Hungarian Wine*, of which they had a Tun, resisted the Cold better than the *Peter Simen*; for it was not so much frozen; unless it be, that the Butler had more care of that, than the rest, by transporting it sooner into the Stove, when he found the excess of Cold. Again, that one presenting him in the March with some *Aqua. vita*, the Scrue of the Flagon put to his Mouth, stuck so close to his Lips, that he could not draw it off, without drawing blood.

In a *third Paper*, I find these particulars from the same *M. Febre*.

1. That a considerable person, one *Dr. Becker*, a great Lover of Curious Inquiries, has given him hopes to entertain this Philosophical Commerce.

2. That he hath seen men dye in *Poland* and *Lithuania* both of Heat and Cold. And first, that *A. 1653.* in *July*, being with this present King of *Poland* in march from *Leopoli* to the Camp of *Glignani*, it was so furiously hot that day of their march, that it caused such an alteration in that Regiment of Foot which was the Kings Guard, marching most of them bare-foot upon sands, that more than an hundred of them fell down altogether disabled, whereof a dozen dyed out-right, without any other Sickness. Secondly, as to the Cold, that the frost was so bitter, that 3 Souldiers dyed of it, *A. 1665.* the 2. of *January*, in passing along Ditch: besides, that divers persons lost some of their Limbs.

*The Success of the Experiment of Transfusing the Blood of one Animal into another.*

THIS Experiment, hitherto look'd upon to be of an almost unsurmountable difficulty, hath been of late very successfully perform'd not onely at *Oxford*, by the directions of that expert Anatomist *Dr. Lower*, but also in *London*, by order of the *R. Society*, at their publick meeting in *Gresham-Colledge*: the Description of the particulars whereof, and the *Method* of Operation, is referred to the next Opportunity.

*Errata* to be corrected in Number 18.

Page 311. line 18. read *marked.* p. 312. l. 35. r. *Sines.* 16. l. penult. *Sines.* p. 113. l. 13. r. *Sines.* p. 316. l. 26. l. that for *if.*

London, Printed by T. R. for John Martyn, Printer to the Royal Society, and are to be sold at the Bell a little without Temple-Bar.



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday December 17. 1666.

## The Contents.

*The Method observed in Transfusing the Bloud out of one live Animal into another: And how this Experiment is like to be improved. Some Considerations concerning the same. An Account of some Sanative Waters in Herefordshire. A farther Account of the Vitriolate Water mention'd Numb. 18. together with some other particulars touching Waters. Inquiries for Turkey. An Observation about Optick Glasses made of Rock-Crystal, communicated from Italy. A Relation of the Use of the Grain of Kermes for Coloration, from France. An Account of some Books lately publisht, vid. 1. PINAX Rerum Naturalium BRITANNICARUM, continens VEGETABILIA, ANIMALIA & Fossilia ANGLIÆ, inchoatus; Auth. Christophoro Merret, M. D. 2. PLACITA PHYLOSOPHICA Guarini. 3. GUSTUS ORGANUM per Laurentium Bellini deprehensum.*

## The Method observed in Transfusing the Bloud out of one Animal into another.

**T**HIS Method was promised in the last of these Papers. It was first practis'd by Dr. Lower in Oxford, and by him communicated to the Honourable Robert Boyle, who imparted it to the Royal Society, as follows;

First, Take up the Carotidal Artery of the Dog or other Animal, whose Bloud is to be transfused into another of the

same or a different kind, and separate it from the Nerve of the *Eighth pair*, and lay it bare above an inch. Then make a strong Ligature on the *upper* part of the Arterie, not to be untied again: but an inch below, *videl.* towards the Heart, make another Ligature of a *running* knot, which may be loosened or fastened as there shall be occasion. Having made these two knots, draw two threds under the Artery between the two Ligatures; and then open the Artery, and put in a Quill, and tie the Artery upon the Quill very fast by those two threds, and stop the Quill with a stick. After this, make bare the *Jugular Vein* in the other Dog about an inch and a half long; and at each end make a Ligature with a running knot, and in the space betwixt the two running knots drawn under the Vein two threds, as in the other: then make an Incision in the Vein, and put into it two Quills, one into the *descendent* part of the Vein, to receive the blood from the other Dog and carry it to the Heart; and the other Quill put into the other part of the *Jugular Vein*, which comes from the Head (out of which, the second Dogs own blood must run into Dishes.) These two Quills being put in and tyed fast, stop them with a stick, till there be occasion to open them.

All things being thus prepar'd, the Dogs on their sides towards one another so conveniently, that the Quill may go into each other, (for the Dogs necks cannot be brought so near, but that you must put two or three several Quills more into the first two, to convey the blood from one to another.) After that unstop the Quill that goes down into the first Dog's *Jugular Vein*, and the other Quill coming out of the other Dog's Artery; and by the help of two or three other Quills, put into each other, according as there shall be occasion, insert them into one another. Then slip the running knots, and immediately the blood runs through the Quills, as through an Artery, very impetuously. And immediately, as the blood runs into the Dog, unstop the other Quill, coming out of the *upper* part of his *Jugular Vein* (a Ligature being first made about his Neck, or else his other *Jugular Vein* being compressed by ones Finger;) and let his own blood run out at the same time into Dishes (yet not constantly, but according as you perceive him able to bear it) till

till the other Dog begin to cry, and faint, and fall into Convulsions, and at last dye by his side.

Then take out both the Quills out of the Dogs *Jugular Vein*, and tye the running knot fast, and cut the Vein asunder, (which you may doe without any harm to the Dog, one *Jugular Vein* being sufficient to convey all the blood from the Head and upper parts, by reason of a large *Anatomosis*, whereby both the *Jugular Veins* meet about the *Larinx*.) This done, sow up the skin and dismiss him, and the Dog will leap from the Table and shake himself and run away, as if nothing ailed him.

And this I have tryed several times, before several in the *Universities*, but never yet upon more than one Dog at a time, for want of leisure, and convenient supplies of several Dogs at once. But when I return, I doubt not but to give you a fuller account, not only by bleeding several Dogs into one, but several other creatures into one another, as you did propose to me, before you left *Oxford*; which will be very easie to perform; and will afford many pleasant and perhaps not unuseful Experiments.

But because there are many Circumstances necessary to be observ'd in the performing of this Experiment, and that you may better direct any one to doe it, without any danger of killing the other Dog, that is to receive the others blood, I will mention two or three.

*First*, that you fasten the Dogs at such a convenient distance, that the Vein nor Artery be not stretched; for then, being contracted, they will not admit or convey so much blood.

*Secondly*, that you constantly observe the Pulse beyond the Quill in the Dogs *Jugular Vein* (which it acquires from the impulse of the *Arterious* blood:) For if that fails, then 'tis a sign the Quill is stop't by some congealed blood, so that you must draw out the *Arterial* Quill from the other, and with a *Probe* open the passage again in both of them, that the blood may have its free course again. For, this must be expected, when the Dog, that bleeds into the other, hath lost much blood, his heart will beat very faintly, and then the impulse

of blood being weaker, it will be apt to congeal the sooner, so that at the latter end of the work you must draw out the Quill oster, and clear the passage; if the Dog be faint-hearted, as many are, though some stout fierce Dogs will bleed freely and uninterruptedly, till they are convuls'd and dye. But to prevent this trouble, and make the experiment certain, you must bleed a great Dog into a little one, or a *Mastive* into a *Curr*, as I once try'd, and the little Dog bled out at least double the quantity of his own blood, and left the *Mastive* dead upon the Table, and after he was untyed, he ran away and shak'd himself, as if he had been only thrown into water. Or else you may get three or four several Dogs prepared in the same manner; and when one begins to fail and leave off bleeding, administer another, and I am confident one Dog will receive all their blood, (and perhaps more) as long as it runs freely, till they are left almost dead by turns: provided that you let out the blood proportionably, as you let it goe into the Dog, that is to live.

*Thirdly*, I suppose the Dog that is to bleed out into dishes will endure it the better, if the Dogs that are to be administered to supply his blood, be of near an equal age, and fed alike the day before, that both their bloods may be of a near strength and temper.

There are many things I have observed upon bleeding Dogs to death, which I have seen since your departure from *Oxford*, whereof I shall give you a relation hereafter; in the mean time since you were pleased to mention it to the *Royal Society*, with a promise to give them an account of this experiment, I could not but take the first opportunity to clear you from that obligation, &c.

*So far this Letter*: the prescriptions whereof having been carefully observ'd by those who were employed to make the Experiment, have hitherto been attended with good success; and that not only upon Animals of the same *Species* (as two Dogs first, and then two Sheep) but also upon some of very differing *Species* (as a Sheep and a Dog; the former *Emitting*, the other *Receiving*.)

*Note* only, that instead of a Quill, a small crooked thin Pipe

Pipe of Silver or Brass, so slender that the one end may enter into a Quill, and having at the other end, that is to enter into the Vein and Arterie, a small knob, for the better fastening them to it with a thread, will be much fitter than a strait Pipe or Quill, for this Operation : for so they are much more easie to be managed.

'Tis intended, that these tryals shall be prosecuted to the utmost variety the subject will bear: As by exchanging the blood of Old and Young, Sick and Healthy, Hot and Cold, Fierce and Fearful, Lame and Wild Animals, &c. and, that not only of the same, but also of differing kinds. For which end, and to improve this noble Experiment, either for knowledge, or use, or both, some Ingenious men have already proposed considerable tryals and Inquiries : of which perhaps an account will be given hereafter. For the present we shall only subjoyn some

### *Considerations about this kind of Experiments.*

1. It may be consider'd in them, that the blood of the *Emittent* Animal, may after a few minuts of time, by its circulation, mix and run out with that of the *Recipient*. Wherefore to be assured in these Tryals, that all the blood of the *Recipient* is run out, and none left in him but the adventitious blood of the *Emittent*, two or three or more Animals (which was also hinted in the *method* above ) may be prepared and admistred, to bleed them all out into one.

2. It seems not irrational to guess afore hand, that the exchange of blood will not alter the nature or disposition of the Animals, upon which it shall be practised ; though it may be thought worth while for satisfaction and certainty, to determine that point by Experiments. The case of exchanging the blood of Animals seems not like that of *Grafting*, where the *Cyons* turns the Sap of the *Stock*, grafted upon, into its nature ; the *Fibres* of the *Cyons* so straining the juice, which passes from the stem to it, as thereby to change it into that of the *Cyons*, whereas in this transfusion there seems to be no such

Per.

Percolation of the blood of Animals, whereby that of the one should be changed into the nature of the other.

3. The most probable use of this Experiment may be conjectured to be that one Animal may live with the blood of another; and consequently, that those Animals, that want blood, or have corrupt blood, may be supplied from other with a sufficient quantity, and of such as is good, provided the Transfusion be often repeated, by reason of the quick expence that is made of the blood.

Note.

*In the last Transactions was also promised an Account by the next, of Monsieur Hevelius his accurate Calcul. of the late Solar Eclipses, Duration, Quantity, &c. But this being to be accompanied with a Scheme, the Graving whereof met with a disappointment, it must be still referred to another Opportunity.*

## *An Account of some Sanative-waters in Herefordshire.*

This account was communicated by Dr. B. in these words.

There are two Springs in *Herefordshire*, whereof one is within a Bolt, or at least Bow-shoot of the top of the near adjoining loftie Hill of *Malvern*, and at great distance from the Foot of the Hill; and hath had a long and old fame for healing of eyes. When I was for some years molested with Tetter on the back of one and sometimes of both my hands, notwithstanding all endeavors of my very friendly and skilful Physicians I had speedy healing from a neighbouring Spring of far less fame. Yet this Spring healed very old and Ulcerous sores on the Legs of a poor Fellow, which had been poyson'd by Irons in the Gaol, after other Chirurgery had been hopeless. And by many tryals upon my hands, and the Tetter; I was perswaded, that in long droughts, and lasting dry Frosts, those waters were more effectually and more speedily healing, than at other times. And not to omit this circumstance, I did hold this water in my mouth, till it was warm, and perchance somewhat intermingled with fasting Spittle, and

and so dropping it upon the Tetter, I there could see it immediately gather a very thin skin upon the raw flesh, not unlike that which is seen to gather upon Milk over a gentle fire. This skin would have small holes in it, through which a moisture did issue in small drops, which being wip'd away, and the water continued to be dropp'd warm out of the mouth, the holes would diminish, and at last be all quite healed up.

For the *Eye-waters*, I conceived them more strongly terfive, and clearing the Eyes; and they had a rough smartness, as if they carryed Sand or Gravel into the Eye.

I have known and try'd three or four healing Fountains of late discovery, or of no old fame that I could hear of.

I did once put rich *Marle* for some days in a vessel of water, to try whether the water would acquire a healing vertue; but my Experiments were interrupted. I had in my thoughts many other ways of Tryal; which I may resume hereafter.

*A farther Account of the Vitriolate-water, mention'd Num. 18 p. 323. Together with some other particulars touching waters.*

This comes from the same hand as follows;

I formerly mentioned to you, that, if that Pool of Mr. *Phillip's*, which seems to be of Vitriolate-water, were on my ground, I would drain it, and search the head of the Spring, pursuing the source, till I could well discern, through what lay of Earth or Gravel it does pass. Now I shall tell you, that I have taken order for the further tryal of the said Water, by boiling a greater quantity in a Furnace, &c. But just as we were in readiness for the tryal, a stream of Rain-water fell into the Pool, and so discourag'd us for the present. I have also taken a course to turn the falling Waters aside, and to drain the Pool, that we may see, what the Native Springs (whether one or more) may be. Of which more hereafter.

I wish (*so he goes on*) we had a full Account of our *Salt-Springs* at *Droyt-wyck* near *Worcester*, and at *Nant-wyck* in *Cheshire*. (what other Salt-Springs we have in *England*, I know not:.)

It should be inquired, at what distance they are from the Seas, or from Salt-fluxes, from Hills, and how deep in the Vales? What the weight? Whether in droughts or long Frosts the proportion of Salt or weight increaseth? Whether the Earth near the Springs, or in their passage hath any peculiar ferment, or produceth a blackishness, if it rests, after it is well drained.

## *Inquiries for Turkey.*

Though many Relations and Descriptions of *Turky* be extant in Print, yet they leave in many a desire of a fuller information in the following particulars, lately drawn up, for the most part by Mr. H. and recommended to an Ingenious Gentleman, bound for that Country; and desired also to be taken notice of by others, that may have occasion to visit the same.

\* *Rusma* is a kind of Earth, used in *Turky* to take away hair.

1. In what part of *Turky* the \**Rusma* is to be found; and in what quantity? Whether the *Turks* employ it to any other Uses, besides that of the taking away of Hair? Whether here be differing kinds of it? How it is used to take of hair, and how to get store of it.
2. Whether the *Turks* do not only take *Opium* themselves for strength and courage, but also give it to their Horses, Camels and Dromedaries, for the same purpose, when they find them tired and faint in their travelling? What is the greatest *Dose*, any men are known to have taken of *Opium*? and how prepared?
3. What effects are observed from their use, not only of *Opium* (already mention'd) but also of Coffee, Bathing, shaving their Heads, using Rice; and why they prefer that which grows not unless water'd, before Wheat, &c.
4. How their *Damasco*-steel is made and temper'd?
5. What is their way of dressing and making Leather, which though thin and supple, will hold out water?
6. What method they observe in breeding those excellent Horses, they are so much famed for?
7. Whether they be so skilful in Poysoning, as is said; and how their Poysons are curable?

8. How



8. How the *Armenians* keep Meat fresh and sweet so long, as 'tis said they do?

9. What Arts or Trades they have worth Learning?

10. Whether there be such a Tree about *Damascus*, call'd *Mouſſac*, which every year about the Month of *December* is cut down close by the root, and within four or five Months time shoots up again apace, bringing forth Leaves, Flowers, and Fruit also, and bearing but one Apple (an excellent Fruit) at once?

11. Whether about *Reame* in the Southern part of *Arabia Felix*, there be Grapes without any grains? And whether the people in that Country live, many of them, to a hundred and twenty years, in good health?

12. Whether in *Candia* there be no poysonous Creatures; and whether those Serpents, that are there, are without poyson?

13. Whether all Fruits, Herbs, Earth, Fountains, are naturally saltrish in the Isle of *Cyprus*? And whether those parts of this Isle, which abound in *Cyprus-trees*, are more or less healthful, than others?

14. What store of *Amiantbus* there is in *Cyprus*; and how they work it?

15. Whether *Mummies* be found in the sands of *Arabia*, that are the dried flesh of men buried in those sandy Deserts in travelling? And how they differ in their vertue from the Embalmed ones?

16. Whether the parts about the City of *Constantinople* or *Asia Minor*, be as subject to Earth-quakes now, as they have been formerly? And whether the Eastern Winds do not Plague the said City with Mists, and cause that inconstancy of Weather, it is said to be subject to?

17. Whether the Earth-quakes in *Zant* and *Cephalonia* be so frequent, as now and then to happen nine or ten times a Month? And whether these Isles be not very Cavernous?

18. What is the height of Mount *Caucasus*, its position, temper in its several parts, &c.

19. With what declivity the Water runs out of the *Euxine-Sea* into the *Propontis*? With what depth? And if the many Tides and Eddies, so famous by the name of the *Eurpi*, have any certain Period?

20. If in the *Euxine-Sea* there can be found any sign of the *Caspian Seas* emptying it self into it by a passage under ground? If there be any different Colour, or Temper as to Heat or Cold; or any great Current or Motion in the Water, that may give light to it?

21. By what Inland passages they go to *China*; there being now a passage for *Caravans* throughout those places, that would formerly admit of no Correspondence by reason of the Barbarisme of the Inhabitants?

22. Whether in the Aquæducts, they make, they line the inside with as good Plaister, as the Ancients did? and how theirs is made?

23. To inquire after these excellent Works of Antiquity, of which that Country is full, and which by the ignorant are not thought worth notice or preservation? And particularly, what is the design and structure of the Aquæducts, made in several places about *Constantinople* by *Solyman* the Magnificent? &c.

## An Observation of Optick Glasses made of Rock-Chrystal.

This is contained in a Letter, of *Eustachio Divini*, Printed in *Italian* at *Rome*, as the 39. *Journal des Scavans* extracts it; *vid.*

Though it be commonly believed, that *Rock-Chrystal* is not fit for Optick-Glasses, because there are many Veins in it; yet *Eustachio Divini* made one of it, which he saith proved an excellent one, though full of Veins.\*

\* It may be queried whether those were true Veins, or only Superficial Structures, and slight scratches.

## An Account of the Use of the Grain of Kermes for Coloration.

This was communicated by the Ingenious Dr. *Croon*, as he received it from one *Monfieur Verny*, a *French* Apothecary at *Montpelier*; who having described the Grain of *Kermes*, to be an excrement growing upon the Wood, and often upon the leaves

leaves of a Shrub, plentiful in *Languedock*, and gather'd in the end of *May*, and the beginning of *June*, full of a red Juyce; subjoyns two Uses, which that Grain hath, the one for *Medicine*, the other for *Dying of Wool*. Waving the *first*, notice shall only be taken here of the *latter*, vid. That, for *Dying*, they take the Grain of *Kermes*, when ripe, and spread it upon Linnen: And at first, whilst it abounds most in moisture, 'tis turn'd twice or thrice a day, to prevent its Heating. And when there appears red powder amongst it, they separate it, passing it through a Searce; and then again spread abroad the Grain upon Linnen, untill there be perceived the same redness of the powder; and at the end, this red powder appears *about* and *on* the surface of the Grain, which is still to be pass'd through a Searce, till it render no more.

And in the beginning, when the small red Grains are seen to move (as they will do) they are sprinkled over with strong Vinegar, and rubb'd between ones hands: afterwards little balls are form'd thereof, which are expos'd to the Sun to dry.

If this red powder should be let alone, without pouring Vinegar or some other acid liquor upon it, out of every Grain thereof would be form'd a little Fly, which would skip and fly up and down for a day or two, and at last changing its colour, fall down quite dead, deprived of all the bitterness, the Grains, whence they are generated, had before.

The Grain being altogether emptied of its pulp or red powder, 'tis wash'd in Wine, and then expos'd to the Sun Being well dried, 'tis rubb'd in a Sack to render it bright; and then 'tis put up in small Sacks, putting in the midst, according to the quantity, the Grain has afforded, 10. or 12 pounds (for a *Quintal*) of the dust, which is the red powder, that came out of it. And accordingly, as the Grain affords more or less of the said powder, Dyers buy more or less of it.

'Tis to be noted, That the first red powder, which appears, issues out of the Hole of the Grain, that is on the side, where the Grain adhered to the Plant. And that, which about the end appears sticking on the Grain, hath been alive in the husk, having pierced its cover; though the hole, whence it commonly issues, remains close as to the Eye.

## An Account of some Books lately published.

I. PINAY *Rerum Naturalium BRITANIARUM* continens *VEGETABILIA, ANIMALIA & FOSSILIA* in *hoc Insula reperita, inchoatus, Auth. Christophoro Merret, Med. D. & utriusque Societatis Regiæ socio.*

The Learned and Inquisitive Author of this Book, hath by his laudable example of collecting together, what Natural things are to be found here in *England*, of all sorts (which he has done upon his own expences) given an invitation to the curious in all parts of the world to attempt the like, thereby to establish the much desired and highly useful commerce among *Naturalists*, and to contribute every where to the composing of a genuine and full *History of Nature*.

In the *Preface* he intimates, that his stock does still encrease daily; and that therefore the Reader may expect an *Appendix* to this collection.

In the Body of the Book, he enumerates all the *Species*, Alphabetically: And, as to *Vegetables*, he reckons up about 410 sorts; and gives their *Latine* and *English* Names, and the *Places* and *Times* of their growth: reducing them afterwards to certain *Classes*, hitherto used by *Botanick* Writers in their *Histories* of *Plants*: Adding the *Etymology* of their *Generick* Names, and a compendious *Register* of the *Time, when* and *how long* the *English* Plants do shoot and flourish.

As to *Animals*, he finds of them about 340 kinds in *England*, whereof the *fourfooted* are about 50. *Birds* 170. and *Fishes* 120. *Insects* are innumerable, which yet he endeavours to enumerate, and to reduce to certain *Classes*; into which he also brings the three former kinds.

Concerning *Fossils*, he first takes notice of the *Metals* found in *English* Mines; as *Silver, Tin, Copper, Iron, Lead, Antimony*, and some *Gold* extracted out of *Tin*. Next of the *Stones*, of which he finds about 70 sorts; & amongst them, *Bristol-Diamonds, Azates, Hyacinths, Emerods, Loadstones, Toad-stones*; (which lat yet he affirms to be nothing but the grinding-teeth of the  
Fish

Fish *Lupus*) *Pearls*, *Corals*, *Marble*, *Alabaster*, *Emery*: To which he adds the various kinds of *Coals*; as also *Bitumens*, *Turfs*, and *Jets*. And *thirdly* of the various kinds of *Allam*, *Vitriol*, *Niter*, *Sea-salt*, *Pit-salt*. But *fourthly* of the various *Earths*, of which he reckons up 15, peculiar sorts (besides those that serve for *Husbandry*, which are not easily numbered;) and amongst them, *Red-lead*, *Black-lead* and *Fullers-earth*.

He concludes all with mentioning the several *Meteors* appearing in *England*; and the *Hot Springs*, and *Medical Waters*; as also, the *Salin*, *Petrifying*, and some more unusual Springs: *Item*, *Subterraneous Trees*, *Subterraneous Rivers*, *Ebbings* and *Flowings of Wells*, &c.

II. *PLACITA PHILOSOPHICA Guarini*. The chief subject of this Treatise is *Natural Philosophy*; upon many important questions whereof it enlargeth, as those of the *Motion of the Coelestial Bodies*, of *Light*, of *Meteors*, and of the *vital and animal functions*; leaving sometimes the common opinions, and delighting in the defence of *Paradoxes*.

E. G. That the material substantial Form, is nothing but *mera potentia*, and subsists not by it self: by which means the Author judges, he can free himself from many great difficulties touching *Generation* and *Corruption*, which do perplex the other Philosophers.

He holds *Epicycles* to be impossible, and *Excentricks*, not sufficient to explicate the motion of the Stars; but that all the irregularities of this motion may be salved by the means of certain *Spiral Lines*; largely proving this *Hypothesis*, and particularly explicating the motion of each Planet.

He denies the middle Region of the Air to be cold; and believes that cold is not necessary to condense the vapours into Water.

He admits not that received Axiome, *That the generation of one Body is the corruption of another*; maintaining that there are *Generations*, to which no corruption ever preceded; and that it may happen, that one Animal without dying may be changed into another Animal.

He alledges several reasons to evince, that the Air breathed in, enters not only into the whole capacity of the Chest, but also into the lower belly. He

He is of opinion that the Air, which is commonly believed to corrupt easily, is incorruptible; alledging among other reasons, this for one, that experience shews, that if a Bottle be exactly stop'd, there is never any mixt Body form'd in it; wherefore, *saieth he*, the Air is not corrupted there.

He maintains, that 'tis not the *Magnet* that draws the Iron, but rather the Iron that attracts the *Magnet*. To explain which he affirms, that the Load-stone spreads abroad out of it self many corpuscles, which the substance of the Iron imbibes, and that, as dry things attract those that are moist, by the same reason Iron draws the Loadstone.

He rejects the *species intentionales*, *Vital* and *Animal* Spirits, and holds many other uncommon opinions, touching *Light*, the *Iris*, the *Flux and Reflux of the Sea*, &c.

III. *GUSTUS ORGANUM* per Laurentium Bellini novissimè deprehensum.

This Author proposing to himself to discover both the principal *Organ* of the *Taste*, and the nature of its *object*, begins with the latter, and examines first, what is *Taste*? He judges that it is caused by nothing but Salts, which being variously figured, affects the tongue variously: alledging this for his chief reason, that the Salt which is extracted by *Chymists* out of any mixt body whatever it be, carries away with it all its taste, and that the rest remains tasteless. He adds that the *Teeth* in grinding the Food, serve much to extract this Salt: And he notes by the by, that the *Teeth* are so necessary for preparing the aliment, that certain Animals which seem to have none, have them in their stomach; and that nature has put at the entry of the palat of those that are altogether destitute of them, certain moveable inequalities, which are to them instead of *Teeth*.

But then *secondly*, concerning the *Organ* of *Taste*, he esteems, that 'tis neither the *Flesh*, nor the *Tongue*, nor the *Membrans*, nor the *Nerves* found there, nor the *Glanduls*, called *Amygdalina*; but those *little eminences* that are found upon the tongue of all Animals. To obtain which, he observes,

1. That from the middle of the *Tongue* to the root, as also towards the tip, there are found innumerable *little Ridges* called

led *Papillares*; but that from the tip of the Tongue unto the string there is observed none at all.

2. He hath experimented, that if you put *Sal Armoniack* upon the places of the Tongue, where those *Eminencies* are not, you shall find no Taste; but that you will find it presently as soon as you put any such Salt, where they are to be met with. Ergo, saith he, those *Eminencies* are the principal Organ of Taste.

3. He assures, that with a *Microscope*, may be seen in those *Rifings* many little holes, at the bottom whereof there are small nerves, terminating there: But he directs, to observe this in live and healthy, not in dead or sick Animals.

Having laid down these Observations, he concludes, that the manner, after which Taste is perform'd, is this, That the particles of Salt passing through those pores, which pierce the *Papillary Eminences*, and penetrating as far as to the nerves, that meet them there, do by the means of their small points prick them; which pricking is called the *Taste*.

In the mean time he acknowledges, that before him Signior *Malphigi*, Professor at *Messina*, had made some of these discoveries.

The notice of these two last Books we owe to the *French Journal*.

Correct in Number. 19.

Page, 342. line, 33. read *mixt Ores*, in stead of, *mixt with Ores*.

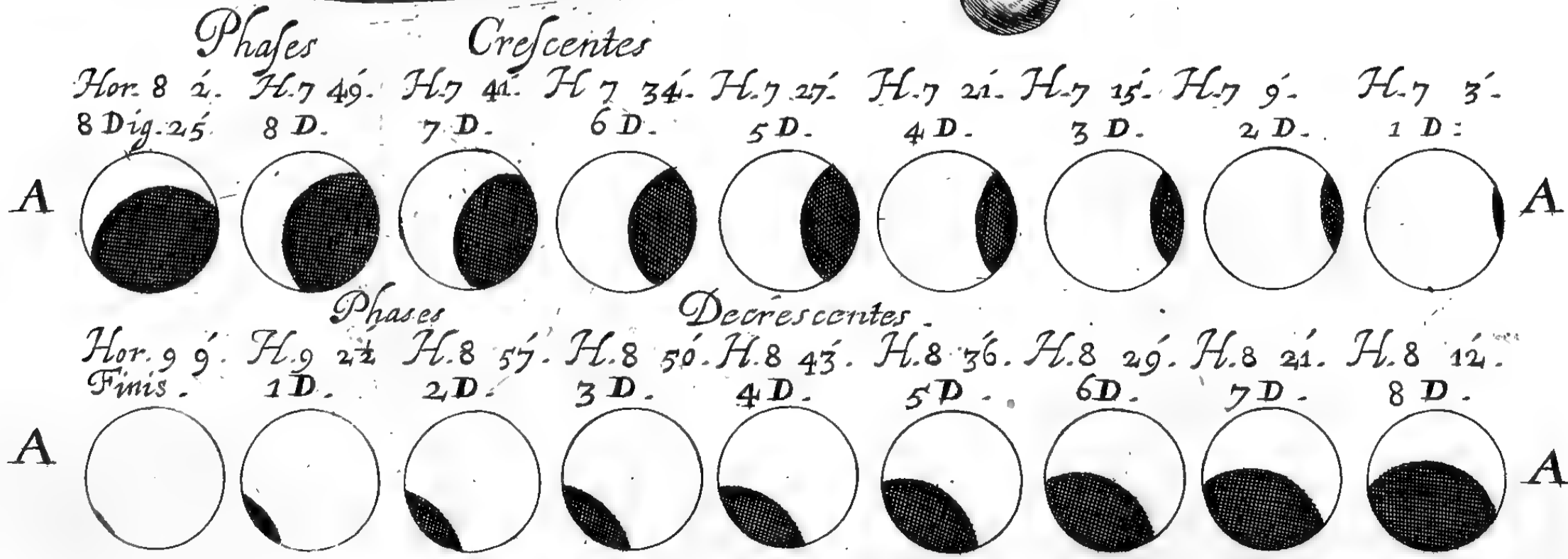
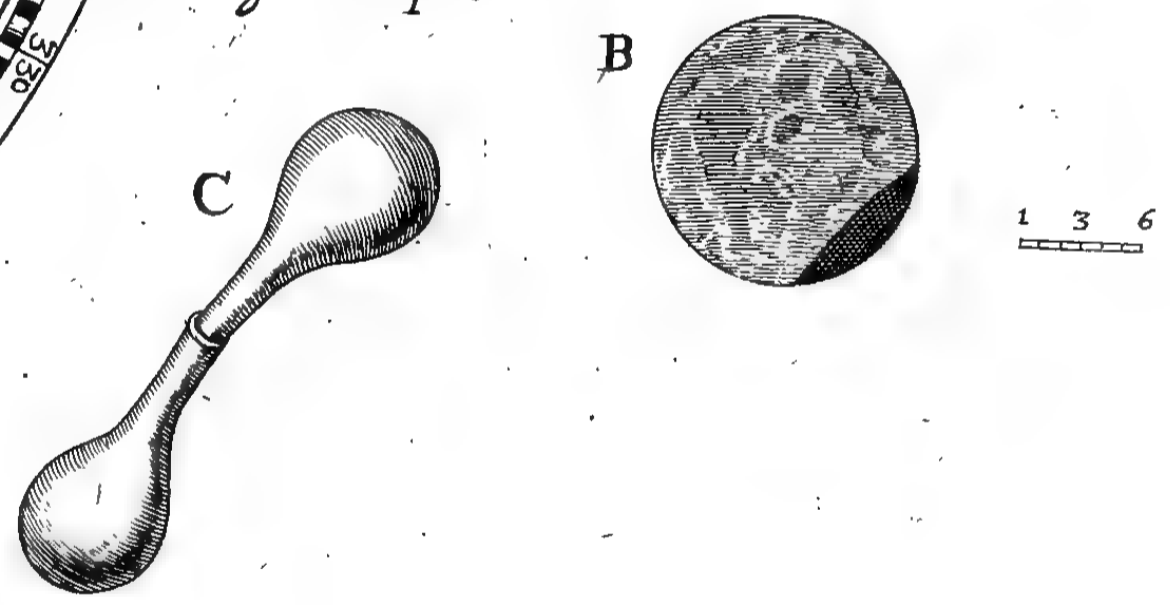
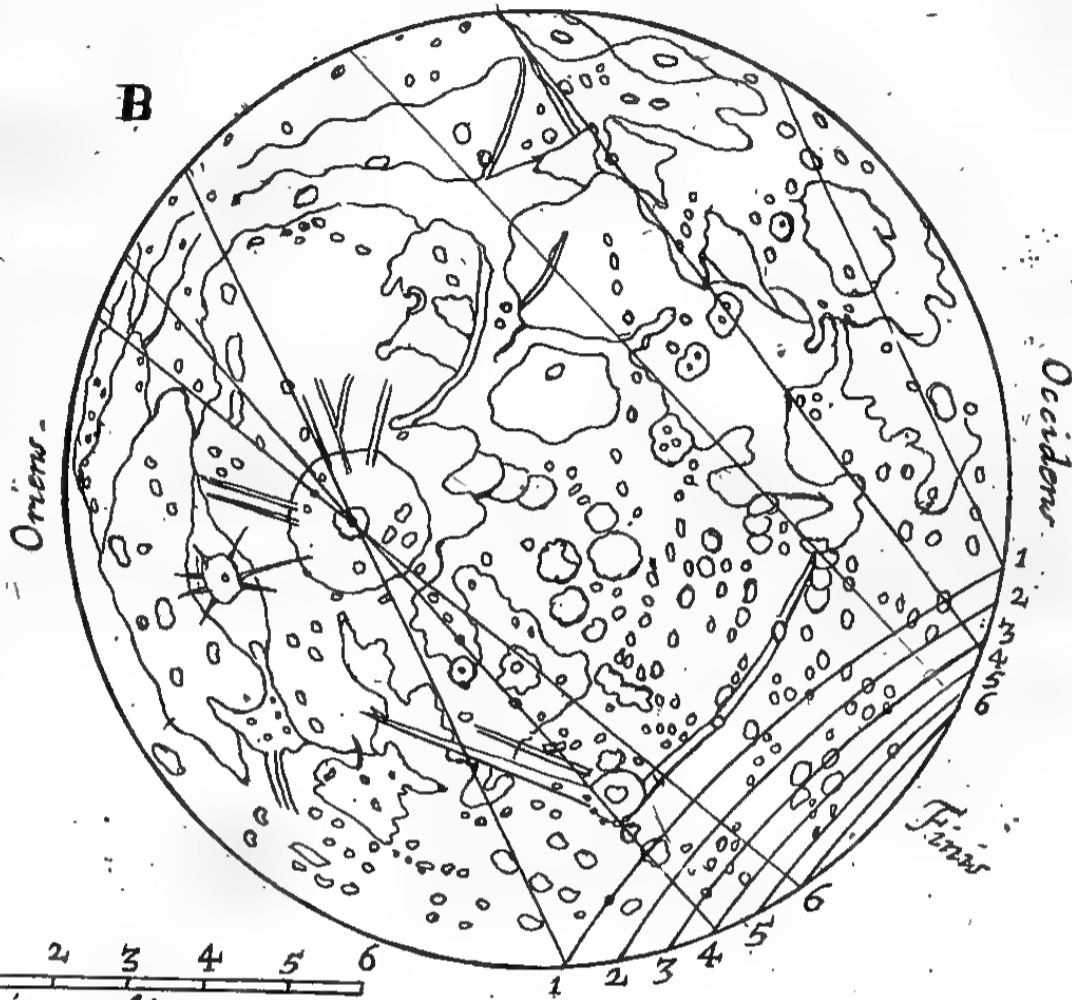
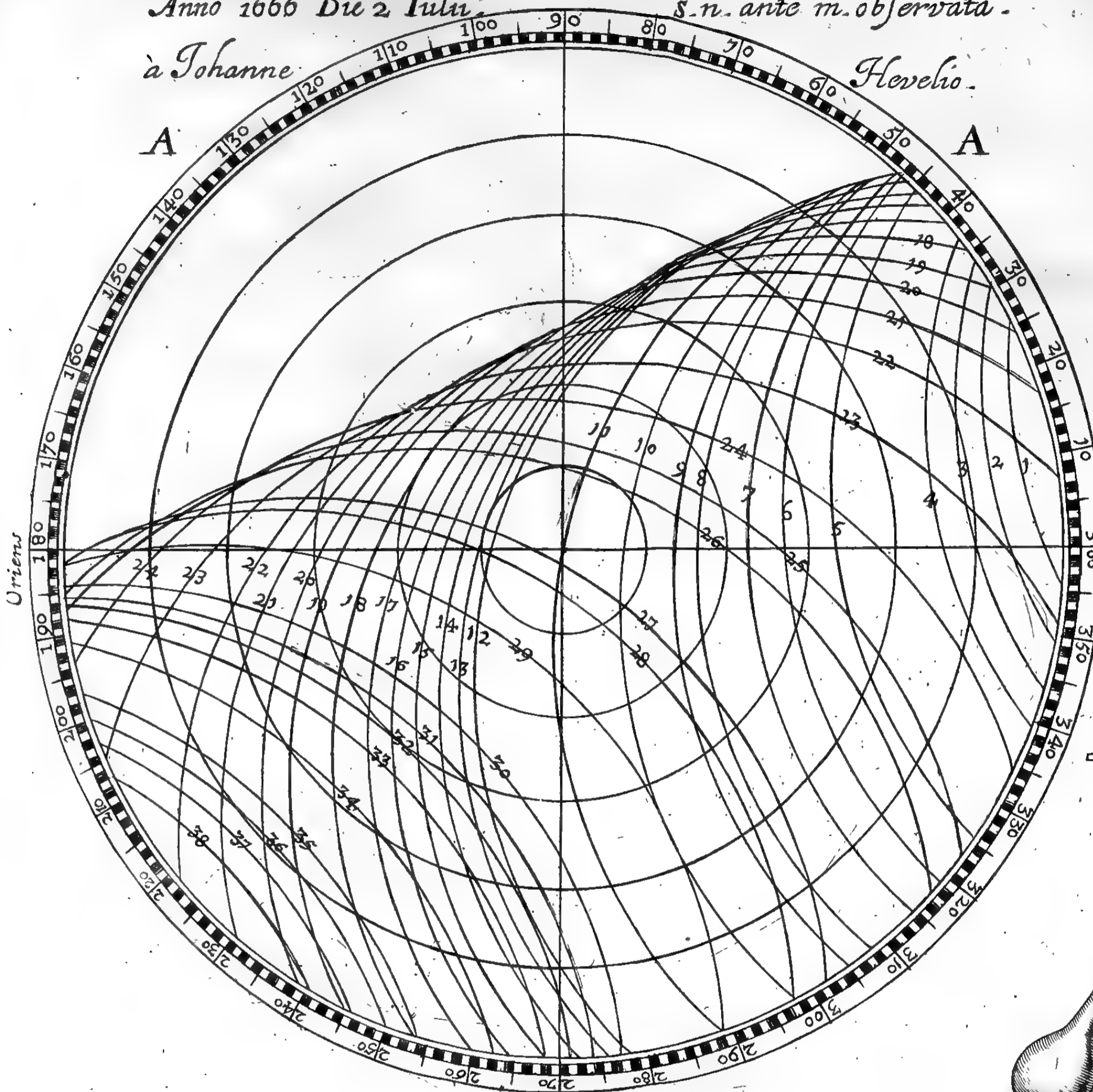
---

London, Printed for John Martin, Printer to the Royal Society, and are to be sold at the Bell a little without Temple-Bar.

*Eclipsis Solaris GEDANI.*  
*Anno 1666 Die 2 Julii.* s. n. ante m. observata.  
 à Johanne Hevelio.

N° 21

*Eclipsis Luna observata*  
*GEDANI.*  
*Anno 1666, Die 16 Junii, St. n.*  
 à Johanne Hevelio.





# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Munday, January 21. 1666.

## The Contents.

*An Account, formerly promised, of Monsieur Hevelius's Calculation of the late Solar Eclipse's Quantity, Duration, &c. The Figure of the Star in the Constellation of Cygnus, together with the New Star in it, discovered some years ago, and very lately seen again by the same Mr. Hevelius. An Extract of a Letter, written by Mr. Auzout, concerning a way of his, for taking the Diameters of the Planets, and for knowing the Parallax of the Moon: Giving also a Reason, why in the Solar Eclipse above-mentioned, the Diameter of the Moon did increase about the end. A Relation of the loss of the Way to prepare the Bononian Stone for shining. A Description of a Swedish Stone, affording Sulphur, Vitriol, Allum, and Minium. A Relation of the Raining of Ashes. An Extract of a Letter from Rome, rectifying the Relation of Salamanders living in Fire. An Account of several Engagements for Observing of Tydes. Some Suggestions for Remedies against Cold. A Relation of an uncommon Accident in two Aged Persons. An Account of Two Books, I. ISMAELIS BULLIALDI ad Astronomos Monita duo: Primum, de Stella Nova, in Collo Ceti ante aliquot annos visa. Alterum, de Nebulosa Stella in Andromeda Cinguli parte Borea, ante biennium iterum ortâ. II. ENTRETIENTS sur les vies & sur les Ouvrages des plus excellens Peintres, antients & modernes, par M. FELIBIEN.*

### Monsieur Hevelius's Calculation of the late Solar Eclipse's Quantity, Duration, &c.

**T**His *Calculus* was not long since communicated by Monsieur Hevelius in a Letter to the Publisher, as follows,

Ccc

Eclipsis

## Eclipsis Solaris.

Observata An. 1666. D. 2. Julii, St. N. Mane, à Johanne Hevelio.

Order Phasium	Quantitas Phasium.	Temp. æstim. (ec. horo. ambu. 'st.	Temp. ex Sciother.	Altitudo. ☉	Tempus correct.	<i>Animadvertenda.</i>
		H. " "	H. " "	o. "	H. " "	
		5.51.11	5.51. 0	17.45	5.53.12	Quod Sciaticum cum correcto tempore non omnino convenit, non-nisi Lineæ Meridianæ imputandum.
		5.57. 5	5.57. 0	18.37	5.59.28	
		6. 0. 0	6. 0. 0	18.55	6. 1.28	
	<b>Initium.</b>	6.55.30			6.57.30	Initium circa 79 gr. à puncto Zenitib occasum versus contigit.
10	$\frac{3}{4}$ dig.	6.57.30			5.59.30	
20	$\frac{3}{4}$ dig.	7. 0.23	7. 0. 0		7. 2.23	
31	$\frac{1}{2}$ dig.	7. 2.30	7. 2. 0		7. 4.30	
41	$\frac{1}{2}$ dig.	7. 4.50	7. 5 ferè.		7. 6.50	
51	$\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	7.10.57	7.10		7.12.57	
63	$\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	7.14.59	7.15		7.16.59	
73	$\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	7.17.50	7.18 ferè.		7.19.50	
84	$\frac{3}{8}$ dig.	7.21.35	7.21		7.23.35	
94	$\frac{2}{4}$ dig.	7.23.43	7.23 ferè.		7.25.43	
105	$\frac{1}{4}$ dig.	7.27.53	7.28		7.29.53	Hujusque Semidiameter Luna æqualis extitit Solari.
116	$\frac{1}{4}$ dig.	7.31.50	7.32		7.33.50	
126	$\frac{3}{4}$ dig.	7.36.55	7.37		7.38.55	
136	$\frac{7}{8}$ paul. plus.	7.38. 5	7.38		7.40. 0	
147	$\frac{1}{8}$ paul. plus.	7.39.45	7.39		7.41.45	
157	$\frac{1}{4}$ paul. plus.	7.42.30	7.42		7.44.30	
167	$\frac{1}{2}$ paul. plus.	7.44. 6	7.44		7.46 6	
177	$\frac{2}{3}$ paul. plus.	7.46. 0	7.46		7.48. 0	
188	$\frac{2}{3}$ ferè.	7.48.25	7.48 ferè.		7.50.25	
198	$\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	7.51.15	7.51		7.53.15	
208	$\frac{1}{4}$ a.l. plus.	7.53.37	7.52		7.55.37	
218	$\frac{3}{4}$ a.l. plus.	7.55.45	7.56 ferè.		7.57.45	
228	$\frac{3}{4}$ paul. min.	7.59. 5	7.59		8. 1. 5	Maxima obscuratio extitit digit. 8.25' hora 8.2'
238	$\frac{1}{2}$ paul. min.	8. 6.30	8. 6		8. 8.30	

Ordo Phasium.	Quantitas Phasium.	Temp. 25im sec. hor. ambulat.	Temp. ex Sciother.	Altitud. ☉	Tempus correct.
24	7 $\frac{3}{4}$	H. 8.11.25	H. 8.12	o.	H. 8.13.25
25	7 $\frac{1}{4}$ ferè.	8.17.30	8.18		8.19.30
26	7 ferè.	8.19.41	8.19		8.21.41
27	5 $\frac{7}{8}$	8.28. 8	8.28		8.30. 8
28	5 $\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	8 30 14	8.30		8.32.14
29	4 $\frac{3}{4}$	8 36 25	8.36		8.38.25
30	3 $\frac{1}{8}$	8 43 19	8.43		8.45.19
31	3 $\frac{1}{4}$	8 46 12	8.46 ferè.		8.48.12
32	3	8.47.32	8.47		8.29.32
33	2 $\frac{3}{4}$	8.50.57	8.50		8 .2.57
34	2 $\frac{1}{2}$ ferè.	8.54.15	8.54		8.56.15
35	1 $\frac{3}{8}$	8.58.24	8.58		9. 0.24
36	1 $\frac{1}{8}$	8.59.35	8.59		9. 1.35
37	0 $\frac{5}{8}$	9. 1.38	9. 1		9. 3.38
38	0 $\frac{6}{8}$	9. 3.20	9. 3		9. 5.20
39	Finis.	9. 6.53	9. 6	Altit. ☉	9. 8.53
		9.23. 6		47.33	9.25.28
		9.24.16		47.42	9.26.45
		9.28.29		48.10	9.30.42
		9.30.36		48.28	9.33.12

*Animadvertenda.*

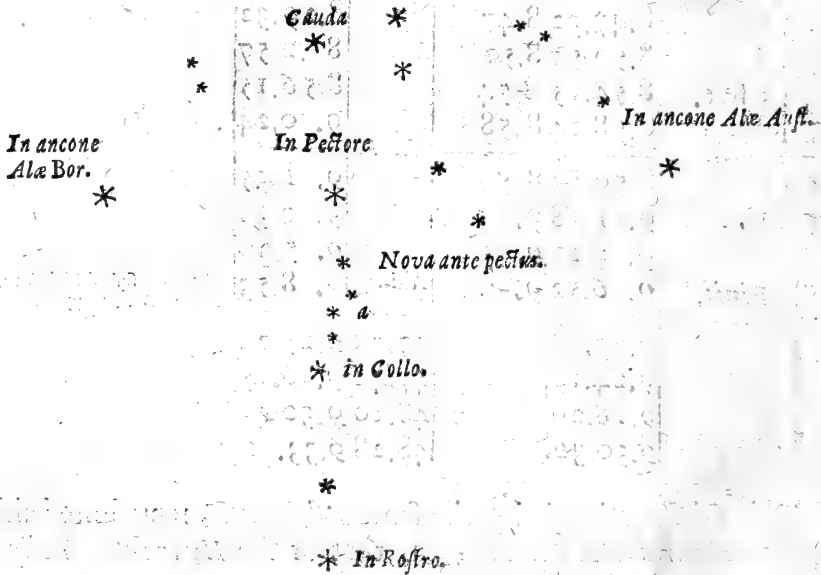
Hic Semidiameter *Lunæ* ad 8<sup>th</sup> vel 9<sup>th</sup> major apparuit. \*  
 \* See Numb. 19. of the *Philosophical Transactions*, p. 347.

Punctum *Enis* disticit à verticali ad Ortum 143 gr.

This Observation is by the same *Astronomer*, represented also by the *Figures AAAAAA*; as that of the *Horizontal Eclipse* of the *Moon*, is, by the *Figures BB*.

The Figure of the Stars in the Constellation of Cygnus, together with the New Star in it, discover'd some years since, and very lately seen by M. Hevelius again.

The Relation concerning this New Star in the Breast of Cygnus, very lately discover'd again at Dantzick, by M. Hevelius, was publish't Numb. 19, p. 349. The Figure of that Constellation, with the New Star in it, was thus, hastily drawn, sent over by that Observer.



*An Extract*

Of a Letter written Decemb. 28. 1666. by M. Auzout to the Publisher, concerning a way of his, for taking the Diameters of the Planets, and for knowing the Parallax of the Moon; as also the Reason, why in the Solar Eclipse above calculated, the Diameter of the Moon did increase about the end.

I did apply my self the last Summer to the taking of the *Diameters* of the Sun, Moon, and the other Planets, by a Method, which one M. *Picard* and my self have, esteem'd by Us the best of all those, that have been practis'd hitherto; since we can take the *Diameters* to *Second Minutes*, being able to divide one foot into 24000. or 30000. parts, scarce failing as much as in one only part, so as we can in a manner be *assur'd*, not to deceive our selves in 3. or 4. *seconds*. I shall not now tell you my Observations, but I may very well assure you, that the *Diameter* of the *Sun* has not been much less in his *Apogee*, than 31. m. 37. or 40. sec. and certainly not lesse than 31. m. 35. sec. and that at present in his *Perigee* it passes not 32. m. 45. sec. and may be lesse by a second or two. That, which is at the present troublesome, is, that the *Vertical Diameter*, which is the most easie to take, is diminish'd, even at *Noon*, by 8. or 9. sec. because of the *Refractions*, which are much greater in Winter than Summer at the same height; and that the *Horizontal Diameter* is difficult, because of the swift motion of the Heavens.

As for the *Moon*, I never yet found her Diameter less than 29. m. 44. or 45. sec. and I have not seen it pass 33. m. or if it hath, it was only by a few *seconds*. But I have not yet taken her in all the kinds of situations of the *Apogees* and *Perigees* which happen, with the *Conjunctions* and *Quadratures*. I do not mention all, what can be deduced from thence, but if you have Persons at *London*, that observe these *Diameters*, we may entertain our selves more about this Subject, another time. I shall only tell you, that I have found a Way to know the *Parallax* of the *Moon*, by the means of her *Diameter*: *Vid.* If on a day, when she is to be in her *Apogee* or *Perigee*, and in the most *Boreal* Signes, you take her Diameter towards the *Horizon*, and then towards the *South*, with her *Altitudes*  
above

above the Horizon. For, if the Observation of the Diameters be exact; as in these Situations the Moon changes not considerably her Distance from the Earth in 6. or 7. hours, the *Difference* of the Diameters will shew the Proportion there is of her Distance, with the Semi-diameter of the Earth. I do not enlarge, because that as soon as one hath this *Idea*, the rest is easie. The same would yet be practis'd better in the places, where the Moon passes through the *Zenith*, than here; for the greater the difference is of the Heights, the greater is that of the Diameters. I do not note (for it easly appears) that, if one were under the same *Meridian*, or the same *Azimuth* in two very distant places, and took at the same time the Diameter of the Moon, one would do the same thing; though this Method goes not to preciseness.

From what has been said, may be collected the reason of the Observation, which *M. Hevelius* made in the last *Eclipse of the Sun*, touching the increase of the Moon's Diameter about the end. I am exceeding glad, that a person, who probably knew not the cause of it, has made the Experiment: but it is strange, that until now no Astronomer has foreseen, that that should happen, nor given any precepts for the Change of the *Moons Diameter* in the *Eclipses of the Sun*, according to the places, where they should happen, and according to the Hour and Height, the Moon should have. For, what hapned in that *Eclipse of Augmentation*, would have saln out contrarily, if it had been in the Evening; for, the Moon, which in that *Eclipse*, that began in the Morning, was higher about the end than at the beginning, was nearer us, and consequently was to appear bigger: But if the *Eclipse* should happen in the Evening, she would be lower at the end, and therefore more distant from us, and consequently appear lesser. So also in two different places, whereof one should have the Eclipse in the Morning, and the other at Noon, the Moon should appear bigger to him that hath it at Noon: And she must likewise appear bigger to those, who shall have a lesser *Elevation* of the *Pole* under the same *Meridian*, because the Moon will be nearer them.

I wish, I could satisfie you about the *Optick Glasses* of Signior *Burattini* in *Poland*, which he hath sent hither; but I have not yet seen their performances my self. I only saw once the Glasses, which

which are perfectly well wrought and well polisht. Those, that have tried them, find them very good, but they are only, the one of 10, the other of 8. foot. A good Astronomer told me, that they would bear a great *Aperture* in respect of their length.

I do not well know, what to say to yours concerning *M. Hevelius*. Mean while, the interest of truth, and the obliging manner, he has treated me with, engage me to answer him, in the matter of the *Comets*: I am perswaded, I shall convince him; but since he hath taken the *Illustrious Royal Society* for Judge, I accept that with all my heart.

*A Relation*

*Of the loss of the Way to prepare the Bononian Stone  
for shining.*

Though several Persons have pretended to know the Art of preparing and calcining the *Bononian Stone*, for keeping a while the Light once imbibed; yet there hath been indeed but one, who had the true secret of performing it. This was an *Ecclesiastick*, who is now dead, without having left that skill of his to any one, as Letters from *Italy* and *France*, some while since, did inform. There is no substance, in Nature, known to us, that hath the effect of this Stone; so that (to the shame of the present Age) this *Phenomenon* is not like to be found any where, but in Books, except some happy *Genius* light upon the same or the like skill\*.

[ \* It is hoped notwithstanding (which also a late Letter from abroad does hint) that some or other of the *Italian Virtuosi* at *Florence* have secured this Secret. ]

*A Description*

*Of a Swedish Stone, which affords Sulphur, Vitriol,  
Allum, and Minium.*

This was communicated to the *R. Society* by Sir *Gilbert Talbot* Knight, a Worthy Member of that Body, as he had received it in *Denmark*, being his Majesties Extraordinary Envoy there; as follows,

**T**HERE is a Stone in *Sweden* of a Yellow Colour, intermixed with streaks of white (as if composed of Gold and Silver) and heavy withal. It is found in firm Rocks, and runs in Veins, upon

upon which they lay Wood, and set it on fire. When the Stone is thus heated, they cast Water upon it, to make it rend, and then dig it up with Mattocks. This done, they break it into smaller pieces, and put it into Iron-pots, of the shape represented by *Figure C*, the mouth of the one going into the other. These they place, the *one* in the Oven upon an Iron fork sloping, so that, the Stone being melted, it may run into the *other*, which stands at the mouth of the Oven, supported upon an Iron. The first running of the Stone is *Sulphur*.

The remainder of the burned Stone is carry'd out, and laid upon a high Hill, where it lies exposed to the Sun and Air for the space of two years; and then taketh fire of it self, casting forth a thin blew flame, scarce discernable in the day time. This being consumed, leaveth a blew dust behind it; which the Workmen observe, and mark with wooden pins. This they dig up, and carry into the Work-house, and put it into great Tubs of Water, where it infuseth 24. hours or more. The Water they afterward boyl in Kettles, as we do Saltpeter, and put it into cooling Tubs, wherein they place crosse Sticks, and on them the *Vitriol* fastens, as Sugar-candy doth.

The Water, that remains after the extraction of the *Vitriol*, they mix with an eight part of Urin and the Lees of Wood-ashes, which is again boyled very strong, and being set to cool in Tubbs, crosse Sticks are likewise placed, and thereon the *Allum* fastens.

In the Water, which remains after the *Allum*, is found a Sediment, which being separated from the Water, is put into an Oven, and Wood laid upon it and fired, till it become red, which makes the *Minium*, wherewith they paint their Houses, and make plaister.

- *So far this Description*; Which gave occasion to a curious person to call to mind, That there was a kind of Stone in the *North of England*, yielding the same substances, except *Minium*.



*A Relation*

*Of the Raining of Ashes, in the Archipelago, upon the Eruption of Mount Vefuvius, some years ago.*

This came but lately to hand from that knowing person, Mr. *Henry Robinson*; and was thought fit to be now inserted here, that it might not be lost, though it hath hapned above 30 years ago. It was contained in a Letter, (subscribed by Capt. *Will. Baddy*) in these words:

**T**He 6<sup>th</sup>. of *December* 1631, being in the Gulf of *Volo*, riding at Anchor, about ten of the Clock that Night, it began to rain Sand or Ashes, and continued till two of the Clock the next Morning. It was about two inches thick on the Deck, so that we cast it over board with Shovels, as we did Snow the day before: The quantity of a Bushel we brought home, and presented to several Friends\*, especially to the Masters of *Tri-nity House*. There was in our Company, Capt. *John Wilds* Commander of the *Dragon*, and Capt. *Anthony Watts*, Commander of the *Elisabeth* and *Dorcas*. There was no Wind stirring, when these Ashes fell, it did not fall onely in the places, where we were, but likewise in other parts, as Ships were coming from *St. John D' Acre* to our Port; they being at that time a hundred Leagues from us. We compared the Ashes together, and found them both one. If you desire to see the Ashes, let me know.

\* Some of these Ashes were produced by Mr. *John Evelyn*, before the *Royal Society*.

*An Extract*

*Of a Letter not long since written from Rome, rectifying the Relation of Salamanders living in Fire.*

This came from that Expert Anatomist *M. Steno*, to Dr. *Croon*; *Videl*. That a Knight called *Corvini*, had assured him, that, having cast a *Salamander*, brought him out of the *Indies*, into the Fire, the Animal thereupon swell'd presently, and then vomited store of thick slimy matter, which did put out the neighbouring Coals, to which the *Salamander* retired immediately, putting them out again in the same manner, as soon as they re-

kindled, and by this means saving himself from the force of the Fire, for the space of two hours; the Gentleman above-mentioned being then unwilling to hazard the Creature any further: That afterwards it lived nine Months: That he had kept it eleven Months without any other food, but what it took by licking the Earth, on which it moved, and on which it had been brought out of the *Indies*; which at first was covered with a thick moisture, but being dried afterwards, the Urin of the Animal served to moisten the same. After the eleven Months, the Owner having a mind to try, how the Animal would do upon *Italian Earth*, it died three dayes after it had changed the Earth.

*An Account*  
*Of several Engagements for Observing of Tydes.*

Since nothing is more important for discovering the Cause of that Grand *Phenomenon* of Nature, the *Flux* and *Reflux* of the *Sea*, than a true and full *History* of the *Tydes*, the *Virtuosi* of *England* have of late (especially since the Publication of Dr. *Wallis* his *Theory* touching that *Appearance*) taken care, to direct and recommend in several parts of the World, and particularly in the most proper places of these *Ilands*, such Observations, as may contribute to the elucidating of that Subject.

And as formerly they have sent their *Inquiries* of this Nature to the *Isle* of *St. Helena*, situated in the open Ocean beyond the *Aequinoctial*, and already received some account thereupon; so they have since dispatht the like for the *Bermudas*, an *Isle* that hath no less conveniency of situation for that purpose. And they intend (as will more amply appear, God permitting, in a short time) to lodge with such Masters of Ships and Pilots, as shall sayl into remote parts, very particular directions of that kind, to be printed at the *Royal Societies* charges, and to be committed to the care of the Masters of *Trinity House* for disposing of them to that end.

And, as for the Observations, to be made in these Kingdoms; tis hoped, that the Masters in the Art of Navigation at *Bristol* (Mr. *Standridge* and Mr. *Iff*) will undertake that business with affection and care: the former of these two having already (as we are informed from a good hand) made a *Collection* of the *Tydes*,  
 for

for some years past, and found them differing from former Observations and Tables; the other promising future diligence in this matter; noting in the mean time, that some Tydes of last Autumn were so far differing from former Observations, that neither he, nor any others there, could make any thing of it.

We must not omit here to mention the readiness, expressed by these worthy Gentlemen, Mr. *Rob. Boyle*, Sir *Rob. Moray*, and Mr. *Henry Powle*, for concurring in this Work; the first, having undertaken to recommend Observations of this nature, to be made, upon the *Western Coast of Ireland*\*; the second, upon the West of *Scotland*; and the third, in the Isle of *Lundy*; to whom we must adde the inquisitive Mr. *Sam. Colepresse*, for *Plymouth*, and the *Lands-end*. Besides, we hope to engage the curious of *France* in the same undertaking, especially for procuring, besides what is known already concerning that place, a very particular and exact account of the Tydes upon the Coast of *Britany*, where (especially about *St. Malo*) they are found to rise to admiration, even to 60. 70. and sometime 80. feet, at the New and Full Moon.

\* The Observations particularly recommended for that Coast, are these;

1. At what hour it is High-water on the day of the New and Full Moon, upon every Cape and Bay of the Western Coast of *Ireland*.

2. How long after the New and Full Moon the highest Spring-tides fall out.

3. What are the perpendicular heights of the Floods, both at the ordinary, and the Spring-tydes.

### *Some Suggestions For Remedies against Cold.*

As there have been Remedies found out against excessive *Heat*, and Means of cooling Meat and Drink; so it was lately, on the occasion of the sharp Season, suggested, That Remedies might be thought on against *Cold*; and that particularly it might be inquired into,

1. What things in Nature, or by Art, or Mechanical contrivance will retain a warming Heat longest, or a melting or scorching Heat?

2. What will continue or maintain Fire longest?

Some that observe common practises and vulgar Trades, take notice, That *Foyners* use *Leaden-Pots* for their Glue, alledging for a Reason, That Lead, being a close Mettal, retains the heat

longer than other Mettals. *Cary's* Warming-stone promised a warmth for six or eight hours; if it performed but for two or three hours, it would be of great use. 'Tis found by sad experience, how hurtful Bright Fires, and especially of Stone-coal are to the Eyes.

To retain Fire long, certain *Black Earths* are useful, as we were newly informed by the Inquisitive Dr. B. That a Gentleman in *Sommersetshire*, called Mr. *Speke*, had bountifully obliged *Ilminster*, and his Neighborhood, by a Black Fat-Earth lately found in his Park. But the same Correspondent adds, That he never saw any parallel to a *Sea-weed*, which he and some of his Fellow-Students had in *Cambridge* in the mouth of a Barrel of good Oysters. It was smaller than Pease-halm, yet cut, it lasted two very great Fires of Sea-coal, burning bright in the midst of the Fire; and by a stroak of the Tongues, it fell into the Hearth, jingling like Mettal.

### A Relation

#### *Of an uncommon Accident in two Aged Persons.*

This was imparted by the above-mentioned Mr. *Colepresse*, who assures in his Letter, containing this Account, That the matter of fact was thorowly examined by himself, and that he was fully, and in all respects, satisfied of the truth thereof.

#### *The Relation of the one, is in these words.*

*Joseph Shute* Clerk, Parson of *Mary* (nigh *Plymouth*) in the County of *Devon*, aged 81 years, being a temperate man, and of an healthy constitution, having the in-most Grinder loose, and so remaining, perceived, that his mouth, about three Moneths since, was somewhat streightned; and upon inquiry into the cause of it; found, That he had a new Tooth (the third Grinder) being the innermost of the upper Jaw in the Right Cheek, which still remains firm.

#### *The Account of the other follows thus.*

*Maria Stert* of *Benecliffe*, in *Plympton St. Mary* (near *Plymouth*) in *Devon*, aged about 75 years, an healthy person, having had nine children, about the fortieth year of her age lost three of her  
upper

upper *Incisores* or *Cutters*, the other drawn out, and so remained Toothless, as to them, for about 25 years, when she perceived, that a new Tooth came forth (without any pain) next the *Canini* of the left Check: And about two years after, another Tooth grew out likewise without pain, close by the former. The first whereof, never came to above half the length of her former *Cutters*, the latter scarce breaking the skin: Both which yet proved serviceable, till about six weeks since, when she eating (no hard, crusty, or solid) Meat, that Tooth which came out first, fell down into her Mouth, without any loosness before hand perceived, or any pain; which had not a phang like other *Cutters*, but much less, and shorter. The other abides firm, and serviceable.

To the truth of these Relations, not onely the said *Joseph Shute* and *Maria Stert*, have put the one his name, the other her Mark, the third and seventh of *January*, 1666. but also *Sir William Strode*, and *Mr. Colepresse* have subscribed the same, as believing the Relation to be true.

*An Account of two Books.*

I. ISMAELIS BULLIALDI *ad Astronomos Monita duo: Primum, De Stella Nova, quæ in Collo Ceti ante annos aliquot visa est. Alterum, De Nebulosa in Andromeda Cinguli parte Borea, ante biennium iterum orta.*

The chief end of the *Author* in publishing this Tract, seems to be, To excite Astronomers to a diligent observation, both of that *New Star* in the *Neck* of the *Whale*, to be seen in *February* and *March* next; and of that other, in the Northern part of *Andromeda's Girdle*, to be seen at this very present.

As to the *former* of these Stars, *he affirms*, that, as it hath appeared for many years in the said place, so it will in the beginning of *March* next appear equal to the Stars of the *third Magnitude*, or perhaps bigger; and that about the end of the same Month, if the *Crepuscle* do not hinder, the greatest *Phasis* of it will appear, if so be, that it keep the same Analogy of *Motions* and *Periods*, which it observed from *An. 1638.* to *An. 1664.* Where he takes notice of the *Causes*, why its two greatest *Appearances* could not be seen, *An. 1664, 1665, 1666*; and how he comes

comes to know, that in the beginning of *March* next, it will equal, or even exceed the Stars of the *Third Magnitude*; noting, that from the Observations hitherto made of this Star, it is manifest, that the *greatest Phases* thereof do every year anticipate by 32. or 33. dayes; forasmuch as *An. 1660.* its *greatest Appearance* was about the end of *October* and the beginning of *November*; *An. 1661.* about the end of *September*, or the beginning of *October*; *An. 1662.* about the end of *August*, &c. so that this year it must be in *March*, if the former Analogy do hold.

He collects also from the Observations, That one *Period* from the *greatest Phasis* to the next, consists of about 333. dayes: but that the interval of the time betwixt the times of its beginning to appear equal to the Stars of the *Sixt Magnitude*, and of its ending to do so, consists of about 120. dayes: And that its *greatest Appearance* lasts about 15. dayes: All which yet he would have understood with some latitude.

This done, he proceeds to the investigation of the Causes of the Vicissitudes in the Emerision and Dis-appearance of this Star, and having discoursed, That the apparent Increase and Decrement of every Lucid Body proceeds either from its changed distance from the Eye of the Observer, or from its various site and position in respect of him, whereby the angle of Vision is changed, or from the increase or diminution of the bulk of the lucid body it self: and having also demonstrated it impossible, that this Star should move in a *Circle*, or in an *Ellipsis*, and proved it improbable that it should move in a *Strait Line*; he concludes, that there can be no other genuin, or at least, no other more probable cause of its Emerision and Occultation, than this, That the bigger part of that round Body is obscure and inconspicuous to us, and its lesser part lucid, the whole Body turning about its own Center, and one *Axe*, whereby for one determinate space of time it exhibits its lucid part to the Earth, for another, subducts it: it not being likely, that fires should be kindled in the Body of that Star, and that the matter thereof should at certain times take fire and shine, at other times be extinguisht upon the consumption of that matter.

So far of that Star. As to the other in the *Girdle of Andromeda*, seen about the beginning of *An. 1665*; he relates, that, when in the end of 1664. the World beheld the then appearing Comet;

Astronomers observed also this new *Phænomenon*, which was called by them *Nebulosa in Cingulo Andromeda*. Concerning which he notes, that the same had been already seen many years before by *Simon Marius*, vid. *An.* 1612. when with a *Telescope* he search'd for the *Satellites* of *Jupiter*, and observed their motions; alledging for proof hereof, the said *Authors* own words, out of his own Book, *De Mundo Foviali*, publisht *An.* 1614. And farther shews, that it hath formerly appear'd (about 150. years ago) and been taken notice off by an expert, though Anonymous, Astronomer; whose words he cites out of a *Manuscript*, brought out of *Holland* by the Excellent *Jacobus Augustus Thuanus*, returning from his Embassy to *Paris*; wherein also was marked the *Figure* of that *Phænomenon*, represented in print by our Author: who from all this collects, that, whereas this Star hath been seen formerly, and that 150. years since, but yet neither observed by *Hipparchus*, nor any other of the Antients, that we can find; nor also in the former Age by *Tycho Brahe*, nor in our Age, by *Bayerus*; and appear'd also in the Month of *November* last (wherein he wrote this *Tract*) much lessened and obscure, after it had, two years ago, shone very bright; that therefore it must needs appear and disappear by turns, like those in the *Necks* of the *Whale* and *Swan*.

II. *ENTRIENS sur les Vies et sur les Ouvrages Des plus excellens Peintres, Anciens et Modernes, par Monsieur FELIBIEN.*

This Author, having first discoursed of that Royal Pallace the *Louvre*, and the Designs of finishing it; passes on to the Art of *Picturing*, and treats of the three principal things, wherein a good Master of the Art must excel, vid. the *Composition*, *Designing*, and *Laying on of Colours*, which done, he ravel's into the *Origine*, and deduces the *Progress* of *Painting*, and relates what is most remarkable in the *Lives* of the *Antient Painters*: And among many particulars, he observes in the *Life* of *Andreas de Sarte*, how difficult it is, to judge well of a *Picture*; relating, that a *Duke* of *Mantua*, having obtained of *Clément VII.* a *Pourtrait* of *Leo X.* which had been done, by *Raphael Urbin*, and was at *Florence*, those of that *Town* being unwilling to lose so excellent a piece,

piece, caused a Copy thereof to be made by the said *Andreas de Sarte*, which they sent instead of the Original. This Copy was so perfect, that *Fulio Romano*, who had been bred and taught by *Raphael*, and was one of the best Painters of *Italy*, took it for an Original; and would never have been undeceived, if one *Vasari* had not assured him, that it was but a Copy, which himself had seen made, and had not shew'd him certain marks, that were there put to discriminate it from the Original.

In the *Second Part*, the Author has set down all that is requisite to judge and discourse well of Painting. But, to add Examples to Precepts, he discourses of the *Modern Painters*, and making a Description of their best Works, he takes occasion to observe, what is there found most excellent, and to shew, how they have put in practice the Rules of Art. He treats also of the declining of Painting, and affirms, that nothing considerable hath been done in it from the time of *Constantine*, till *An. 1240.* when one, *Cimabue*, began to raise this Art again. After this, he gives a List of the Painters, that since have been famous for their Works, preferring before all others, *Raphael Urbin.* The last of all is the above-mention'd *Andre de Sartes*, who died, *An. 1530.* and whom the liberality of *Francis I.* had drawn into *France.*

The Printing of these Tracts is now return'd to the first Printer thereof, as being somewhat re-setled after the late sad Fire of *London.*

F I N I S.

---

In the *SAVOY*,  
 Printed by *T. N.* for *John Martyn*, Printer to the  
*Royal Society*, and are to be sold at his Shop a little  
 without *Temple-Bar*, 1667.



# PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS.

Monday, February II. 1666.

## The Contents.

*Trials proposed to be made for the Improvement of the Experiment of Transfusing Blood out of one live Animal into another. A Method for Observing the Eclipses of the Moon, free from the Common Inconveniencies. An Account of some Celestial Observations lately made at Madrid. Extract of a Letter, lately written to the Publisher, containing some Observations about Insects and their Innoxiousness, &c. An Account of some Books, vid. I. TOME TROISIEME DES LETTRES DE M. DESCARTES. II. ASTRONOMIA REFORMATA P. RICCIOLI. III. ANATOMIE MEDULLÆ SPINALIS ET NERVORUM, inde provenientium, GERARDI BLASII, M. D. An Advertisement about the re-printing of M. Evelyns Sylva and Pomona. A Table of the Transactions, printed these two years.*

*Tryals proposed by Mr. Boyle to Dr. Lower, to be made by him, for the Improvement of Transfusing Blood out of one live Animal into another; promised Numb. 20. p. 357.*

**T**He following *Queries* and *Tryals* were written long since, and read about a Moneth ago in the *R. Society*, and do now come forth against the Authors intention, at the earnest desire of some Learned Persons, and particularly of the worthy *Doctor*, to whom they were addressed; who thinks, they may excite and assist others in a matter, which, to be well prosecuted, will require many hands. At the reading of them, the *Author* declared, that of divers of them he thought he could fore-see the Events, but

E e yet

yet judged it fit, not to omit them, because the Importance of the *Theories*, they may give light to, may make the Tryals recompence the pains, whether the success favour the *Affirmative* or the *Negative* of the Question, by enabling us to determine the one or the other upon surer grounds, than we could otherwise do. And this Advertisement he desires may be applied to those other Papers of his, that consist of *Quæries* or proposed *Tryals*.

*The Quæries themselves follow.*

1. Whether by this way of Transfusing Blood, the disposition of Individual Animals of the same kind, may not be much altered? (As whether a *fierce Dog*, by being often quite new stocked with the blood of a *cowardly Dog*, may not become more tame; & *vice versa*, &c.?)

2. Whether immediately upon the unbinding of a Dog, replenisht with adventitious blood, he will know and fawn upon his Master; and do the like customary things as before? And whether he will do such things better or worse at some time after the Operation?

3. Whether those Dogs, that have *Peculiarities*, will have them either abolisht, or at least much impaired by transfusion of blood? (As whether the blood of a *Mastiff*, being frequently transfused into a *Blood-hound*, or a *Spaniel*, will not prejudice them in point of scent?)

4. Whether acquired Habits will be destroy'd or impair'd by this Experiment? (As whether a Dog, taught to fetch and carry, or to dive after Ducks, or to sett, will after frequent and full recruits of the blood of Dogs unfit for those Exercises, be as good at them, as before?)

5. Whether any considerable change is to be observ'd in the Pulse, Urin, and other Excrements of the *Recipient Animal*, by this Operation, or the quantity of his insensible Transpiration?

6. Whether the *Emittent Dog*, being full fed at such a distance of time before the Operation, that the mass of blood may be suppos'd to abound with *Chyle*, the *Recipient Dog*, being before hungry, will lose his appetite, more than if the *Emittent Dogs* blood had not been so chylous? And how long, upon a  
Vein.

Vein opened of a Dog, the admitted blood will be found to retain Chyle?

7. Whether a Dog may be kept alive without eating by the frequent Injection of the Chyle of another, taken freshly from the Receptacle, into the Veins of the Recipient Dog?

8. Whether a Dog, that is *sick* of some disease chiefly imputable to the mass of blood, may be cured by exchanging it for that of a *sound* Dog? And whether a *sound* Dog may receive such diseases from the blood of a *sick* one, as are not otherwise of an infectious nature?

9. What will be the Operation of frequently stocking (which is feasible enough) an *old* and feeble Dog with the blood of *young* ones, as to liveliness, dulness, drowsiness, squeamishness, &c. *et vice versa*?

10. Whether a *small* young Dog, by being often fresh stocked with the blood of a young Dog of a *larger* kind, will grow bigger, than the ordinary size of his own kind?

11. Whether any Medicated Liquors may be injected together with the blood into the Recipient Dog? And in case they may, whether there will be any considerable difference found between the separations made on this occasion, and those, which would be made, in case such Medicated Liquors had been injected with some other Vehicle, or alone, or taken in at the mouth?

12. Whether a Purging Medicine, being given to the *Emit- tent* Dog a while before the Operation, the Recipient Dog will be thereby purged, and how? (which Experiment may be hugely varied.)

13. Whether the Operation may be successfully practis'd, in case the injected blood be that of an Animal of another *Species*, as of a *Calf* into a *Dog*, &c. and of a *Cold* Animal, as of a *Fish*, or *Frog*, or *Tortoise*, into the Vessels of a *Hot* Animal, and *vice versa*?

14. Whether the *Colour* of the Hair or Feathers of the Recipient Animal, by the frequent repeating of this Operation, will be changed into that of the *Emit- tent*?

15. Whether by frequently transfusing into the same Dog, the blood of some Animal of another *Species*, something further, and more tending to some degrees of a change of *Species*, may

be effected, at least in Animals near of Kin; (As Spaniels and Setting Dogs, Irish Grey-hounds and ordinary Grey-hounds, &c.)

16. Whether the Transfusion may be practis'd upon pregnant Bitches, at least at certain times of their gravitation? And what effect it will have upon the Whelps?

There were some other *Queries* propos'd by the same *Author*; as, the weighing of the *Eminent* Animal before the Operation, that (making an abatement for the Effluvioms, and for the Excrements, if it voids any) it may appear, how much blood it really loses. To which were annex divers others, not so fit to be perused but by *Physicians*, and therefore here omitted.

*A Method*

For Observing the Eclipses of the Moon, free from the Common Inconveniencies, as it was left by the Learned Mr. Rook, late Gresham-Professor of Geometry.

**E**clipses of the Moon are observed for two principal ends; One *Astronomical*, that by comparing Observations with Calculations, the *Theory* of the *Moons Motion* may be perfected, and the *Tables* thereof reformed: the other, *Geographical*, that by comparing among themselves the Observations of the same *Ecliptick Phases*, made in *divers* places, the *Difference* of *Meridians* or *Longitudes* of those places may be discerned.

The Knowledge of the Eclipse's Quantity and Duration, the Shadows, Curvity, and Inclination, &c. conduce only to the former of these ends. The exact time of the Beginning, Middle, and End of Eclipses, as also in *Total* ones, the Beginning and End of *Total* darkness, is useful for both of them.

But because in Observations made by the *bare Eye*, these times considerably differ from those with a *Telescope*; and because the *Beginning* of Eclipses, and the *End* of *Total* darkness, are scarce to be observed exactly, even with *Glasses* (none being able clearly to distinguish between the *True Shadow* and *Penumbra*, unless he hath seen, for some time before, the *Line*, separating them, pass along upon the Surface of the Moon;) and lastly, because in small

*Partial*

*Partial Eclipses*, the Beginning and End, and in *Total* ones of short continuance in the Shadow, the Beginning and End of *Total* darkness, are unfit for nice Observations, by reason of the slow change of *Apparences*, which the *Oblique* Motion of the Shadow then causeth. For these reasons I shall propound a *Method* peculiarly design'd for the Accomplishment of the *Geographical* end in Observing Lunar Eclipses, free (as far as is possible) from all the mentioned Inconveniences.

For, *First*, It shall not be practicable without a Telescope. *Secondly*, The Observer shall always have opportunity before his principal Observation, to note the Distinction between the *True Shadow* and the *Penumbra*. And, *Thirdly*, It shall be applicable to those Seasons of the Eclipse, when there is the suddenest Alteration in the *Apparences*.

To satifie all which intents,

Let there be of the Eminentest *Spots*, dispersed over all Quarters of the Moons Surface, a select number generally agreed on, to be constantly made use of, to this purpose, in all parts of the World. As, for Example, those, which *M. Hevelius* calleth,

Mons	{	Sinai.	Insula	{	Besbicus.	Palus	{	Maotis.
		Aethna.			Creta.			Mar aotis.
		Porphyrites.						Lacus Niger Major.
		Serorum.						

Let in each *Eclipse*, not all, but (for instance) three of these *Spots*, which then lie nearest to the *Ecliptick*, be exactly observed, when they are first touch'd by the *True Shadow*, and again, when they are just compleatly entred into it, and (if you please) also in the *Decrease* of the Eclipse, when they are first fully clear from the *True Shadow*: For the accurate determinations of which moments of time (that being in this business of main importance) let there be taken *Altitudes* of remarkable *Fixed Stars*; on this side

side of the *Line*, of such, as lie between the *Aequator* and *Tropick* of *Cancer*; but *beyond* the *Line*, of such, as are situate towards the other *Tropick*; and in all places, of such, as at the time of Observation, are about 4. hours distant from the *Meridian*.

*An Account*  
*Of some Observations, lately made in Spain, by*  
*His Excellency the Earl of Sandwich.*

**T**HE Right Honourable the *Earl of Sandwich*, as he appears eminent in discharging the Trust, his Majesty hath reposed in him, of Ambassador Extraordinary to the King of *Spain*; so he forgets not in the midst of that Employment; that he is a Member of the *Royal Society*; but does from time to time, when his weighty State-Negotiations do permit, employ himself in making considerable Observations of divers kinds, both *Astronomical* and *Physiological*; and communicateth the same to the said *Society*; as for instance, lately, what he has observ'd concerning the *Solar Eclipse* in *June* last, the Suns height in the *Solstice*, and also the Latitude of *Madrid*, esteeming by the Suns Altitude in the *Solstice*, and by other Meridian Altitudes, the Latitude of *Madrid* to be 40 deg. 10 min; which differs considerably from that assigned by others; the General Chart of *Europe* giving to it 41 deg. 30 min. the General Map of *Spain*, 40 deg. 27 min. A large Provincial Map of *Castile*, 40 deg. 38 min.

\* To these particulars, and others formerly imparted, his Excellency is making more of the same nature; and particularly those of the Immersion of the *Satellites* of *Jupiter*.

We must not omit mentioning here, what he hath observed of *Halo's* about the *Moon*; which he relates in these words;

*Decemb. 25. Old Style, 1666.* In the Evening, here (vid. at *Madrid*) was a great *Halo* about the *Moon*; the *Semidiameter* whereof was about 23 deg. 30 min. *Aldebaran* was just in the *North-east* part of the *Circle*, and the two *Horns* of *Aries* just enclosed by the *South-west* of the *Circle*, the *Moon* being in the *Center*. I note this the rather (saith he) because five or six years ago, vid. *Novemb. 21. Old Style, 1661.* an hour after Sun-set, I saw a great *Halo* about the *Moon* of the same *Semidiameter*,

at *Tangier*, the Moon being very near the same place, where she was now.

Extract

Of a Letter, lately written by Mr. Nathaniel Fairfax to the Publisher, containing Observations about some Insects, and their Innoxiousness, &c.

The Ingenious Author of this Letter, as he expresses an extraordinary desire to see the *Store-house of Natural Philosophy*, more richly fraughted (a Work begun by the single care and conduct of the Excellent Lord *Verulam*, and prosecuted by the Joynnt-undertakings of the *R. Society*) so he very frankly offers his Service in contributing some of his Observations, and begins in this very Letter to perform his Offer. For, Having taken notice of what was publisht in *Numb. 9. p. 161.* out of the *Italian Philosopher Redi*, vid. That Creatures, reputed Venomous, are indeed no Poysons, when swallow'd, though they may prove so, when put into Wounds: He, for confirmation thereof, alledges Examples of several Persons well known to him (himself also having been an Eye-witness to some such Experiments) who have frequently swallow'd *Spiders*, even of the rankest kind, without any more harm than happens to Hens; Robin-red-breasts, and other Birds; who make *Spiders* their daily Commons. And having made mention of some men; that eat even *Toads*, he adds, that though a *Toad* be not a Poyson to us in the whole; yet it may invenome outwardly, according to some parts so and so stir'd; an instance whereof he alledges in a Boy, who stumbling on a *Toad*; and hurling stones at it, some Juyce from the bruised *Toad* chanced to light upon his Lips, whereupon they swell'd, each to the thicknes of about two Thumbs: And he neglecting to use, what might be proper to restore them, they have continued in that mishapen size ever since; the ugliness whereof, when the Relator saw, gave him occasion to inquire after the cause of it, which thereupon he understood to be, as has been related.

On this occasion, the same Gentleman relates, that once seeing a *Spider* bruised into a small Glass of Water, and that it mixed

it somewhat of a Sky-colour, he was, upon owning his surprize thereat, informed, that a dozen of them being put in, they would dye it to almost a full *Azure*. Which is touch't here, that, the Experiment being so easie to make, it may be tried, when the season furnishes those Insects; mean time, it seems not more incredible, that this Creature should yield a Sky-colour, when put in water, than that *Cochineel*, which also is but an Insect, should afford a fine *red*, when steep'd in the same Liquor.

An Account  
Of Some Books.

I. Le Tome troisieme et dernier des Lettres de M. DES-CARTES.

As the two first *Tomes* of M. Des-Cartes his Letters, contain Questions, for the most part of a *Moral* and *Physiological* Nature, propos'd to, and answer'd by him; so *this* consists of the *Contests*, he had upon several Subjects with divers Men eminent in his time.

To pass by that sharp Contest, he was engag'd in by some Professors of Divinity at *Utrecht*, who endeavoured to discredit his Philosophy; as leading to *Libertinisme* and *Atheisme*, notwithstanding he made it so much his business, as to assert the Existence of a Deity, and the Immortality of a Soul: We shall take notice of what is more to our purpose, *vid.* the Differences, he had touching his *Dioptricks* and *Geometry*.

As for his *Dioptricks*, though a great part of the Learned World have much esteem'd that Treatise, as leaving little to be said after him upon that Subject; yet there have not been wanting Mathematicians, who have declared their disagreement from his Principles in that Doctrine. The first of them was the Jesuit *Bourdin*, Mathematick Professor in the Colledg of *Clermont* at *Paris*; but this difference was soon at an end. A second was Mr. *Hobbs*, upon whose account he wrote several Letters to *Mersennus*, containing many remarks conducing to the Knowledge of the Nature of *Reflection* and *Refraction*. But the Person, that did most learnedly and resolutely attack the said *Dioptricks*, was Monsieur *Fermat*, writing



writing first about it to *Mersennus*, who soon communicated his Objections to *M. Des-Cartes*, who failed not to return his Answer to them. But *Fermat* replied, and *Des-Cartes* likewise; and after many reciprocations, in which each party pretended to have the advantage, the matter rested; until *M. Fermat* taking occasion to write afresh of it to *M. De la Chambre*, several years after *Des-Cartes*'s death, upon occasion of a Book, written by *M. De la Chambre*, *Of Light*; discoursed with this new *Author* after the same rate, as he had done before with *Des-Cartes* himself, and seemed to invite some-body of his friends, to re-assume the former contest. Whereupon *M. Clerfelier* and *M. Robault* took up the Gantlet, to assert the Doctrine of the deceased Philosopher, exchanging several Letters with *M. Fermat*, all inserted in this *Tome*, and serving fully to instruct the Reader of this Difference, and withal to elucidate many difficult points of the Subject of *Refractions*; especially of this particular, *Whether the Motion of Light is more easily, and with more expedition, perform'd through dense Mediums, than rare.*

Besides this, though one would think, Disputes had no place in *Geometry*, since all proofs there, are as many Demonstrations; yet *M. Des-Cartes* hath had several scuffles touching that Science. As *M. Fermat* had assaulted his *Dioptricks*, so He reciprocally examined his Treatise *De Maximis & Minimis*, pretending to have met with *Paralogismes* in it. But the Cause of *M. Fermat* was learnedly pleaded for, by some of his Friends, who took their turn to examine the Treatise of *Des-Cartes*'s *Geometry*; whereupon many *Letters* were exchanged, to be found in this Book, and deserving to be considered; which doubtless the Curious would easily be induced to do, if Copies of this Book were to be obtain'd here in *England*, besides that one, which the *Publisher* received from his *Parisian* Correspondent, and which affords him the opportunity of giving this, though but Cursory, Account of it.

As to *Physicks*, there occur chiefly two Questions, learnedly treated of in this *Volume*, though not without some heat between *M. Des-Cartes* and *M. Roberval*. The one is, touching the Vibrations of Bodies suspended in the Air, and their Center of Agitation: about which, there is also a Letter inserted of

M. *Des-Cartes* to that late Noble and Learned English Knight, Sir *Charles Cavendish*. The *other* is, whether Motion can be made without supposing a *Vacuum*: where 'tis represented, That, if one comprehend well the Nature, ascribed to the *Materia subtilis*, and how Motions, called *Circular*, are made, which need not be just *Ovals* or *true Circles*, but are only called *Circular*, in regard that their Motion ends, where it had begun, whatever irregularity there be in the Middle; and also, that all the Inequalities, that may be in the Magnitude or Figure of the parts, may be compensated by other inequalities, met with in their Swiftnes, and by the facility, with which the parts of the *Subtle Matter*, or of the first *Cartesian* Element, which are found every where, happen to be divided, or to accommodate their Figure to the Space, they are to fill up: If these things be well understood and considered, that then no difficulty can remain touching the Motion of the parts of Matter *in pleno*.

Besides all these particulars, treated of in this *Tome*, there occur many pretty Questions concerning *Numbers*, the *Cycloid*, the manner of *Working Glasses for Telescopes*, the way of *Weighing Air*, and many other Curiosities, Mathematical and Physical.

I. I. ASTRONOMIA REFORMATA, *Auctore*  
 JOHANNE BAPT. RICCIOLI, *Soc.*  
*Fesv.*

For the Notice of this Book, and the Account of the Chief Heads contained therein, we are obliged to the *Journal des Sçavans*; which informs us,

*First*, That the Design of this Work is, that, because several *Astronomers*, having had their several *Hypotheses*, there is found so great a diversity of opinions, that it is difficult thence to conclude any thing certain; this Author judged it also necessary, to compare together all the best Observations, and upon examination of what they have most certain in them, to reform upon that measure the Principles of *Astronomy*.

*Secondly*, That this *Volume* is divided into two Parts; whereof the *First* is composed of *Ten* Books; in which the Author confi-

considers the principal Observations, hitherto made of the Motion of the Planets and the Fixed Stars, of their Magnitude, Figure, and other Accidents; drawing thence several Conclusions, in which he establishes his *Hypotheses*. The *Second* contains his *Astronomical Tables*, made according to the *Hypotheses* of the First Part, together with Instructions teaching the manner of using them.

*Thirdly*, That Astronomers will find in this Book many very remarkable things, concerning the *Apparent Diameter of the Sun* and the other Stars, the Motion of the *Libration of the Moon*, the *Eclipses*, *Parallaxes*, and *Refractions*: And that this Author shews, that there is a great difference between *Optical* and *Astronomical* Refraction, which *Tycho* and many others have confounded; undertaking to prove, that, whereas these *Astronomers* have believed, that the remoter any Star is, the less is its Refraction, on the contrary the Refraction is the greater, the more a Star is distant. And among many other things, he ingeniously explicates the two contrary Motions of the Sun, from East to West, and *vice versa*, by one onely Motion upon a *Spiral*, turning about a *Cone*.

*Fourthly*, That he represents, How uneasie it is to establish sure Principles of this Science, by reason of the difficulties of making exact Observations. So, for example, in the Observation of the *Equinox*, every one is mistaken by so many *Hours*, as he is of *Minutes*, in the Elevation of the *Pole*, or the Diameter of the Sun, or the Refraction, or in any other circumstance. In the Observation of the *Solstice*, the error of one only *Second* causeth a mistake of an *Hour* and an *half*: mean time 'tis almost impossible to avoid the error of a *Second*; and even the sharpest sight will not be able to perceive it, except it be assisted with an Instrument of a prodigious bigness. For to mark *Seconds*, though Lines were drawn as subtil as the single threds of a Silk-worms Clew, (which are the smallest spaces to be discerned by the sharpest Eye) by the Calculation made by this Author there would need an Instrument of 48. feet *Radius*, since Experience shews, that there needs no more at most, than 3600. threds of Silk to cover the space of an *inch*. Put, suppose one could have a *Quadrant* of this bigness, who can assure himself, that dividing it into

324000. parts (for so many *Seconds* there are in 90. *Degrees*) either in placing it, or in observing, he shall not mistake the thickness of a single thred of Silk: He adds, that Great Instruments have their defects, as the small ones: For in those, that are *Movable*, if the thred, on which the Lead hangs, is any thing big, it cannot exactly mark *Seconds*; if it be very fine, it breaks, because of its great length, and the weight of the Lead: And in the *Fixed* ones, the greater the *Diameter* is, the less the Shadow or the Light is terminated; so that it is painful enough, exactly to discern the extremities thereof. Yet 'tis certain, that the greater the Instruments are, the surer *Astronomers* may be: Whence it is, that some *Astronomers* have made use of *Obelisks* of a vast bigness, to take the *Altitudes*; and Signior *Cassini*, after the example of *Egnatio Dante*, caused a hole to be made on the highest part of a Wall of 95. feet in a Church at *Bononia*, through which the beams of the Sun falling on the Floor, mark as exactly as is possible, the height of that Luminary.

*Fifthly*, That the Author reasons for the *Immobility of the Earth* after this manner. He supposes for certain, that the swiftness of the Motion of heavy bodies doth still *increase* in their descent; to confirm which principle, he affirms to have experimented, That, if you let fall a Ball into one of the Scales of a Ballance, according to the proportion of the height, it falls from, it raiseth different weights in the other Scale. For example, A Wooden Ball, of  $1\frac{1}{2}$  ounce, falling from a height of 35 inches, raiseth a weight of 5. ounces; from the height of 140 inches, a weight of 20 ounces; from that of 315 inches, one of 45 ounces; and from another of 560 inches, one of 80 ounces, &c. From this principle he concludes the Earth to be at Rest; for, saith he, if it should have a Diurnal Motion upon its Center, Heavy Bodies being carried along with it by its motion, would in descending describe a *Curve Line*, and, as he shews by a *Calculus*, made by him, run equal spaces in equal times; whence it follows, that the Celerity of their Motion would not increase in descending, and that consequently their stroke would not be stronger, after they had fallen thorow a longer space.

III. ANATOMIE MEDULLAE SPINALIS,  
 ET NERVORUM *inde provenientes*,  
 GERARDI BLASII, M. D.

The Author shews in this little *Traët* a way of taking the entire *Medulla Spinalis*, or Marrow of the Back, out of its *Theca* or Bony Receptacle, *without Laceration*; which else happens frequently; both of the Nerves proceeding from it, and of the Coats investing it; not to name other parts of the same. This he affirms to have been put into practice by himself, by a fine Saw and Wedge; which are to be dexterously used: and he produceth accordingly in excellent Cuts, the Representations of the Structure of the said *Medulla* thus taken out, and the *Nerves*, thence proceeding; and that of several Animals, Dogs, Swine, Sheep.

He intermixes several Observations, touching the *Singleness* of this *Medulla*, against *Lindanus* and others; its *Original*, *vid.* Whether it be the Root of the Brain, or the Brain the Root of it: its difference of *Softness* and *Hardness* in several Animals; where he notes, that in *Swine* it is much softer than in Dogs, &c.

He exhibits also the Arteries, Nerves, and Veins, dispersed through this *Medulla*, and inquires, Whether the *Nerves* proceed from the *Medulla* it self, or its *Meninx*; and discourses also of the *Principle* and *Distribution* of the Nerves; referring for ampler information in this and the other particulars, to that Excellent Book of the Learned Dr. *Willis*, *De Anatomie Cerebri*.

*Advertisement.*

## Advertisement.

It was thought fit to publish here the following Advertisement of John Evelyn Esquire, and that, as himself proposed it. *Viz.*

**B**Eing much solicted by many worthy Persons, to publish a *Second Edition* of my Discourse and Directions concerning *Timber, &c.* which was printed at the Command and by the Encouragement of the *R. Society*, I do humbly request, that if any Person have any Material Additions or Reformati<sup>o</sup>ns, which he thinks necessary either to the Part, which concerns the Improvement of *Forrest-Trees*, or that of *Cider*, he would be pleased to communicate his Notes and Directions to Mr. *H. Oldenburgh*, one of the Secretaries of the said Society, at his House in the *Palmal* of *St. James's Fields Westminster*, with what speed they conveniently can, before our *Lady-day* next, to be inserted into this intended *Edition*.

## NOTE,

What was observed, Numb. 20. p. 364. l. 18. of the Number of Vegetables, (*vid.* That they are about 410.) found in England; and catalogued by Dr. Merret in his *Pinax, &c.* is to be understood only of the different Kinds of Plants, not of the several sorts of several Plants; for, these being comprised, the Number will amount to about 1400.

THE  
PHILOSOPHICAL TRANSACTIONS  
OF

Two Years, 1665 and 1666, beginning *March 6. 1665.*  
and ending with *February 1666*; abbreviated in an

ALPHABETICAL TABLE:

And also afterwards Digested into a more  
NATURAL METHOD.

---

In the TABLE, the first *Figure* signifies the *Number* of the *Tracts*: the second, the *Page*, as it is remarked in the same.

A.

**A**griculture, Heads of Inquiries concerning it, *num. 5. pag. 91.*

*Air.* The weight of it in all changes, by wind, weather, or whatever other influence observable by a standing *Mercurial Balance*, call'd a *Baroscope*, hinted in reference to M. *Hook's* *Micrography*, *n. 2. p. 31.* applied to particulars by Dr. *Beale*, *9. 153.* with additions, *10. 163.* described with observables relating to an Earth-quake about *Oxford* by Dr. *Wallis*, *10. 167.* Mr. *Boyle's* remarks on the same, *11. 181.* The *Wheel-Baroscope* improved and delineated by M. *Hook*, *13. 218.* Another Balance of the Air contriv'd by M. *Boyle*, and call'd *Statical*, by which the former may be exactly stated and examin'd for many particular applications, *14. 231.*

*Anatome*, see *Flesh, Blood, Animals, Lungs, Petrification, Taste*; item, *Steno, Graeff, Bellinus, Redi*, in the *Liste of Books.*

*Animals*; one may live by the blood of another, the whole mass of his own blood being drawn out, and the blood of another infused in the mean time, *20. 353.* See *Floods*

*Transfusion.* The Generation and Functions of Animals deduced by Mechanical principles, without recourse to a *substantial form*, *18. 325.* See *Honor. Fabri. & n. 20. p. 365.* See also *Guarini.*

*Artificial Instruments or Engines.* To weigh *Air*, see *Baroscope*, or rather *Air.* To discern drought or moisture of the *Air*, see *Hygroscope. n. 2. p. 31.* applicable in the observation of *Tydes*, *17. 300.* *Thermometers*, to measure degrees of heat and cold, *2. 31.* described, *10. 166.* applied in the examination of *Tydes*, *17. 300.* An Instrument for graduating *Thermometers*, to make them *Standards* of heat and cold, *2. 31.* A new Engine for grinding any *Optick Glasses* of a Spherical figure, *2. 31.* To measure the Refractions of *Liquors* of all kinds, for establishing the *Laws of Refraction*, *2. 32.* To break the hardest *Rocks* in *Mines*, *5. 82.* To try for *fresh waters* at the bottom of the *Seas*, *9. 147.* To find the greatest depths in the *Sea*, *9. 147.* The *Engin* for fetching up *fresh water* defended by *Explication*, *13. 228.* *Huge Wheels*, and other *Engins* for *Mines*, *2. 23.* By the fall of *water* to blow wind, as with *Bellows*, *2. 25.*

*Astro-*

*Astronomical* Remarks of a *New Star* seen by *Hevelius* in *Pectore Cygni*, which he supposeth to be the same, which *Kepler* saw *A.* 1661. and continued until 1602. and was not seen again till 1662. and then almost always hiding it self till 24. *Nov.* 1666. That, seen by *Kepler* was of the third magnitude; this now, of the sixth or seventh. *Q.* Whether it changes place and magnitude, 19. 349. *The Scheme*, 21. 372. A *New Star* in *Collo Ceti*, observ'd from 1638. to 1664, 1665, 1666. with its vicissitudes and periods, and causes of change, open'd by *Bullialdus*, who conceives the bigger part of that round body to be obscure, and the whole to turn about its own Center, 21. 382. Another *New Star* call'd *Nebulosa* in *Cingulo Andromeda*, seen when the Comet appear'd 1665, observ'd by the said *Bullialdus* to appear and disappear by turns, *ibid.* 383. A method for observing the *Eclipses of the Moon*, free from the common Inconveniences, by *M. Rook*, 22. 387.

## B.

**B** *aroscope.* See *Air* and *Artificial Instruments*.

*Blood.* The new Operation of *Transfusing* blood into the veins, out of one Animal into another; with considerations upon it, 20. 353. The first Rise of this Invention, 7. 208. The Success, 19. 352. Proposals and Queries, for the improvement of this Experiment, by *M. Boyle*, 22. 385, 386.

Little *Blood-letting* in *China*, 14. 249. *Blood* found in some mens veins like Milk, or of the colour of Milk, 6. 100. again p. 117. 118. and again 8. 139.

A *Bolus* in *Hungary* good as *Bole Armenick*, 1. 11.

The *Bononian Stone*, see *Light* or *Stone*, 21. 375.

*Books* abbreviated, or recited :

*Laur. Fellinus* de *Gustûs Organo* novissimè deprehensio, 20. 366. abbrev.

*Geñ. Blasii* *Anatome Medullæ Spinalis & Nervorum* inde procedentium; abbrev. n. 22.

*Mr. Toyle* of *Thermometers* and *History of*

— *His Hydrostatical Paradoxes* abbrev. 8. 145. more largely 10. 173.

— *His Origin of Forms and Qualities*, 8. 145. abbreviated 11. 191.

*Monfieur de Bourges* his *Relation of the Bishop of Beryte his Voyages in Turkey, Persia, India*, abbrev. 18. 324.

*Bullialdi* *Monita duo*, abbrev. 21. 381. See *suprà Astronomy*.

*Des Cartes* his *Third Volume of Letters*, n. 22.

*De la Chambre*'s *Causes of the inundation of the Nile*, abbr. 14. 251.

*Cordemoy* of the difference of *Bodies and Souls, or Spirits, and their operation* upon one another, abbrev. 17. 306.

*Euclidis Elementa Geometrica novo ordine demonstrata*, 15. 261.

*Hon. Fabri Soc. Jes.* *Tract. duo 1. de Plantis & Gener. Animalium. 2. de Homine*; abbreviated, 18. 325.

*Felibien* of the most excellent *Paintings*, 21. 383.

*Catalogue of Fermats Writings*, and his character, 1. 15.

*De Graeff*, de *succi Pancreatici natura & usu*, abbrev. 10. 178.

*Guarini* *Placita Philosophica*, abbreviated, 20. 365.

*Hevelius*'s *Prodromus Cometicus*, abbrev. 6. 104. *His Descriptio Cometica cum Mantissa*, abbrev. 17. 301.

*Hobbes* de *Principiis & Ratione Geometrarum*, described, 14. 193. *Animadverted* upon by *Dr. Wallis*, 16. 289.

*Hook's* *Micrographical and Telescopical Observations, Philosophical Instruments and Inventions*, abbr. 2. 29.

*Kircher*'s *Mundus Subterraneus*, abbrev. 6. 109.

*Lower*'s *Vindication of Dr. Willis* de *Febribus*, 4. 77.

*Meret*'s *Pinax Rerum Naturalium Britannicarum, continens Vegetabilia, Animalia & Fossilia, in hac insula reperta, inchoatus*; abbr. 20. 364.

*Parker*'s *Tentamina Physico Theologica*, abbrev. 18. 324.

*Redi* an *Italian Philosopher, of Vipers*, abbrev. 9. 160.

*Ricciolo*'s *Astronomia Reformata, Volumen quartum* abbrev. n. 22.

*Smith* of *K. Solomon's Pourtraicture of Old Age*, 14. 254.



*action* de Musculis & Glandulis observatio-  
num Specimen; cum duabus Epistolis A-  
natomicis; abbrev. 10. 176.  
*Sydenhami* Methodus Curandi Febras, ab-  
brev. 12. 210.

*Thevenot's* Relation of curious Voyages, with  
a Geographical description of *China*, abbr.  
14. 248.

The English *Vineyard* vindicated, 15. 262.  
*Isaac Vossius* de Origine Nili, abbreviated,  
17. 304.

*Vlug-Beig* great Grand-child to the famous  
*Tamerlane*, his Catalogue of fix'd Stars, with  
their Longitudes, Latitudes, and Magni-  
tudes, taken at *Samarcand*, A. 1437. Tran-  
slated out of a *Persian* M. S. by *M. Hyde*,  
Keeper of the Bodlejan Library, 8. 145.

The *Burning* Concave of *M. de Vilette* in  
*Lyons*, burning and melting any matter (very  
few excepted.) What, and How, and at  
what distance. The proportion; and compar-  
ed with other rare burning Concaves, 6.  
96.

C.

**I**N *China* very ancient Books found of the  
nature and virtues of Herbs, Trees and  
Stones, 14. 249.

The Root there called *Genseng*, very resto-  
rative and cordial, recovering agonizing per-  
sons, sold there each pound for three pounds  
of silver, 14. 249.

*China* Dishes how made there, *ibid.*  
A way found in *Europe* to make *China*-Dishes,  
7. 127.

*Chymists* in *China* pretend to make Gold, and  
promise Immortality, 14. 249.

*Cold*, see *M. Boyles* History, abbrev. More  
Inquiries, and some answers touching *Cold*,  
19. 344. How *Cold* may be produced in  
hottest *Southerly* by *Sal Armoniack*, disco-  
vered by *M. Boyle*, 15. 255. Some suggesti-  
ons for remedies against *Cold*, by *D. Beale*,  
21. 379.

*Comets*. The motions of the Comet of *De-*  
*cemb*. 1664. predicted, 1. 3. *Cassini* con-  
curs; 2. 17. *Auzout*, who first predicted  
the motion, reflects upon *Cassini*, 2. 18. and  
predicts the motions of the second Comet  
of *March*, *April* 1665. n. 3. 36.

*Controversies* and Discourses, some at large, con-  
cerning *Comets*, n. 1. p. 3. n. 2. p. 17. 18.  
n. 3. p. 36. n. 6. p. 104. n. 9. p. 150.

n. 17. p. 301. Many considerable abbrevi-  
ated, n. 6. p. 104. n. 17. p. 301.

D.

**D**amps in Mines pernicious, 3. 44. and  
how killing, *ibid.*

*Directions* for Seamen bound for far Voyages,  
by *M. Rook*, 8. 140. *Mr. Boyles* Inquiries,  
18. 315.

Philosophical *Directions* or Inquiries for such  
as Travel into *Turky*, 20. 360.

*Directions*, or general Heads for a natural Hi-  
story of a Countrey, by *M. Boyle*, 11.  
186.

*Directions* or Inquiries concerning *Mines*, by  
the same, 19. 330.

*Diamonds* where, and how the fairest are dis-  
cover'd, 18. 327.

E.

**T**HE *Earthquake* about *Oxford*, Anno  
1665, described by *D. Wallis*, 10. 181.  
by *M. Boyle*, 11. 179. noting the Con-  
comitants thereof by *Baroscope* and *Thermo-*  
*meter*.

The *Earth's* Diurnal motion prov'd by the  
motion of the *Comets*, 1. 6. & 7. especially  
by the slow motion of the second Comet, 3.  
39. See *M. Auzout*, confirm'd by *M. He-*  
*velius*, 6. 105. confirm'd also by the *Tydes*  
at *Sea*, 16. 265.

The *Eclipse* of *June* 22. 1666. accurately  
observ'd at *London*, 17. 245. at *Madrid*,  
*ibid.* at *Paris*, 17. 246. at *Dantzick*,  
drawn in accurate Cuts, n. 19. 347. n. 21.  
p. 369.

*Elephants*: How to escape, or to combat with  
them, 18. 328.

*Eeles* discover'd under Banks in Hoar-Frosts,  
by the Greens of the Banks approaching, 18.  
383.

F.

**T**HE *Fleshy* parts of the Body which are  
usually reputed, and do seem void of  
Vessels, are argued to be full of Vessels,  
by *D. King*, 18. 316.

*Friction* and sometimes *Touch*, how sanative,  
by several Examples, 12. 206.

*Frictions* much used by Physicians in *China*  
with good success, 14. 249.

## G.

**G** *Geometricians* censur'd by M. Hobbs, 14. 153. defended by D. Wallis, 16. 289.

The method of teaching *Geometry* reform'd, 15. 261. See *Euclid's Elementa-nova ordine*, among the Books.

## I.

**I** *Inquiries*, see *Directions*, *supra*.  
Ice and Snow how to be preserv'd in Chasse, and how Snow-houles are made in *Livorn*, 8. 139.

*Insects*, in swarms pernicious in some Countries; the cause of them, and what Remedies, 8. 139. some *Insects*, commonly believed poysonous, nor so, by M. *Fairfax*, n. 22.

To find the *Julian* period by a new and easie way, 18. 324.

*Jupiter's* Rotation by degrees discover'd in *England* and *Italy*, n. 1. p. 3. n. 4. p. 75. n. 8. p. 143. n. 9. p. 173. n. 12. p. 209. n. 14. p. 245.

## K.

**K** *Ermes*, how gather'd and used for Coloration, describ'd with many considerable, 20. 362.

## L.

**L** *Light*, to examine what figure or celerity of motion begetteth or increaseth Light or Flame in some Bodies, by D. *Beale*, 13. p. 226. *Shining Worms* found in *Oysters*, 12. 203. The *Bonian* Stone duly prepar'd continues *light* once imbibed above any other substance yet known, amongst us, 21. 375. The loss of the way of preparing the same for shining, feared, *ibid*.

*Longitudes* at Sea, how to be ascertain'd by *Pendulum-Watches*, 1. 13.

*Lungs* and *Windpipes* in *Sheep* and *Oxen* strangely stop'd with *Hand-Balls* of *Grass*, 6. 100.

## M.

**M** *Arbles*, that a liquor may be made to colour them, piercing into them, 7.

*Mars*, by what steps and degrees of diligence discover'd to be turbinated, both in *England* and *Italy*. Compare n. 10. p. 198. and n. 14. 239, 242. see the Schemes there.

*May-dew* examin'd by various Experiments, by M. *Henshaw*, 3. 33.

*Mechanical Principles* in a Geometrical method, explicating the nature or operation of *Plants*, *Animals*, 8. 325.

*Medecins* in *China* consist for the most part of *Simples*, *Decoctions*, *Cauteries*, *Frictions*, without the use of *Blood-letting*, 14. 249.

The *Physicians* there, commended for speedy Cures, and easie, *ibid*.

*Mediterranean Sea*, whether it may be join'd with the *Ocean*, debated, 3. 41.

*Micrography* epitomized, 2. 27. M. *Auzour's* Objections to a part of it; *vid.* the new way of grinding *Spherical Glasses* by a *Turn-lath*, 4. 57. M. *Hook's* answer thereunto, 4. 64. both at large.

*Mercury-Mines* in *Friuli*, and the way of getting it out of the earth, 2. 21.

*Mineral Inquiries*, see *Directions*, *Engins*, *Artificial Instruments*. *Mineral* at *Liege* yielding *Brimstone* and *Vitriol*; and the way of extracting them, 3. 35. How *Adis* and *Mines* are wrought at *Liege*, 5. 79. A *Stone* in *Sueden* yielding *Sulphur*, *Vitriol*, *Allum* and *Minium*, and how, 21. 375. See *Kircher's Mundus Subterraneus* abbr. 6. 109.

*Monsters*, a *Calf* deform'd, and a great stone found in a *Cows* womb, n. 1. 10. a *Colt* with a double eye in one place, 583.

*Moons* Diameter how to be taken, and why increased in the *Solar Eclipse* of *Jun.* 22. 1666. n. 2. p. 373. see *Planets*. What discoverable in the *Moon*, and what not. *Moons Eclipses* how to take without inconvenience, 457.

*Mulberry-Trees* how to be cultivated, and easie to be reach'd, for relief of *Silk-worms*, in *China*, 14. 249. in *Virginia*, 12. 202. see *Silk*.

## N.

**N** *ile's* Inundations, the cause attributed to *Niter*, by *Dela Chambre*; opposed by *Vossius*. See both in the *List of Books*, 14. 251. and 17. 304.

The *North-Countries* of *Poland*, *Sweden*, *Denmark*, &c. are warm'd by the influence of the *Royal Society*, 19. 344.

## O. Oceans

O.

**O**cean, what Seas may be joined with it, 3. 41.

**Opticks**, Campani's Glasses do excell Divini's; 'tis easie by them to distinguish people at four Leagues distance, 2. 131. and 12. 209. What they discover in *Jupiter* and *Saturn*, 1. 1. and 2. The proportions of Apertures in Perspectives reduced to a Table by M. *Auzout*, 4. 55. Animadverted upon by M. *Hook*, 4. 69.

How to illuminate Objects to whatsoever proportion, proposed by M. *Auzout*, 4. 75.

*Hevelius*, *Hugenius*, and some in *England*, endeavour to improve Optick Glasses, 6. 98.

Seigneur *Burattini*'s advance in the same inquired after, 19. 348. some answer to it from *Paris*, 21. 347.

*Divini* makes good Optick Glasses of Rock-crystal, that had veins (if he mistook not somewhat else for veins) 20. 362.

To measure the distances of Objects on earth by a Telescope, undertaken by M. *Auzout*, and others of the *Royal Society*, 7. 123.

How a Telescope of a few feet in Diameter may draw some hundreds of feet, 7. 127.

How a Glas of a small convex-sphere may be made to reflect the Rayes of Light to a Focus at a far greater distance than is usual, 12. 202.

P.

**P**arsley, to make it shoot out of the ground in a few hours, see *Hon. Fabri* 18. 325.

**Pictures**, a curious way in *France* of making lively Pictures in Wax, and Maps in a low relieve, 6. 99.

The cause why Pictures seem to look upon all Beholders, on which side soever they place themselves, 18. 326.

Ancient Paintings compar'd with the Modern, and a judgment of the Paintings in several Ages, their perfections, and defects, see M. *Felibien*, 21. 383.

**Petrification**, in the wombs of Women, 18. 320. in a Calf in the Cows womb, 1. 10. Stones found in the heart of the Earl of *Belcarris*, 5. 86. Part of an Elm by incision, or otherwise, petrified a foot above the root and ground, 19. 329. Wood petrified in a sandy ground in *England*; and of

a Stone like a Bone or *Osteocolla*, 6. 101. A Stone of excellent virtues found in the head of a Serpent in the *Indies*, 6. 102. The causes of *Petrification* inquired, 18. 320.

**Planets**, see *Jupiter*, *Mars*, *Saturn*, *Sun*, *Moon*; which are tubinated, and which not, 8. 143. To find the true distances of the *Sun* and *Moon* from the earth, 9. 191.

**Physicians of China** commended, see *Medecins*.

**Preservation**, to preserve small Birds taken out of the shell, or other *Fetuss*s, for discoveries, 12. 198.

**Pulses of the Sick** how diligently, and to what good purposes observ'd in *China*, 14. 249.

R.

**R**ainbows strangely posited, 13. 219. Raining of Ashes, and how, 21. 377. *Rice* prospers best in watery places, see *Marishes*, 18. 328.

S.

**S**alamander, how it extinguishes fire, and feeds by licking *Indian* earth, 21. 377. Salt by excessive use stiffens, and destroys the body, 8. 138.

Salt-Springs, see *Springs*.

Salt-Peeter how made in the *Mogols* Dominions, 6. 103.

The proportion of Salt in best Salt-Springs; and what grounds or signs of best Salt, 8. 136.

Sea-fluxes, the cause proposed by way of a new Theory, by Dr. *Wallis*, 16. 263. see *Tydes*. Seas, whether they may be united, 3. 41.

Silk-Worms and Silk-Trade solicited, 5. 87. and 2. 26. and 12. 201.

Snakes, how they differ from *Vipers*, 8. 138.

Rattle-Snakes, how sometimes kill'd in *Virginia*, 3. 43. and 4. 78.

Snow-houses directed, and how to preserve Ice and Snow in *Chaffe*, 8. 139.

Springs, of peculiar note, n. 7. 127. n. 8. 133. 135. and 136. n. 18. 323.

## T.

**T** *Aste*, the Organ and Nature of it, 20.  
366.

**Thunder** and Lightning, the Effects examined,  
n. 13. 222. n. 14. 247.

**Tydes**, the causes proposed, 16. 263. See a  
further examination by a severe History of  
**Tydes**, Winds, and other circumstances di-  
rected, n. 17. n. 18. n. 21.

**Trees of Oak** how found under-ground in  
**Moors or Marshes**, 18. 323.

*Thee*, in *China* and what; and how exchanged  
there for dried leaves of *Sage* by the *Dutch*,  
14. 249.

## W.

**W** *Hale-fishing* about *Bermudas*,  
and *New-England*, how it is  
performed, n. 1. 11. n. 8. 132.

**Wind**, how to be raised by the fall of water,  
without any *Bellows*, 2. 25. shewed in a  
draught.

**Worms**, that eat holes in *stones*; feeding di-  
*stone*, 18. 321.

---

THE

---

The more

## NATURAL METHOD.

- I. **A** Natural History of all Countries and Places, is the foundation for solid Philosophy, See Directions, Inquiries, and Instructions for a Natural History of a Countrey, n. 11. p. 186.
- See it in part exemplified in the *History of England*, begun by Dr. Merrct in his *Pinnax*, 20. 364.
- See the cause of Tydes proposed by D. Wallis, 16. 263.
- See the further Examination by a severe History of Tydes, Winds, and other Concomitants or Adherents, directed, n. 17. n. 18, n. 21.
- See the Inquiries concerning the Seas, and Sea-waters, n. 18. 315.
- See Directions for Seamen bound for far Voyages, 8. 140.
- Kischer's Account of the Subterraneous World, 6. 109.
- Mr. Boyle's Directions and Inquiries touching Mines, 19. 330.
- Philosophical Directions and Inquiries for such as Travel into *Turky*, n. 20. 300.
- The Relation of M. de Bourges, 18. 324.
- M. Thevenots Relation of divers curious Voyages, &c. more particularly of *China*, 24. 248.
- The causes of the inundation of the Nile, disputed by Dela Chambre and Vossius. In the *List of Books*.
- See Mr. Boyle's Mechanical Deductions, and Chymical Demonstrations of the *Origine of Forms and Qualities*, 11. 191.
- See the Application of these Mechanical Principles more particularly to the Nature, Operation, and Generation of Plants and Animals, and to our humane Contexture, in a Geometrical method, by Hon. Fabri, 18. 325.
- See Mr. Boyle's History of Cold and Thermometers, n. 1. p. 8. n. 3. p. 46.
- The History of Winds and Weather, and all changes of the Air ( especially in relation to the weight ) observable by the Baroscope, n. 9. n. 10, n. 11.
- Light, some special search into the causes, and some peculiar Examples. See above in *Light*.
- Petrification solicited, see Petrification, Stone.
- The Earths Diurnal Rotation, see Earth *suprà*.
- Adventurous Essayes in Natural Philosophy, see Guarini, 20. 365.
- Earthquakes, and their Concomitants observed, n. 10. n. 11.
- The effects of Thunder and Lightning examin'd, see *Thunder*, n. 13. 222. n. 14. 247.
- The raining of Ashes and Sand at great distance from the Mount *Vesuvius*, see *Raine*, 21. 377.
- Springs, and Waters of peculiar Note, see *Springs*.
- Insects in Swarms how begotten; pernicious, and how destroyed, 8. 137.
- Monsters, or Irregularities in Nature. The *Calf, Colt*, *suprà*.
- Four Suns at once, and two strange Rain-bows, 13. 219.
- See the statical position and tendency or gravitation of Liquids, in Mr. Boyle's *Hydrostatical Paradoxes*, 8. 145.
- See in M. Hooks Micrography, a History of minute Bodies, or rather of the minute and heretofore un-seen parts of Bodies; it being a main part of Philosophy, by an artificial reduction of all gross parts of Nature to a closer inspection.
- Medicinals*, see *Medicine*. Physicians, *China*. Friction, Dr. Sydenham. Dr. Lower, Friction, *suprà*. n. 4. 77. n. 12. 206.
- Anatome*, see *Steno de Musculis et Glandulis*. How a juyce in the stomach dissolves the shells of Crustees, *ibid*.
- Graeff de *Succo Pancreatico*; that Flesh hath Vessels, n. 18. 316. Blood degenerated to resemble milk, n. 6. 117. The Transfusion

of blood, 20. 353. The organ and nature of Taste, 20. 366.

Salt too much stiffens and destroys the Body, 8. 138.

II. **S**ingularities of Nature severely examin'd.

The ordering of *Kermes* for Color, n. 20. 362. How the *Salamander* quencth Fire, and lives by licking the Earth. n. 21. 377.

Whether Swallows do lie under water in Winters, and revive in Summer? n. 19. 350.

Whether the *Hungarian Bolus* like the *Armenus*? 1. 11.

*Rattle-Snakes* how kill'd in *Virginia*, 3. 43.

*Snakes* and *Vipers* how they differ, see *Snakes* above.

The Qualities and Productions of *May-dew*, 3. 1.

Damps in Mines how they kill, 3. 44.

Teeth growing in aged persons, 21. 380.

Streams and Expirations of the Body how stopp'd; and the stoppage dangerous or mortal, 8. 138.

Shining Worms in Oysters, 12. 203.

III. **A**rts, or Aids for the discovery or use of things Natural.

See Artificial Instruments in the Table.

Agriculture, see the Inquiries, 5. 91.

English Vineyards vindicated, see in the Catalogue of Books.

Geometry, see *Euclid* methodized for Facility, *Fermat*: in the Catalogue of Books.

Astronomy, see Astronomical Remarks. *Bullialdus*, *Hewelius*, *Comets*, *Planets*, *Saturn*, *Jupiter*, *Mars*, *Sun*, *Moon*, *Eclipses*.

Opticks, see that Head in the Table.

Picture, see that Head in P. and *Felibien* in the Catalogue of Books.

How to paint Marbles within, see the Head *Marble*.

*Pendulum* Watches to ascertain Longitudes at Sea, 1. 13.

Whale-fishing about *Bermudas*, 1. 11. and 8. 132.

Silk-trade solicited in *France*, *Virginia*, see *Silk* in the Table.

Eeles how to be found in Frosts, 17. 323.

Winds raised to blow by the fall of water without Bellows, 2. 25. shew'd in a *Cutt*.

Elephants enraged, how to escape or subdue, 18. 328.

Seas and vast waters, whether they may be united to the main Ocean, 3. 41.

To proportion the distance necessary to burn Bodies by the Sun; and shewing, why the Reflections from the Moon and other Planets do not burn, 4. 69.

The Art of making *Salt-Peter*, as practis'd in the *Mogols* Dominions, 6. 103.

To make *China-Dishes*, 14. 249. expected from *Seigneur Sephalio* to be made in *Europe*, 7. 127.

To convey blood of one Animal, or other Liquors, into the blood of another Animal,

20. 353.

To preserve Ice and Snow by Chaffe, 8. 138.

To preserve Ships from being Worm-eaten, 11. 190.

To preserve Birds taken out of the Eggs, or other small *Fetuses*, for Anatomical, or other Discoveries, 12. 199.

To allay the heat in hottest Summer, for Diet or Delight, 15. 255.

Remedies against extream Cold suggested, 21. 379.

Trees of Oak as black as *Ebony* discover'd, and taken up out of Moors and Marshes in draughty weather, 11. 323.

### Note,

That though in this last Head there is repeated the *Transfusion* of Blood, because the Operation is an Art requiring diligence, and a practis'd hand to perform it for all advantagious Discoveries, and so to be distinguish'd from the *Anatomical* Account, yet that there is not affected noise and number, may well appear by reviewing and comparing the particulars of *Artificial Instruments* in the Table,

*Table*, where sometimes one Engin or Instrument may minister Aid to discover a large branch of Philosophy, as the *Baroscope*, an *Optick Glass*, &c.

And very particularly *M. Rook's* directions for Seamen, which specifies Instruments, may hereunto belong.

And sometimes in one of the Discourses herein mention'd, and abbreviated, there are almost as many Artificial Inventions, as Experiments; as in *Mr. Boyle's* Hydtostatical Experiments: Besides all the Chymical Operations, recited in the *Treatise* of the *Origine of Forms*, &c.

Ὅυκ ἐν τῷ μεγάλῳ τὸ εὖ, ἀλλ' ἐν τῷ εὖ τὸ μέγα.

( E R R A T A . )

Page. 392. lin. 23. blot out, as. *ibid.* lin. 24. read of the *Soul*.

F I N I S .







